

Pali Text Society

Sutta-Nipāta Commentary II

BEING

Paramatthajotikā II, 2

EDITED BY

HELMER SMITH

VOL. II

MAHĀVAGGA ATTĀTHAKAVAGGA
PĀRAYANAVAGGA

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

HUMPHREY MILFORD

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1917

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS

- 383 *note* * : S. I, 205¹ . . .
- 410¹³ adhivacanam.
- 413¹⁸ Gijjhakūte.
- 426¹⁵ =Thag. 20^{ab}.
- 426²⁶⁻²⁷ = Mp. *ad* A. II, 212¹.
- 449 *note* ‡ : M. I, 82³⁷.
- 458³¹ na jīvati na jīvissati.
- 465²² *yathā aññāsu jātisū* ti.
- 506³¹ *tanhāpaccayā*.
- 542 *note* * *add* : Mp. *p.* 258 *sq.*
- 544¹⁶ dāri-.
- 575 *note* * *add* : Mp. *p.* 200 *sqq.*, *ad* A. I, 25¹⁶
(Mogharāja).
- 642³⁸ : 312^b *in lieu of* 311^d.
- 662¹ (*s.v.* Alakassa) : Burmese MSS. : Mūl(h)aka-, Mp.
p. 200³⁵ : Cūlhaka-.

CONTENTS OF VOL. II

| | | PAGE |
|---|-----------|------|
| III. MAHĀVAGGA. | | |
| 1. Pabbajjāsuttam | - - - - - | 381 |
| 2. Padhānasuttam | - - - - - | 386 |
| 3. Subhāsitasuttam | - - - - - | 394 |
| 4. Pūralāsasuttam [= Sundarikabhāradvājasuttam] | - - - - - | 400 |
| 5. Māghasuttam | - - - - - | 413 |
| 6. Sabhiyasuttam | - - - - - | 419 |
| 7. Selasuttam | - - - - - | 437 |
| 8. Sallasuttam | - - - - - | 457 |
| 9. Vāsethasuttam | - - - - - | 462 |
| 10. Kokālikasuttam | - - - - - | 473 |
| 11. Nālakasuttam | - - - - - | 483 |
| 12. Dvayatānupassanāsuttam | - - - - - | 501 |
| IV. ATTĀKAVAGGA. | | |
| 1. Kāmasuttam | - - - - - | 511 |
| 2. Guhatthakasuttam | - - - - - | 514 |
| 3. Dutthaththakasuttam | - - - - - | 518 |
| 4. Suddhatthakasuttam | - - - - - | 523 |
| 5. Paramatthakasuttam | - - - - - | 529 |
| 6. Jarāsuttam | - - - - - | 531 |
| 7. Tissa-Metteyyasuttam | - - - - - | 535 |
| 8. Pasūrasuttam | - - - - - | 538 |
| 9. Māgandiyasuttam | - - - - - | 542 |
| 10. Purābhedasuttam | - - - - - | 548 |
| 11. Kalahavivādasuttam | - - - - - | 551 |
| 12. Cūlavyūhasuttam | - - - - - | 554 |
| 13. Mahāvyūhasuttam | - - - - - | 557 |
| 14. Tuvatākasuttam | - - - - - | 562 |
| 15. Attadandasuttam | - - - - - | 566 |
| 16. Sāriputtasuttam, or Therapañhas° | - - - - - | 569 |

V. PĀRĀYANAVAGGA.

| | PAGE |
|--|------|
| (<i>Vatthugāthā</i>) - - - - - | 575 |
| 1. Ajitasuttam [= <i>Ajitamānavapucchā</i>] - - - - - | 586 |
| 2. Tissa-Metteyyasuttam - - - - - | 588 |
| 3. Punṇakasuttam - - - - - | 589 |
| 4. Mettagūsuttam - - - - - | 590 |
| 5. Dhotakasuttam - - - - - | 592 |
| 6. Upasīvasuttam - - - - - | 593 |
| 7. Nandasuttam - - - - - | 595 |
| 8. Hemakasuttam - - - - - | 596 |
| 9. Todeyyasuttam - - - - - | 596 |
| 10. Kappasuttam - - - - - | 597 |
| 11. Jatukanṇisuttam - - - - - | 598 |
| 12. Bhadrāvudhasuttam - - - - - | 598 |
| 13. Udayasuttam - - - - - | 599 |
| 14. Posālasuttam - - - - - | 600 |
| 15. Mogharājasuttam - - - - - | 601 |
| 16. Piṅgiyasuttam - - - - - | 602 |
| (<i>Saṅgītikāravacanam</i>) - - - - - | 603 |
| ("Pārāyanam anugāyissam") - - - - - | 604 |

Paramatthajotikā II.

III. MAHĀVAGGA.

1.

Pabbajjam kittayissāmī ti Pabbajjāsuttam. Kā uppatti: (405). Bhagavati kira Sāvatthiyam viharante āyasmato Ānandassa parivitakko udapādi*: ‘Sāriputtādīnam mahāsāvakānam pabbajjā kittitā, tam bhikkhū ca upāsakā ca jānanti, Bhagavato pana akittitā; yan nūnāham kitteyyan’ ti. So Jetavanavihāre āsane nisiditvā cittavijanīm gahetvā bhikkhūnam Bhagavato pabbajjam kittento idam suttam abhāsi.

Tattha, ya s m ā pabbajjam kittentena, yathā pabbaji, tam kittetabbam, yathā ca pabbaji, tam kittentena, yathā vīmamsamāno pabbajjam rocesi, tam kittetabbam, t a s m ā “pabbajjam kittayissāmī” ti vatvā yathā pabbaji ti ādim āha. Cakkhumā ti pañcahi cakkhūhi sampanno ti attho. 405. Sesam ādigāthāya uttānam eva. Idāni “yathā vīmamsamāno” ti tam attham pakāsento āha: sambādho ‘yan¹ ti. 406. Tattha sambādho ti puttadārādisampilanena kilesasampilanena ca kusalakiriyāya okāsavirahito²; rajassāyatanañ ti Kambojādayo viya assādīnam rāgādirajassa uppattideso†; abbhokāso ti vuttasambādhassa paṭipakkhabhāvena ākāso viya vivaṭā³; iti disvāna pabbajī ti iti gharāvāsapabbajjāsu vyādhijarāmarañehi suṭṭhutaram codiyamānahadayo ādīnavam ānisamsañ ca vīmaṇsitvā mahābhinnikkhamanam

* (Cf. 47²). † Vide Sum. I, 124³⁰–125⁸, Asl. 140³⁴–141⁹.

¹ B^a sambādhāyam gharāvāso.

² B^a okāsarohito.

³ B^a vivato.

abhinikkhamitvā¹ Anomānadītire² khaggena kese chinditvā tāvad eva dvaṅgulamattasāñhitasamanasāruppakesamassu hutvā Ghaṭikārena brahmunā upanīte aṭṭha parikkhāre gahetvā ‘evam nivāsetabbam, evam pārupitabban’ ti kenaci ananusiṭṭho³ anekajātisahassappavattitena attano pabbaj-jācīnne’ eva sikkhāpiyamāno pabbaji, ekam kāsāvam nivāsetvā ekam⁴ uttarāsaṅgam karitvā cīvaraṁ khandhe karitvā mattikāpattam amse ālaggetvā⁵ pabbajitavesam adhiṭṭhāsi ti vuttam hoti. Sesam ettha uttānattham⁶ eva. Evam Bhagavato pabbajjam kittetvā tato param pabbajitapaṭipattim Anomānadītiram² hitvā padhānāya gamanañ ca pakā-

407. setum pabbajitvāna kāyenā ti ādi sabbam abhāsi. Tattha kāyena pāpakammam vivajjai ti tividham kāyaduccaritam vajjesi; vaciduccaritan ti catubbidham vaciduccaritam; āji-vam parisodhayai ti micchājīvam hitvā sammājīvam eva pavat-

408. tayi. Evam ājīvatthamakam sīlam sodhetvā Anomānadītirato² timsayojanappamānam sattāhenā⁷ agamā Rājagaham Buddha. Tattha kiñcāpi, yadā Rājagaham agamā⁸, tadā buddho na hoti, tathā pi ‘Buddhassa pubbacariyā’ ti katvā evam vattum labbhati, “idha rājā jāto, idha rajjam aggahesī” ti ādi lokiyavohāravacanam viya; Magadhānan ti, Magadhānam janapadassa nagaran ti vuttam hoti; Giribajan ti idam pi tassa nāmam, tam hi Pañdava-Gijjhakūṭa-Vebhāra-Isigili-Vepullānāmakānam pañcannam girinam majjhe vajo viya ṭhitam, tasmā Giribajan ti vuccati; pindāya abhihāresī ti bhikkhatthāya tasmin nagare cari; so kira nagaradvāre ṣhatvā cintesi: ‘sacāham rañño Bimbisārassa attano āgamanam nivedeyyam: “Suddhodanassa putto Siddhattho nāma kumāro āgato” ti, bahum pi me paccayam abhihāreyya⁹, na kho pan’ etam patirūpam pabbajitassa ārocetvā paccayaga-hanam; handāham pindāya carāmī’ ti devadattiyam pam-sukūlacīvaraṁ pārupitvā mattikāpattam¹⁰ gahetvā pācina-

¹ B^a nikkhanto.² S^{kgm} Anoman°.³ B^a anānusiṭṭho.⁴ B^a ekamsam.⁵ B^a laggetvā.⁶ B^a uttānam.⁷ S^{gm} sattā’ eva.⁸ B^a agamāsi.⁹ B^a abhimāreyya (o: abhihar°, cf. 383 note 2).¹⁰ B^a mattikap°.

dvārena nagaram pavisitvā anugharam piṇḍāya acari, tenāha āyasmā Ānando: piṇḍāya abhihāresī ti; ākinñavaralakkhaṇo ti sariре ākiritvā viya thapitavaralakkhaṇo vipulavaralakkhaṇo vā, vipulam pi hi¹ ākinñan ti vuccati, yathāha: “ākinñaluddo puriso dhāticelam va makkhito”* ti, vipulaluddo ti attho. Tam addasā ti tato kira purimāni satta divasāni 409.
 nagare nakkhattam ghositam ahosi, tam divasam pana “nakkhattam vītivattam, kammantā payojetabbā” ti bheri cari;
 atha mahājano rājaṅgaṇe sannipati, rājā pi ‘kammantam samvidahissāmī’ ti sīhapañjaram vivaritvā balakāyam passanto tam piṇḍāya abhihārentam² Mahāsattam addasa,—
 tenāha āyasmā Ānando: tam addasa Bimbisāro pāsādasmiṁ patitthito ti³. Imam attham abhāsatthā ti imam attham¹ amaccānam abhāsi. Idāni tam tesam amaccānam bhāsitam 410.
 attham dassento āha: imam bhonto ti. Tattha iman ti so rājā bodhisattam dasseti, bhonto ti amacce ālapati; nisāmethā ti passatha; abhirūpo ti dassaniyaṅgapaccaṅgo, brahā ti ārohapariṇāhasampanno, sucī ti parisuddhachavivāṇo; caraṇenā ti gamanena; ⁴nīcakulā-m-ivā ti⁴ nīcakulā 411. iva pabbajito na hotī ti attho, ma-kārō padasandhikaro; kuhim bhikkhu gamissatī ti ‘ayam bhikkhu kuhim gamissati ajja kattha vasissati, tam jānitum rājadūtā sīgham gacchantu, dassanakāmā hi mayam assā’ ti iminā adhippāyena bhanati; gutta-dvāro okkhittacakkhutāya, susamvuto satiyā, guttadvāro vā satiyā, susamvuto pāsādikena samghāticivāradhāraṇena; khippam pattam apūresī ti sampajānattā patissatattā ca adhikam agaphanto ‘alam ettāvatā’ ti ajjhāsayapūraṇena khippam pattam apūresi. Munī ti monatthāya paṭipannattā 414. appattamunibhāvo pi muni cc eva vutto lokavohārena vā, lokiyyā hi amonasampattam pi pabbajitam munī ti bhananti; Pandavam abhihāresī ti tam pabbatam āruhi⁵; so kira manusse pucchi: “imasmin nagare pabbajitā kattha vasantī” ti,

* S. i, 205; J. III, 309⁸, 539⁹ (o: gālhaluddo); cf. III, 309⁴.

¹ S^{kgn} om.

² B^a abhiharantam.

³ S^{kgn} ad. . . . p e . . .

⁴⁻⁴ S^{kgn} om.

⁵ B^a abhirūhi (S.N. 139^a).

- ath' assa te "Pāṇḍavassa upari puratthābhīmukhapab-
bhāre" ti ārocesum, tasmā tam eva Pāṇḍavam abhīhāresi
416. 'ettha vāso bhavissatī' ti evam cintetvā. *Vyagghūsabho va
sīho va girigabbhare* ti, giriguhāyām vyaggho va usabho va
sīho viya ca *nisinno* ti attho, ete hi tayo setṭhā vigatabhaya-
bheravā girigabbhare nisidanti, tasmā evam upamam akāsi.
417. *Bhaddayānenā* ti hatthiassarathasivikādinā uttamayānena.
418. *Sa yānabhūmim yāyitvā* ti, yāvatikā bhūmi hatthiassādinā
yānena¹ sakkā gantum, tam gantvā²; *āsajjā* ti patvā, sami-
420. pam assa gantvā ti attho; *upāvisī* ti nisidi. *Yuvā* ti yob-
banasampanno, *daharo* ti jātiyā taruṇo, *paṭhamuppattito
susū* ti tadubhayavisesanam eva: yuvāsi ti sati yobbane
paṭhamuppattito³ paṭhamen' eva yobbanavegena utṭhito⁴,
daharo cāsi⁵ ti sati ca daharatte susu bālako⁶ viya khāyasi ti.
421. *Anīkaggan* ti balakāyām senāmukham; *dadāmi bhoge bhuñ-
jassū* ti ettha 'ahan te⁷ Aṅga-Magadhesu yāv' icchasi, tāva
dadāmi bhoge, te tvam *sobhayanto* anīkaggam *nāgasamgha-*
422. *purakkhato bhuñjassū* ti evam sambandho veditabbo. *Ujū
janapado rājā* ti "dadāmi bhoge, bhuñjassu jātiñ c' akkhāhi
pucchito" ti evam kira vutto Mahāpuriso cintesi: 'sace
aham rajjena atthiko assam, Cātummahārājikādayo pi mam
attano attano rajjena nimanteyyam, ghare ṭhito eva vā
cakkavattirajjam kāreyyam, ayam pana rājā ajānanto evam
āha; handāham jānāpemī' ti bāham uccāretvā⁸ attanā āga-
tadisābhāgam niddisanto⁹ ujū janapado rājā ti ādim āha.
Tattha *Himavantassa passato* ti bhaṇanto sassasampattive-
kalyābhāvam dassesi, *Himavantam hi nissāya pāśāna-
vivarasambhavā mahāsālā pi pañcahi vadḍhihi vadḍhanti,

* (A. I, 152¹⁵, III, 44⁴.)

¹ B^a hatthiassādiyānena. ² B^a ad. t i a t t h o.

³ B^a yuvā susu ti yobbanena, pathamuppattito ti.

⁴ B^a upaṭṭhito.

⁵ B^a daharo sī. ⁶ S^{kgn} subālako *in lieu of* susu bālako.

⁷⁻⁷ B^a bhante.

⁸ Cf. 370⁴; S^g < uddhāretvā; B^a has vācam *in lieu of* bāham.

⁹ B^a nidassento.

kim aṅga pana khette vuttāni sassāni¹; *dhanaviriyena sampanno* ti bhananto sattahi ratanehi avekalyattam paraṇājūhi atakkaniyam vīrapurisādhiṭhitabhāvañ c' assa das-seti; *Kosalesu*² *nicketino* ti bhananto navakarājabhāvam paṭikkhipati, navakarājā hi niketī ti na vuccati, yassa pana ādikālato³ pabhuti anvayavasena so eva janapado nivāso, so niketī ti vuccati, tathārūpo ca rājā Suddhodano, yam sandhāyāha: *Kosalesu*² *nicketino* ti, tena anvayāgatam pi bhogasampattim dīpeti. Ettāvatā attano bhogasampattim dipetvā *Ādiccā nāma gottena Sākiyā nāma jātiyā* ti iminā jātisampattiñ ca ācikkhitvā, yam vuttam raññā “dadāmi bhoge bhuñjassū” ti, tam paṭikkhipanto āha: *tamhā kulā*⁴ *pabbajito 'mhi rāja, na kāme abhipatthayan* ti, yadi hi aham kāme abhipatthayeyyam, na īdisam dhanaviriyasampannam⁵ dvāsītisahassavīrapurisasmākulam kulam⁶ chaddetvā pabbajeyyan ti ayam kir' ettha adhippāyo. Evam rañño vacanam paṭikkhipitvā tato param attano pabbajjāhetum das-sento āha: *kāmesv ādīnavam disvā, nekkhammam datthu*⁷ *khemato* ti, etam⁸ “pabbajito 'mhi” ti iminā abhisambandhitabbam. Tattha ca⁹ *datthu*⁷ ti disvā. Sesam ettha ito purimagāthāsu ca yam yam na vicāritam, tam sabbam uttānattā⁹ eva na vicāritan ti veditabbam. Evam attano pabbajjāhetum vatvā padhānatthāya gantukāmo rājānam āmantento āha: *padhānāya gamissāmi, ettha me rañjati*¹⁰ *mano* ti. Tass' attho: yasmāham mahārāja nekkhammam datthu khemato pabbajito, tasmā tam paramathanekkhammam nibbānāmatam¹¹ sabbadhammānam aggaṭṭhena padhānam patthento padhānatthāya gamissāmi, ettha me padhāne rañjati mano, na kāmesū ti.

Evam vutte¹² kira rājā Bodhisattam āha: “pubbe va m' etam bhante sutam: ‘Suddhodanarañño kirautto Siddhat-

¹ B^a ad. ti.

² B^a Kosallassa.

³ B^a ādi to.

⁴ B^a ad. ca.

⁵ B^a om. īdisam dhana-

⁶ B^a om.

⁷ B^a datthum, datthun resp.

⁸ S^{kgn} B^a evam.

⁹ S^{kgn} uttānattā.

¹⁰ B^a here rajjati.

¹¹ B^a nibbānam nāma, tam.

¹² Sk vutta, B^a vutto.

423.

424.

thakumāro cattāri pubbanimittāni disvā pabbajitvā buddho bhavissatī’ ti, so ’ham bhante tumhākam adhimuttim disvā evam pasanno: ‘¹buddhattam pāpuṇissathā’ ti; bhante buddhattam patvā pathamam mama vijitam² okkamey-yāthā” ti.³

PABBAJJĀSUTTAVANNAÑANAÑAÑA NITTTHITĀ.

2.

(425). Tam mam padhānapahitattan ti Padhānasuttam⁴. Kā uppatti: “Padhānāya gamissāmi ettha me rañjatī mano” ti āyas-mā Ānando Pabbajjāsuttam niṭṭhapesi. Bhagavā Gandha-kuṭiyam nisinno cintesi: ‘mayā chab bassāni padhānam pat-thayamānena dukkarakārikā katā, tam ajja bhikkhūnam kathessāmi’ ti. Atha Gandhakutito nikkhmitvā buddhāsane nisinno tam mam padhānapahitattan ti ārabhitvā idam sut-tam abhāsi.

425. Tattha *tam man* ti dvīhi pi vacanehi attānam eva niddisati; *padhānapahitattan* ti nibbānatthāya pesitacittam pariccat-taattabhāvam vā⁵; *nadiñ Nerañjarāñ patī* ti lakkhanam niddisati, lakkhanam hi padhānapahitattatāya Nerañjarā nadī, ten’ eva c’ ettha upayogavacanam, ayam pan’ attho: nadiyā Nerañjarāyā ti, Nerañjarāya tīre ti vuttam hoti; *viparakkammā* ti atīva parakkamitvā; *jhāyantan* ti appāna-kajjhānam⁶ anuyuñjantam; *yogakkhemassa pattiya* ti catuhi

426. yokehi khemassa nibbānassa adhigamattham. *Namuci* ti Māro, so hi attano visayā nikkhmitukāme devamanusse na muñcati antarāyam tesam⁷ karoti, tasmā Namuci ti vuccati; *karunān*⁸ ti anuddayāyuttam; *bhāsamāno upāgamī* ti idam uttānam eva, kasmā pana upāgato ti⁹: Mahāpuriso kira ekadivasam cintesi: ‘sabbadā āhāram pariyesamāno jīvite sāpekkho hoti, na ca sakkā jīvite sāpekkhena amatam adhi-

¹ B^a ins. a d d h ā,

² B^a vijitena.

³ S^{kgn} okkameyyathā ti.

⁴ B^a Tam man ti Padhānasuttam. ⁵ B^a om.

⁶ B^a appānakajjhānakam, S^{kgn} appanājhō.

⁷ B^a nesam, S^k om. ⁸ B^a ad. vācan. ⁹ B^a upagato, om. ti.

gantun' ti, tato āhārūpacchedāya paṭipajji, tena kiso dubbanño ca¹ ahosi. Atha Māro 'ayam sambodhāya² maggo hoti na hotī' ti ajānanto 'atighoram tapam karoti, kadāci mama visayam atikkameyyā' ti bhīto 'idañ c' idañ ca vatvā vāressāmī' ti āgato ten' evāha: *kiso tvam asi dubbanno, santike maranān tavā* ti. Evañ ca³ vatvā ath' assa marapasan-tikabhāvam⁴ sādhento āha: *sahassabhāgo maranassa ekamso tava jīvitam* ti. Tass' attho: sahassam bhāgānam assā ti sahassabhāgo, ko so: "maranassa paccayo" ti pāthaseso; eko amso ekamso. Idam vuttam hoti: ayam appānakajjhā-nādisahassabhāgo tava maranassa paccayo, tato pana te eko eva bhāgo jīvitam, evam santike maranān tavā ti. Evam maranassa santikabhāvam sādhetvā, atha nam jīvite samus-sāhento āha: *jīvam⁵ bho jīvitam seyyo* ti, 'kathām seyyo' ti ce: *jīvam puññāni kāhasi*. Atha attano⁶ sammatāni puññāni dassento āha: *carato ca te ti*. Tattha brahmacariyan ti 428. kālena kālam methunavirati sandhāyāha, yam tāpasā kāronti; *jūhato* ti juhantassa. Sesam ettha pākaṭam eva. *Duggo maggo*⁷ ti imam pana addhagātham padhānavicchandam⁸ janento āha. Tattha appānakajjhānādigahanattā⁹ dukkhena gantabbo¹⁰ ti *duggo*, dukkhitakāyacittena kattab-battā *dukkaro*, santikamaranena tādisenāpi pāpuṇitum asak-kuṇeyyato *durabhismabhavo* ti evam attho veditabbo. Ito param *imā gāthā bhanam* Māro *atthā Buddhassa santike* ti ayam addhagāthā¹¹ saṅgītikārehi vuttā, "sakalagāthā pī" ti e k e, 'Bhagavatā eva pana param viya attānam niddisan-tena sabbam ettha evamjātikam vuttan' ti ayam amhākam khanti. Tattha *atthā* ti atthāsi. Sesam uttānam eva. Chatthāgāthāya¹² *yen* 'atthenā ti ettha paresam antarāya-karanena¹³ attano atthena tvam pāpima āgato ti ayam adhip-

429

430.

¹ B^a va. ² S^{kgn} ayam bodhāya (or asambodhāya).

³ B^a ad. p a n a. ⁴ S^{kgn} om. maranā-. ⁵ B^a jīva.

⁶ B^a (S^k) attanā. ⁷ B^a om. ⁸ B^a °vicchinnam.

⁹ B^a °jjhānādivahattā (o: °j j h ā n ā d h i v a h a t t ā ?).

¹⁰ S^{kgn} pattabbo, B^a gandhabbo. ¹¹ B^a upaḍḍhagāthā.

¹² B^a Chaṭṭhamagāthāya.

¹³ (o: antarāyakarena); B^a °kāraṇena.

431. pāyo. Sesam uttānam eva. “Jīvam puññāni kāhasī” ti idam pana vacanam paṭikkhipanto *anumattena*¹ pi ti imam gātham āha. Tattha *puññenā* ti vatṭagāmim Mārena vut-tapuññam² sandhāya bhaṇati. Sesam uttānam eva. Idāni “ekamso tava jīvitān” ti idam vacanam ārabbha Māram santajjento atthi saddhā ti imam gātham āha. Tatrādhip-pāyo: are Māra, yo anuttare santivarapade assaddho bhaveyya, saddho pi vā kusīto, saddho āraddhviriyo samāno pi vā duppañño³, tam tvam jīvitam anupucchamāno sobhey-yāsi⁴, mayham pana anuttare santivarapade okappanasaddhā atthi, ta t h ā kāyikacetasikam⁵ asithilaparakkamatāsamkhātam *viriyam*⁶, vajirūpamā *paññā ca mama vijjati*, so tvam evam mam pahitattam muttajjhāsayam⁷ kim⁸ jīvam anupucchasi; paññā ca mamā ti ettha ca-saddena sati samādhi ca, evam sante, yehi pañcahi indriyehi samannāgatā nibbānam pāpunanti, tesu ekenāpi avirahitam evam mam pahitattam kim jīvam⁹ anupucchasi, nanu

“ekāham jīvitam seyyo viriyam ārabbhato dalham paññāvantassa jhāyato¹⁰ passato udayabbayan” * ti.

Evam Māram santajjettvā attano dehacittappavattim das-sento nadinām apī ti gāthāttayam¹¹ āha. Tam padatthato¹²

433. pākaṭam eva, ayam pana adhippāyavaññanā: yv āyam mama sarire appānakajjhānaviriyavegasamuṭṭhito vāto vattati, loke Gangā-Yamunādinām *nadinām*¹³ pi *sotāni ayam visosaye, kiñ ca me evam pahitattassa catunālimattam lohitam na upasoseyya*. Na kevalañ ca me lohitam eva sussati, api ca kho pana tamhi *lohitē sussamānamhi baddhābaddhabhedam*¹⁴

* Dhp. 112^{cd} + 111^d + 113^d.

¹ B^a anumatto, S^k anumatta, S^{gn} anumatte.

² B^a vuttam puññam. ³ B^a apañño.

⁴ B^a bhaveyyā ti. ⁵ B^a kāyikacetasika-.

⁶ B^a ad. ca. ⁷ B^a u t t a m a j j h ā s a y a m .

⁸ B^a kasmā. ⁹ B^a ad. tvam

¹⁰ B^a jhāyino. ¹¹ B^a gāthādvayam. ¹² B^a attatho.

¹³ B^a om. nadinām; S^{kgn} °Yamunānadīnam, only.

¹⁴ B^a bandhabandhabhedam.

sarīrānugatam *pittam* asitapītādipaticchādakam catunālīmattam eva *semhañ ca*, kiñ cāparan ti: tattakam eva muttañ ca ojañ ca sussati, tesu ca sussamānesu mamsāni pī khiyanti, tassa me evam anupubbenā *mamsesu khiyamānesu bhivyo cittam pasidati* na tv eva tappaccayā samsīdati; so tvam idisam cittam ajānanto sarīramattam eva disvā bhañasi: “kiso tvam asi dubbañño, santike marañan tavā” ti; na kevalañ ca me cittam eva pasīdati, api ca kho pana *bhivyo sati ca paññā ca samādhī¹* mama titthati añumatto pi pamādo vā moho vā cittavikkhepo vā n’ atthi. *Tassa mayham evam viharato*, ye keci² samañabrahmañā atītam vā³ addhānam anāgatam vā etarahi vā opakkamikā vēdanā vediyanti, tāsam⁴ nidassanabhūtam *pattassa uttamavedanam*, y a t h ā aññesam dukkhena phutthānam sukham, sitena unñham, unñhena sītam, khudāya bhojanam, pipāsāya phutthānam udakam apekkhate cittam, e v a m pañcasu kāmaguñesu eka-kāmam pi *nāpekkhate cittam* ‘aho vatāham subhojanam bhuñ-jitvā sukhaseyyam sayeyyan’ ti idisenākārena ⁵ekacittam pi⁵ na uppannam, *passa* tvam Māra sattassa *suddhatan* ti. Evam attano suddhatam dassetvā ‘nivāremi tan’ ti āgatassa Mārassa⁶ manorathabhañjanattham Mārasenam kittetvā tāya aparājeyyabhāvam⁷ dassento *kāmā te pañhamā senā* ti ādikā cha gāthāyo āha. Tattha, y a s m ā ādito va agāriyabhūte satte vatthukāmesu kilesakāmā mohayanti, te abhibhuyya anāgāriyabhāvam upagatānam pantesu vā senāsaneshu aññataraññataresu vā adhikusalesu dhammesu *arati* uppajjati—vuttañ⁸ c’ etam “pabbajitena kho³ āvuso abhirati dukkarā”* ti—, tato te³ parapañibaddhajivikattā *khuppi pāsā* bādhethi, tāya bādhitānam⁹ pariyesanatanhā cittam kilamayati, atha

435.

436.

* S. IV, 260²².¹ B^a ad. ca.² o: yā kāci ?³ B^a om.⁴ Sk^{gn} tādisam, S^g tādiyam. ⁵⁻⁵ B^a mama cittam, om. pi.⁶ B^a Evam attano suddhattam dassetvā idāni ‘vāressāminan’ ti āgatamārassa.⁷ B^a aparājitabhāvam.⁸ B^a vuttam pi.⁹ Sk^{gn} B^a bādhitāya.

437. nesam kilantacittānam *iññamiddham* okkamatī, tato visesam anadhigacchantānam durabhisambhavesu araññavanapathesu senāsaneshu viharatam utrāsasaññitā *bhīru* jāyati, tesam ussamikitaparisamkitānam digharattam vivekarasam anassādayamānānam viharatam ‘na siyā nu kho esa maggo’ ti paṭipattiyyam *vicikicchā* uppajjati, tam vinodetvā viharatam appamattakena visesādhigamena mānamakkhatthambhā jāyanti, te pi vinodetvā viharatam tato adhikataram visesā-
438. dhigamam nissāya *lābhassakkārasilokā* uppajjanti, lābhādīmucchitā dhammapatirūpakāni pakāsentā *micchā yasam* adhigantvā tattha ṭhitā jātiādīhi *attānam ukkamsenti* param vambhenti, ta s m ā kāmādinām evam¹ paṭhamasenādi-
439. bhāvo veditabbo. Evam etam dasavidham senam uddisitvā y a s m ā sā kañhadhammasamnāgatattā Kañhassa Namucino upakārāya samvattati², ta s m ā nam “tava senā” ti niddisanto āha: esā Namuci te senā Kañhassābhippahārinī ti. Tattha *abhippahārinī* ti samanabrāhmaṇānam ghātanī³ nippothamī, antarāyakari ti attho; na tam⁴ *asūro jināti jetvā ca labhate sukhan* ti evam tava senam asūro kāye ca jivite ca sāpekho puriso na jināti, sūro pana jināti jetvā ca⁵ maggasu-
440. kham phalasukhañ ca āvahati⁶ adhigacchatī. Yasmā ca labhate sukham, tasmā tam sukhām pathayamāno aham pi esa muñjanī parihareyyam, saṅgāmāvacarā anivattino purisā attano anivattanakabhāvam ñāpanattham sise vā dhaje vā āvudhe vā muñjatinām bandhanti, ‘tam ayam pi pariharati’ ec eva mam dhārehi, tava senāparājītassa⁷ *dhir-atthu mama jīvitam*; tasmā evam⁷ dhārehi: *saṅgāme me matam seyyo yañce jīve parājito*, yena jīvitena parājito jīve, tasmā jīvitā tayā sammāpaṭipannānam antarāyakarena sad-dhim saṅgāme matam mama seyyo ti attho, ‘kasmā matam seyyo’ ti ce: yasmā pagālhā ettha⁸ . . . pe . . . subbatā. *Ettha* kāmādikāya⁹ attukkamsanaparavambhanapariyosānāya tava senāya *pagālhā* nimuggā anuppavitthā eke samanabrāhmaṇā
- 441.

¹ Ba om.² Ba sampavattati.³ Ba vighātini.⁴ Ba n a m.⁵ S^{kgn} om.⁶ Ba senāya parājītassa.⁷ S^{kgn} etam.⁸ Ba c' ettha.⁹ Ba subbatā ti. Vatthukāmādikāya.

na dissanti sīlādihi guṇehi na ppakāsanti andhakāram paviṭ-ṭhā viya honti; ete evam pagālhā samānā, sace pi kadāci karahaci ummujjitvā nimujjanapuriso viya “sāhu saddhā” ti ādinā nayena ummujjanti, tathā pi tāya senāya ajjhottaṭhāttā *tañ ca maggam¹ na jānanti* khemam nibbānagāminam, sabbe pi buddhapaccekabuddhādayo *yena gacchanti subbatā* ti. Imam pana gātham sutvā Māro puna kiñci avatvā eva pakkāmi, pakkante² tasmin Mahāsatto tāya dukkarakārikāya kiñci pi³ visesam anadhidgacchanto anukamena ‘siyā nu⁴kho añño maggo bodhāyā’ ti ādīni cintetvā olārikāhāram āhāretvā balam gahetvā Visākhaṇuṇamadivase pag eva Sujātāya pāyāsam paribhuñjitvā⁴ Bhadravanasanđe divāvihāram niśiditvā tattha aṭṭha samāpattiyo nibbattento divasam vītināmetvā sāyanhasamaye Mahābodhimandābhimukho gantvā Sotthiyena dinnā aṭṭha tīṇamutthiyo Bodhimūle vikirityā dasasahassalokadhātudevatāhi katasakkārabahumāno ‘kāmam taco ca nahārū ca aṭṭhī ca avasisattu, upasussatu sarīre⁵ mamsalohitan’ ti caturaṅgaviriyam adhiṭṭhahitvā, ‘na dāni buddhattam apāpunitvā pallamkam bhindissāmī’ ti paṭiññam katvā aparājita-pallamkena⁶ niśidi. Tam nātvā Māro pāpimā ‘ajja Siddhattho paṭiññam katvā niśinno, ajj’ eva dāni ’ssa sā paṭiññā paṭibāhitabbā’ ti Bodhimandato yāva cakkavālam āyatam⁷, dvādasayojanavithhāram, uddham navayojana-muggatam Mārasenam samuṭṭhapetvā diyaddhayojanasatap-pamānam Girimekhalam hatthirājam⁸ āruyha bāhusahasram māpetvā nānāvudhāni gahetvā⁹ “gaṇhatha hanatha paharathā” ti bhananto Ālavakasutte† vuttappakārā vuṭṭhiyo māpesi; tā Mahāpurisam patvā tattha vuttappakārā eva sampajjimsu. Tato vajiramkusena hatthikumbhe¹⁰ paritvā Mahāpurisassa¹¹ samīpam netvā “uṭṭhehi¹² bho Siddhattha pallamkā” ti āha. Mahāpuriso “na uṭṭhahāmi*

* *Vide P. P. A. 251–253.*† (224⁹).¹ B^a mahāmaggam.² B^a ad. pana.³ B^a om.⁴ B^a om. pari-.⁵ B^a ad. sabbā tam.⁶ B^a °pallamke.⁷ B^a pariyantam.⁸ B^a hatthirājānam.^{9–9} B^a om.¹⁰ o: hatthim kumbhe?¹¹ B^a Mahāpurisa-.¹² B^a uṭṭhaha.

Mārā” ti vatvā tam dhajinim¹ samantā vilokento imā gā-thāyo abhāsi: samantā dhajinin ti. Tattha *dhajinin* ti senam; *yuttan* ti uyyuttam; *savāhanan* ti Girimekhalanā-garājasahitam; *paccuggacchāmī* ti abhimukho upari gamis-sāmi, so ca kho ten’ eva kāyena, kasmā: *mā mam thānā acā-vayi*, *mam* etasmā thānā aparājitapallamkā Māro mā cālesī 442. ti vuttam hoti. *Na ppasahaṭī* ti sahitum na sakkoti nābhī-bhavati vā; *āmam pattan* ti āmam mattikābhājanam²; *as-443. manā* ti pāsānēna. Sesam ettha pākaṭam eva. Idāni ‘etan te Māra senam bhinditvā tato param vijitasāṅgamo sampattadhammarājābhiseko idam karissāmī’ ti dassento āha: *vasimkaritvā* ti. Tattha *vasimkaritvā samkappan* ti maggabhāvanāya sabbam micchāsamkappam pahāya sam-māsamkappass’ eva pavattanena *vasimkaritvā samkappam*; *satiñ ca sūpat̄hitān*³ ti kāyādisu catusu thānesu attano satiñ ca sutṭhu upat̄hitam karityā; evam *vasimkatasam-kappo sūpat̄hitasati*⁴ *rathā rattham* vicarissāmī devamanus-sabhedē *puthu sāvake vinayanto*. Atha mayā viniyamānā 444. *te appamattā . . . pe . . . na socare*, tam nibbānāmatam evā ti adhippāyo. ⁵Atha Māro imā gāthāyo⁵ sutvā āha: “mam evarūpam yakkham⁶ disvā na bhāyasi bhikkhū” ti. “Āma Māra na bhāyāmī” ti. “Kasmā na bhāyāsī” ti. “Dānā-dinam pāramipuññānam katattā” ti. “Ko etam jānāti: dānādīni tvam akāsī” ti. “Kim ettha pāpima sakkhi-kiccena, api ca ekasmim yeva bhave Vessantaro hutvā yam dānam adāsim, tassānubhāvena sattakkhattum chahi pakā-rehi sañjātakampā ayam mahāpaṭhavī yeva sakkhī” ti. Evam vutte udakapariyantam katvā mahāpaṭhavī kampi bheravasaddam muñcamānā, yam sutvā Māro asanihato⁷ viya bhīto dhajam pañāmetvā palāyi saddhim parisāya. Atha Mahāpuriso tīhi yāmehi tisso vijjā sacchikatvā aru-nuggamane “anekajātisamsāram . . . pe . . . taṇhānam kha-

¹ S^{kgn} d h a j a n i m throughout (and B^a at 392²).

² S^k āmamattikābh°; B^a āmam pakkan ti āmapakkam kācajātam mattikābhājanam. ³ B^a s u p a t i ṭ h i t a n.

⁴ B^a supantiṭhitas°.

^{5—5} B^a Tam.

⁶ B^a b h a y ā n a k a m.

⁷ B^a asaninipāto.

yan aijjhagā ”* ti imam udānam udānesi. Māro udānasadde-na āgantvā ‘ayam “buddho ahan” ti paṭijānāti; handa nam¹ anubandhāmi ābhisaṁcārikam² passitum, sac’ assa kiñci kāyena vācāya vā khalitam bhavissati, heṭhessāmi nan’ ti pubbe bodhisattabhūmiyam chab bassāni anubandhitvā buddhattam pattam ekam vassam anubandhi†. Tato Bhagavato kiñci khalitam apassanto satta vassāni 446.
ti imā nibbejaniyagāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha otāran ti ran-dham vivaram; nādhigacchissan ti nādhigamim. Meda-vannan ti medapindasadisam; anupariyagā ti parito parito agamāsi; mudū ti mudukam; vindemā ti adhigaccheyyāma³; assādanā ti sādubhāvo. Vāyas’ etto ti vāyaso etto. Sesam 447.
ettha pākaṭam eva, ayam pana yojanā: satta vassāni Bhagavantam otārāpekho anubandhim katthaci avijahanto ⁴padā padam⁴, evam anubandhitvā pi ca otāram nādhigamim⁵; so ’ham, yathā nāma medavannam pāsānam medassaññī vāyaso ekasmim passe mukhatuṇḍakena vijjhitvā assādam avinda-māno ‘app eva nāma etha mudu vindema, api ito assādanā siyā’ ti samantā tath’ eva vijjhanto anupariyāyitvā katthaci assādam aladdhā ‘pāsāno vāyan’ ti nibbijja pakkameyya, evam evāyam Bhagavantam kāyakammādisu attano parit-tapaññāmukhatuṇḍakena⁶ vijjhanto samantā anupariyagā ‘app eva nāma katthaci aparisuddhakāyasamācāradim⁷ mudubhāvam vindema, kutoci assādanā siyā’ ti, te dāni mayam⁸ assādam alabhamāna kāko va śelam āsajja nibbijjāpema, Gotamam⁹ āsajja [tato Gotamam]⁹ nibbijja apemā ti. Evam vadato kira Mārassa satta vassāni viphalaparis-samam¹⁰ nissāya balavasoko udapādi, ten’ assa visidamāna-ni-gapaccāṅgassa Beluvapanḍu¹¹ nāma vīnā kacchato patitā, 449.

* Dhp. 153–154, etc.

† (37¹⁴).¹ B^a handāham.² S^k B^a abhis^o.³ S^k adhigacchēma, B^a adhigaccheyya.^{4–4} B^a padānupadam.⁵ B^a nādhigacchāmi.⁶ B^a parittapaññātāya mukh^o.⁷ B^a °s a m ā c ā r a t ā d i .⁸ B^a ad. aññam.⁹ B^a om (cf. S. IV, 178¹¹).¹⁰ B^a niphala^o.¹¹ B^a Veluvapanḍu.

yā sakim aṅgulehi¹ vāditā cattāro māse madhurassaram² muñcati, yam gahetvā Sakko Pañcasikhassa adāsi; tam so patamānam pi na bujjhi. Tenâha Bhagavā: *tassa soka-pare-tassa vīñā kacchā abhassatha, tato so dummano yakkho tath' ev' antaradhāyathā ti;* “saṅgītikārā³ āhamsū” ti e k e, amhākam pan’ etam na kkhamatī ti⁴

PADHĀNASUTTAVANÑNANĀ NITTTHITĀ.

3.

(S.N.¹p. 78). Evam me sutan ti Subhāsitasuttam. Attajjhāsayato c’ assa uppatti, Bhagavā hi subhāsitappiyō⁵. So attano subhā-sitasamudācārapakāsanena sattānam dubbhāsitasamudācāram pañsedhento idam suttam abhāsi. Tattha *evam me sutan* ti ādi saṅgītikāravacanam⁶. Tattha “tatra kho Bhagavā ... pe ... bhadante ti te bhikkhū” ti etam apubbam, sesam vuttanayam eva; tasmā apubbavaññanaththam idam vuccati: *tatrā* ti desakālaparidipanam, ⁷tam hi⁷, yam sama-yam viharati, tatra samaye, yasmiñ ca ārāme viharati, tatra ārāme ti dīpeti, bhāsitabbayutte vā desakāle dīpeti, na hi Bhagavā ayutte dese kāle vā⁸ dhammam bhāsatī, “akālo kho (tāva) Bāhiyā”* ti ādi c’ ettha sādhakam⁹; *kho* ti pada-pūraṇamatte avadhārañādikālatthe¹⁰ vā nipāto; *Bhagavā* ti lokagaruparidipanam; *bhikkhū* ti kathāsavayuttapuggalaparidipanam; āmantesi¹¹ ti ālapi ābhāsi¹¹ sambodhesi; *bhikkhavo* ti āmantanākāraparidipanam, tañ ca bhikkhanasilādigunayogasiddhattā vuttam, tena nesam hīnādhikajana-

* Ud. p. 7³¹ (> Dhp. A. II, 214¹⁴ ad Dhp. 101).

¹ So S^{kgn} B^a.

² B^a mudhurasadda.

³ B^a saṅgītikārakā (so B^a at 398¹⁶ and S^{kgn} B^a at 398²⁸; B^a °kārakānam at 405³). ⁴ B^a etam na m a t i ti.

⁵ B^a subhāsitānam piyo.

⁶ B^a °kārānam vacanam.

⁷⁻⁷ B^a tahin ti tam.

⁸ B^a dese vā kāle vā, S^{kgn} desakāle vā.

⁹ S^{kgn} sādhānam (45 note 3). ¹⁰ So S^{kgn} B^a.

¹¹ S^{kgn} B^a abhāsi.

sevitam¹ vuttim pakāseno uddhatadīnabhāvaniggaham karoti, “bhikkhavo” ti iminā ca karuṇāvippjhārasomma-hadayanayanani pātāpubbaṅgamena vacanena te attano mukhābhīmukhe karitvā ten’ eva kathetukamyatādipakena tesam² vacanena sotukamyatam janeti, ten’ eva ca sambodhanatthena vacanena sādhukasavanamanasikāre pi te niyojeti, sādhukasavanamanasikārāyattā hi sāsanasaṁ-patti; ‘aparesu pi devamanussesu vijjamānesu kasmā bhikkhū eva³ āmantesi’ ti ce: jeṭṭhaseṭṭhāsannasadāsannihita-bhāvato, sabbaparisaśādhaṇā hi ayam dhammadesanā na pāṭipuggalikā, parisāyañ⁴ ca jeṭṭhā bhikkhū paṭhamup-pannattā, setṭhā anāgāriyabhāvam ādim katvā satthu cariyānuvidhāyakattā sakalasāsanapaṭīggāhakattā⁵ ca, ā-sannā tattha nisinnnesu satthu santikattā, sadā sannihitā satthu santikāvacarattā, tena Bhagavā sabbaparisaśādha-raṇam dhammam desento bhikkhū eva āmantesi; a pi ca ‘bhājanan te imāya kathāya yathānusīṭham paṭipattisab-bhāvato’ ti⁶ te eva āmantesi; *bhadante* ti gāravādhivacanam etam; *te bhikkhū* ti, ye Bhagavā āmantesi, te evam Bhagavantam ālapantā⁷ Bhagavato paccassosun ti; *catuhi an-gehī* ti catuhi kāraṇehi avayavehi vā, musāvādā-veramaṇiā-dīni hi cattāri subhāsitavācāya kāraṇāni saccavacanādayo cattāro avayavā, kāraṇatthe ca aṅga-saddo, catuhī ti nis-sakkavacanam hoti, avayavatthe kāraṇavacanam; *saman-nāgatā* ti samanuāgatā⁸ pavattā yuttā ca⁹; *vācā* ti samul-lapanavācā, yā sā “vācā girā vyappatho”* ti ca “nelā kannasukhā” †ti ca evamādisu āgacchati,—yā pana “vā-cāya ve¹⁰ katam kamman” ‡ti evam viññatti ca, “yā catuhi vaciduccaritehi āratī . . . pe . . . ayam vuccati sammāvācā”§

* D. S. § 637.

† D. I, 4²⁵.

‡ ?

§ Vibh. 106³².¹ B^a hīnādikabhāvanisevitam.² B^a etesam.³ S^{kgn} om.⁴ B^a parisāya.⁵ B^a sakalassa sāsanassa paṭīgo.⁶ B^a ad. pi.⁷ B^a ālapayamānā.⁸ B^a sampannam āgatā.⁹ S^{kgn} om.¹⁰ S^{kgn} B^a ce.

ti evam virati ca, “ pharusā vācā bhikkhave āsevitā bhāvitā bahulikatā nirayasamvattanikā hotī ”* ti evam cetanā ca vācā¹ āgacchatī, sā idha anadhippetā, kasmā: abhāsitabbato; subhāsitā hotī ti suṭṭhu bhāsitā, ten’ assā atthāvahanatam dīpeti; na dubbhāsitā ti na dutṭhu bhāsitā, ten’ assā anathānāvahanatam dīpeti; anavajjā² ti vajjasamkhātarāgādidosavirahitā, ten’ assā kāraṇasuddhiṃ vattu³ dosābhāvañ ca dīpeti; ananuvajjā cā ti anuvādavimuttā, ten’ assā sabbākārasampattim dīpeti; viññūnan ti pañditānam, tena ‘ nindāpasamsāsu bālā appamānan’ ti dīpeti; katamehi catuhī ti kathetukamyatāpucchā; idhā ti imasmim sāsane; bhikkhave ti yesam kathetukāmo, tadālapanam; bhikkhū ti vuttappakāravācābhāsanakapuggalanidassanam⁴; subhāsitam yeva bhāsatū ti puggalādhiṭṭhānāya desanāya catusu vācaṅgesu aññataraṅganidassananavacanam⁵, no dubbhāsitān ti tass’ eva vācaṅgassa paṭipakkhabhāsanānivāraṇam, tena ‘ musāvādādayo pi kadāci vattabbā’ ti diṭṭhim nisedheti, no dubbhāsitān ti iminā micchāvācappahānam dīpeti, subhāsitān ti iminā pahīnamicchāvācena satā bhāsitabbava-canalakkhanam tathā pāpassa akaraṇam kusalassa upasam-padam, aṅgaparidīpanattham pana abhāsitabbam pubbe avatvā bhāsitabbam evāha. Esa nayo dhammañ ñeva ti ādisu pi. Ettha ca “ subhāsitañ ñeva bhāsatī no dubbhāsitān ” ti iminā pisuṇadosarahitam⁶ samaggakaranāvacanam vuttam, dhammañ ñeva bhāsatī no adhamman ti iminā sam-phadosarahitam⁷ dhammadto anapetam mantāvacanam vut-tam, itarehi dvīhi pharusālikarahitāni piyasaccavacanāni vuttāni⁸, imehi kho ti ādinā pana tāni aṅgāni paccakkhato dassento tam vācam nigameti, visesato c’ ettha imehi kho

* A. IV, 248¹.

¹ S^{kgn} ad. ti.

² B^a ad. cā.

³ S^{kgn} vattum.

⁴ B^a °vācāsa vanika puggalan°.

⁵ B^a aññataraṅgāniddesavacanam.

⁶ B^a pisuṇādidosā (S^k pisuṇādos°)

⁷ B^a samphappalāpadosārahitam, ad. vācam.

⁸ B^a °rahitā hi piyasaccavacanā vuttā ti.

*bhikkhave catuhi aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsitā hotī ti bhañanto, ya d aññe paṭiññādihi avayavehi, nāmādihi padehi, liṅgavacanavibhāttikālakārakādīhi sampattihī¹ ca samannāgatam vācam ‘subhāsitā’ ti maññanti², ta m dhammato paṭisedheti, avaya vādisampannā pi hi pesuññā-disamannāgatā vācā dubbhāsitā va hoti attano paresañ ca anathāvahattā, imehi pana catuhi aṅgehi samannāgatā, sace pi *milakkhabhāsapariyāpannā³ ghaṭacetikāgītakāpariyāpannā vā hoti, tathā pi subhāsitā eva lokiyalokuttara-hitasukhāvahattā, Sihaladīpe maggapasste sassam rakhan-tiyā Sihalacetikāya Sihalaken’ eva jātijarāmaranayuttam gitam⁴ gāyantiyā sutvā maggām gacchantā saṭhimattā vipassakabhikkhū c’ ettha arahattam pattā nidassanam,— tathā Tisso nāma āraddhavipassako bhikkhu padumasara-samīpena gacchanto padumasare⁵ padumāni bhinditvā bhinditvā⁶*

“ pātakaphullitakokanadam⁷ suriyālokena taj jīyate,
evam manussattagata sattā jarābhivegena maddiyantī ” ti

imam gitam gāyantiyā cetikāya sutvā arahattam patto,— buddhantare ca aññataro puriso sattahi puttehi saddhim vanā āgamma aññatarāya itthiyā musalena taṇḍule koṭtentiyā⁸

“ jarāya parimadditam etam milātacchavicammanissitam
marañena bhijjati etam Maccussa ghasam āmisam⁹
kiminam ālayam etam nānākunapena pūritam
asucissa bhājanam etam, kadalikkhandhasamam idan ”
ti

* Cf. Sum. I, 176²⁴.

¹ B^a °kālakaraññādisampattihi. ² B^a paññapenti.

³ B^a here and 398⁹ milakkhubhāsap°.

⁴ B^a gitakam (cf. 398¹).

⁵ B^a °saresu.

⁶ B^a bhiñjitvā bhiñjitvā (> bhuñjitvā bhuñjitvā).

⁷ B^a pādakaka(< pātuka)phullam kokanudam.

⁸ B^a ākoṭentiyā. ⁹ B^a Maccughassasamīpagata.

imam gītakam sutvā saha ¹puttehi paccekabodhim² patto,— aññe³ ca idisehi⁴ upāyehi ariyabhūmim pattā nidassanam. Anacchariyam pan’ etam, yam Bhagavatā āsayānusayakusa-lena ‘ sabbe samkhārā aniccā ’ ti ādinā nayena vuttā gāthāyo sutvā pañcasatā pañcasatā bhikkhū arahattam pāpuṇimsu, aññe ca khandhāyatanañdipatiṣamayuttā kathā⁵ sutvā aneke devamanussā ti.

Evam imehi catuhi angehi samannāgatā vācā, sace pi milakkhabhāsapariyāpannā ghaṭacetikāgītakapariyāpannā vā hoti, tathā pi ‘ subhāsitā ’ ti veditabbā, subhāsitattā eva ca ‘ anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūnam atthatthikānam kula-puttānam⁶ atthapañcasaranānam no⁷ vyañjanapañcasaranānan’ ti. *Idam avoca Bhagavā* ti idam subhāsitalakkhaṇam Bhagavā avoca; *idam vatvāna Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā* ti idān ca lakkhaṇam vatvā atha aññam pi etam avoca satthā. Idāni vattabbagātham⁸ dassentā sabbam etam saṅgītikārā āhamsu. Tattha *aparan* ti gāthābandhavacanam sandhāya vuccati, tam duvidham hoti: pacchā āgataparisam assavana-sussavanaādhārañadhalhikarañadīnī⁹ vā sandhāya tadañtha-dīpakam eva ca, pubbe kenaci kārañena parihāpitassa atthasā dīpanena atthavisesadīpakañ¹⁰ ca “purisassa hi jātassa kuṭhāri jāyate mukhe ”* ti ādisu viya, idha pana tadañtha-dīpakam eva. Tattha *santo* ti buddhādayo, te hi subhāsi-tam uttamam seṭhan ti vaṇṇayanti; *dutiyam, tatiyam, catutthan* ti idam pana pubbe niddiṭṭhakkamam upādāya vut-tam. Gāthāpariyosāne pana Vaṅgisatthero Bhagavato su-bhāsite¹¹ pasidi; so yam pasannākāram akāsi yañ ca vacanam Bhagavā abhāsi, tam dassentā saṅgītikārā atha kho āyasmā ti ādim āhamsu. Tattha *patibhāti man* ti mama bhāgo

* S.N. 657^{ab}.

¹ S^{kgn} ins. satta-.

² B^a paccekasambodhi.

³ B^a aññehi.

⁴ S^{kgn} ad. ca (o: va?).

⁵ B^a gāthā.

⁶ B^a om.

⁷ B^a ad. hoti.

⁸ S^k < vattabbā gāthā, B^a vattabbam gātham.

⁹ B^a assavanassa puna savanam ādhārañad^o.

¹⁰ B^a avasesadīpakañ.

¹¹ B^a °bhāsitena.

pakāsatī, paṭibhātu tan ti tava bhāgo pakāsatū; sāruppāhī ti anuccavikāhi; abhitthavī ti pasamsi. Na tāpaye ti vip- 451.
 paṭisārena na tāpeyya¹; na vihimseyyā ti aññamaññam bhindanto na bādheyya; sā ve vācā ti sā vācā ekamsen' eva subhāsitā, ettāvatā apisunavācāya Bhagavantam thomesi².
Patinanditā ti haṭṭhena hadayena patimukham gantvā 452.
 nanditā piyāyitā³; yam anādāya pāpāni paresañ bhāsate piyan ti, y a m vācam bhāsanto paresam pāpāni appiyāni paṭikkūlāni pharusavacanāni anādāya atthavyañjanamadhuram piyam eva vacanam bhāsatī, t a m piyavācam eva bhāseyyā ti vuttam hoti; imāya gāthāya piyavacanena Bhagavantam abhitthavi. *Amatā* ti amatasadisā sādubhāvena, vuttañ⁴ c' etam; “saccam have sādutaram rasānan”* ti, nibbānāmatappaccayattā vā amatā; esa dhammo sanantano ti yāyam saccavācā nāma esa porāṇo dhammo cariyāpaveṇi, idam eva hi porāṇānam āciṇṇam, na te alikam bhāsimsu,—ten evāha; sacce atthe ca dhamme ca āhu santo patiṭṭhitā ti; tattha sacce patiṭṭhitattā eva attano ca paresañ ca atthe patiṭṭhitā, atthe patiṭṭhitattā eva ca dhamme patiṭṭhitā hontī ti veditabbā, param vā dvayam sacca-visesam icc eva veditabbam: sacce patiṭṭhitā, kīdise: atthe ca dhamme ca, yam paresam atthato anapetattā attham, anuparodham karotī ti vuttam hoti, sati pi ca anuparodhakaratte dhammato anapetattā dhammam, yam dhammikam eva attham sādheti ti vuttam hoti; imāya gāthāya saccavacanena Bhagavantam abhitthavi. *Kheman* ti abhayam 453.
 nirupaddavam, ‘kena kāraṇenā’ ti ce: nibbānapattiya dukkhass' antakiriyāya, yasmā kilesanibbānam⁵ pāpeti vatṭa-dukkhassa ca antakiriyāya samvattati ti attho; a t h a vā yam Buddha nibbānapattiya dukkhass' antakiriyāya ti dvinnam nibbānadhatūnam atthāya khemamaggappakāsanato khemam vācam bhāsatī; sā ve vācānam uttamā ti sā vācā

* S.N. 182^c.¹ B^a tāpayeyya (< tāyayeyya).² B^a thometi, S^k thomesi ti.⁴ B^a ad. pi.³ B^a sampiyāyitā.⁵ B^a kilesaparinibbānam.

sabbavācānam setthā ti evam p' ettha¹ attho veditabbo; imāya gāthāya mantāvacanena Bhagavantam abhitthavanto arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi ti. Ayam ettha apubbapadavanñanā, sesam vuttanayen' eva veditabban ti

SUBHĀSITASUTTAVANÑANĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

4.

S.N.¹p.79²⁰). Evam me sutan ti Pūralāsasuttam. Kā uppatti: Bhagavā pacchābhettakiccāvasāne buddhacakkhunā lokam volokento Sundarikabhāradvājam brāhmaṇam arahattassa upanisayasaṃpannam² disvā ‘tattha mayi gate kathā pavattisati, tato kathāvasāne dhamma desanam sutvā esa brāhmaṇo pabbajitvā arahattam pāpunissatī’ ti ca īnatvā tattha gantvā katham samuṭṭhapetvā idam suttam abhāsi.

Tattha evam me sutan ti ādi saṅgītikārānam vacanam, kimjacco bhavan ti ādi tassa brāhmaṇassa, na brāhmaṇo no ‘mī ti ādi Bhagavato; tam sabbam pi samodhānetvā Pūralāsuttan ti vuccati. Tattha vuttasadisam vuttanayen' eva veditabbam, avuttam vannayissāma³, tañ ca kho uttānatthāni padāni⁴ anāmasantā.

* Kosalesū ti Kosalā nāma janapadino⁵ rājakumārā, tesan nivāso eko pi janapado rūlhisaddena Kosalā ti vuccati, tasmin Kosalesu janapadē[su]. Keci pana, y a s m ā pubbe Mahāpanādām rājakumāram nānānāṭakānī⁶ disvā sitamat-tam⁷ pi akarontam sutvā rājā āñāpesi: “yo mama puttam hasāpeti, sabbābharaṇehi tam⁸ alamkaromī” ti, tato nañgalāni chaddetvā mahājanakāyo sannipati, te ca⁹ manussā atirekasattavassāni nānākīlikāyo¹⁰ dassentā pi¹¹ nāsakkhimus hasāpetum; tato Sakko devanaṭam pesesi, so dibbanā-

* -401⁵=Sum. I, 239³⁻¹⁷.

¹ B^a evam ettha. ² S^{kgn} °sampattim (134²⁴).

³ S^g vannayissāmi. ⁴ B^a om. ⁵ S^{kgn} jānap^o.

⁶ B^a °nāṭakādīni. ⁷ B^a hasitamattam. ⁸ S^{kgn} B^a n a m.

⁹ B^a °kāye sannipati tena ca (o: °kāye sannipatite ca, cf. Sum.).

¹⁰ S^{kgn} °kīlikādayo (cf. note 6).

¹¹ B^a ad. tam.

ṭakam dassetvā hasāpesi, atha te manussā attano attano vasanokāsābhīmukhā pakkamim̄su, te paṭipathe mittasu-hajjādayo disvā paṭisanthāram akamsu “kacci bho kusalam, kacci bho kusalan” ti, tasmā “tam kusalan ti saddam upādāya so padeso Kosalā ti vuccatī” ti vanṇenti. *Sundarikāya nadiyā tīre* ti Sundarikā¹ tī¹ evamnāmikāya nadiyā tīre; *tena kho panā* ti yena samayena Bhagavā tam brāhmaṇam vinetukāmo gantvā tassā¹ nadiyā tīre sasi-sam-pārūpitvā-rukkhamūle-nisajjāsamkhātēna iriyāpathavi-harena viharati; *Sundarikabhāradvājo* ti so brāhmaṇo tassā nadiyā tīre vasati aggim vā² juhati, Bhāradvājo ti c' assa gottam, tasmā evam vuccati; *aggim juhatī* ti āhuti-pakkhīpanēna jāleti; *aggihuttam paricarati* ti agyāyatanaṁ³ sammajjanūpalepanabalikammādinā payirupāsati; *ko nu kho imam havyasesam bhūñjeyyā* ti so kira brāhmaṇo⁴ aggimhi hutāvasesam⁴ pāyāsam disvā cintesi: ‘aggimhi tāva pakkhitto pāyāso⁵ Mahābrahmunā bhutto, ayam pana avaseso atthi, tam yadi Brahmuno mukhato jātassa brāhmaṇass’ eva dadeyyam, evam me pitarā saha putto pi santappito bhaveyya suvisodhito ca brahmalokagāmimago assa; handāham brāhmaṇam gavesāmī’ ti. Tato brā-mānadassanattham⁶ utthāyāsanā catuddisā anuvilokesi: ‘ko nu kho imam havyasesam bhūñjeyyā’ ti. *Aññatarasmiṁ rukkhamūle* ti tasmiṁ vanasande setṭharukkhamūle⁷; *sasi-sam pārutan* ti saha sisena pārutakāyam, kasmā pana Bhagavā evam akāsi, kim Nārāyanasamghāṭabalo⁸ pi hutvā¹ nāsakkhi himapātam sītavātañ ca paṭibāhitun ti: atth' etam pi kāraṇam, na hi buddhā sabbaso kāyapatijag-ganam na¹ karonti eva, api ca Bhagavā ‘āgate brāhmaṇe sisiṁ vivarissāmī, tam⁹ disvā brāhmaṇo katham pavat-tessati, ath' assa kathānusārena dhammam desessāmī’ ti kathāpavattanattham evam akāsi; *disvāna vāmena . . . pe*

¹ B^a om.² B^a ca.³ B^a agyāyatanaṁ.⁴⁻⁴ B^a aggi(m) juhitvā avasesam.⁵ B^a pakkhittapāyāso.⁶ B^a brāhmaṇassa dass°.⁷ B^a setṭhe ruk°.⁸ S^{kgn} °samghāṭabalo (129⁸, etc.), B^a °samghāṭabalo or °samghāṭubalo.⁹ B^a vivarissāmī ti mam.

... ten' upasam̄kamī ti so kira Bhagavantam disvā 'brāhmaṇo ayam sasiṣam pārupitvā sabbarattim padhānam anuyutto, imassa dakkhiṇodakam datvā imam havyase-sam dassāmī' ti brāhmaṇasaññī hutvā eva upasam̄kami; mundō ayaṁ bhavaṁ mundako ayaṁ bhavaṁ ti sise vivaritamatte va kesantam disvā "mundō" ti āha, tato suṭṭhutaram ālokento¹ parittamattam² pi sikhā adisvā hilenzo "mundako" ti āha, evarūpā hi tesam³ brāhmaṇānam diṭṭhi; tato vā ti, yattha tṭhito addasa, tamhā⁴ padesā; mundā pī ti kenaci kāranena munditasisā pi honti.

455. Na brāhmaṇo no 'mhī ti ettha na-kārō paṭisedhe, no-kārō avadhāraṇe, "na no saman"^{*} ti ādisu viya, tena n' ev' amhi brāhmaṇo ti dasseti; na rājaputto ti khattiyo n' amhi; na vessāyano ti vesso pi n' amhi; uda koci no 'mhī⁵ ti añño pi suddo vā candālo vā koci na⁶ homī ti,—evam ekamsen' eva jātivādasamudācāram paṭikkhipati, kasmā: mahāsa-muddam pattā viya hi nadiyo pabbajjūpagatā kulaputtā jahanti purimāni nāmagottāni, Pahārādasuttañ† c' ettha sādhakam. Evam jātivādam paṭikkhipitvā yathābhūtam attānam āvikaronto āha: gottam pariññāya puthujjanānam akiñcano manta carāmi loke ti; 'katham gottam pariññāsi' ti ce: Bhagavā hi tīhi pariññāhi pañca kkhandhe pariññāsi, tesu ca pariññātesu gottam pariññātam eva hoti; rāgadi-kiñcanānam pana abhāvena so akiñcano, mantā jānitvā nānānuparivattīhi kāyakammādīhi carati, tenāha: gottam . . . pe . . . loke ti; mantā vuccati paññā, tāya c' esa carati, ten' evāha: manta carāmi loke ti, chandavasena rassam katvā. Evam attānam āvikatvā 'idāni evam olārikam lingam pi disvā pucchitabbāpucchitabbam na jānāsi' ti brāhmaṇassa upārambham āropento āha: samghātivāsi . . . pe . . . gottapañhan ti. Ettha cchinnasamghaṭitañ†thena tīni pi cīvarāni samghātī ti adhippetāni, tāni nivāseti pari-

* S.N. 224^c (Pj. I, 170¹⁸).

† A. IV, 202⁷ etc.

¹ B^a o l o k e n t o.

² B^a parittam.

³ B^a nesam.

⁴ B^a ad. v a.

⁵ B^a koci n'amhī.

⁶ S^k no.

dahatī ti *samghātivāsi*; *agaho*¹ ti ageho, nittānho ti adhippāyo, nivāsāgāram pana Bhagavato Jetavane Mahāgandhakuṭi - Karerimāṇḍalamāla - Kosambakuṭi - Candanamālādi² anekappakāram, tam sandhāya na yujjati; *nivuttakeso* ti apagatakeso, ohāritakesamassū ti vuttam hoti; *abhinibbutatto* ti atīva yūpasantaparilāhacitto guttacitto vā; *alippamāno idha mānavehi* ti upakaraṇasinehassa pahinattā manussehi alitto asamsaṭṭho ekantavivitto; *akalla*³ *mam brāhmaṇā* ti yv āham evam samghātivāsi . . . pe . . . alippamāno idha mānavehi,⁴ tam *mam tvam*⁴ brāhmaṇa pākātikāni nāmagottāni atītam pabbajitam samānam appatirūpam *gottapañhaṇi pucchasi* ti. Evam vutte upāram-⁴⁵⁷, bham mocento brāhmaṇo āha: *pucchanti ve bho brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇehi saha brāhmaṇo no bhavan* ti. Tattha brāhmaṇo no ti brāhmaṇo nū ti attho. Idam vuttam hoti: nāham bho akallam pucchāmi, amhākam hi brāhmaṇasamaye⁵ brāhmaṇā brāhmaṇehi samāgantvā “brāhmaṇo nu bhavam, Bhāradvājo nu bhavam” ti evam jātim pi gottam pi puchanti evā ti. Evam vutte Bhagavā brāhmaṇassa cittamudubhāvakaraṇattham⁶ mantesu attano pakataññutam pakāsento āha: brāhmaṇo ce tvam brūsi . . . pe . . . catuvi-satakkharan⁷ ti. Tass’ attho: sace tvam “brāhmaṇo ahan” ti *mañ*⁸ *ca abrāhmaṇam brūsi*, tasmā bhavantam *Sāvittim pucchāmi tipadam catuvi-satakkaram*, tam me brūhi ti. Ettha ca Bhagavā paramatthavedānam tinnam piṭakānam ādibhūtam paramatthabrāhmaṇehi sabbabuddhehi pakāsitam atthasampannam vyāñjanasampannañ ca “Buddham saraṇam gacchāmi, Dhammam saraṇam gacchāmi, Samgham saraṇam gacchāmī” ti imam ariya-Sāvittim sandhāya pucchatī; yadi pi hi brāhmaṇo aññam vadeyya, addhā nam Bhagavā “nāyam brāhmaṇa ariyassa vinaye Sāvitti vuccatī” ti tassa asārakattam dassetvā idh’ eva patiṭṭhapeyya. Brāhmaṇo pana “Sāvittim pucchāmi tipa-

¹ Ba agaho.² Ba °kuṭikā-Candamālādi.³ Ba akallam.⁴⁻⁴ Ba kimaththam.⁵ Ba om. brāhmaṇa-.⁶ Skgn om. °bhāva°.⁷ Ba here °visatikkharan.⁸ Ba mamañ.

dam catuvīsatakkharan” ti idam attano samayasiddham Sāvittilakkhaṇavayañjanakam brahmassarena nicchāritam vacanam¹ sutvā va ‘addhāyam samoṇo brāhmaṇasamaye niṭṭhangato², aham pana aññānenā ‘abrahmaṇo ayan’ ti paribhavim; sādhurūpo mantapāragū brāhmaṇo va³ eso, ti niṭṭham gantvā ‘handa nam yaññavidhim dakkhiṇeyyavidhiñ ca pucchāmī’ ti tam attham pucchanto kim nissitā . . . loke ti idam visamagāthāpadadvayam⁴ āha.

458. Tass’ attho: kim nissitā kimadhippāyā kim patthentā isayo ca khattiya ca brāhmaṇā ca aññe ca manujā devatānam atthaya yañña-m-akappayimsu⁵; ⁶yañña-m-akappayimsu ti⁶ ma-kāro padasandhikaro, akappayimsu ti samvidahimsu akamsu; puthū ti bahū annapānadānādinā bhedena⁷ anekappakāre, puthū vā isayo manujā khattiya brāhmaṇā ca kim nissitā yañña-m-akappayimsu, katham nesan tam kammam samijjhati ti iminā adhippāyena pucchatī.

Ath’ assa Bhagavā tam attham pakāsento⁸ ya-d-antagū vedagu yañnakāle yassāhutim labhe, tass’ ijhe ti brūmī ti idam sesapadadvayam āha. Tattha ya-d-antagū ti yo antagū, o-kārassa a-kāro, da-kāro ca padasandhikaro “asādhārana-m-aññesan”** ti ādisu ma-kāro viya, ayam pan’ attho: yo vaṭṭassa⁹ tīhi pariññāhi antagatattā³ antagū, catuhi ca maggaññānavedehi kilese vijjhītvā gatattā vedagū, so yassa isimanujakhattiyabrāhmaṇānam aññatarassa yañña-kāle yasmim kismiñci āhāre paccupatthite antamaso vanapaññamūlaphalādimhi¹⁰ pi āhutim labhe tato kiñci deyyadhammam labheyya, tassa tam yaññakammam ijhe samijjheyya¹¹ mahapphalam bhaveyyā ti brūmī ti.

459. Atha brāhmaṇo tam Bhagavato paramatthayogagambhiram atimadhuragira-nibbikārasarasampannam desanam

* Khp. VIII, 9 (Pj. I, 224¹⁹).

¹ B^a nicchāritavacanam.

² Sk̄n niṭṭhangato.

³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a °gāthāpavattāyam.

⁵ Sk̄n B^a yaññam ak°.

⁶⁻⁶ B^a om.

⁷ B^a °pānādibheda.

⁸ B^a byākaronto.

⁹ B^a vaṭṭadukkhassa.

¹⁰ B^a papaññamūl°.

¹¹ B^a samijjhie.

sutvā sarīrasampattisūcitañ c' assa sabbagunasampattim sambhāvayamāno pītisomanassajāto addhā hi tassā ti gātham āha. Tattha *iti brāhmaṇo* ti saṅgītikārānam vacanam, sesam brāhmaṇassa, tass' attho: *addhā hi tassa mayham hutam ijhe* ayam ajja deyyadhammo ijjhissati samijjhissati mahapphalo bhavissati, *yan tādisam̄ vedagum ad dasāma* yasmā tādisam bhavantarūpam¹ vedagum addasāma, tvañ ñeva *hi* so ²vedagū na añño², ito pubbe pana *tumhādisānañ* vedagūnam antagūnañ ca *adassanena amhādisānañ*, yaññe paṭiyattam oñño *jano bhuñjati pūralāsañ* carukañ ca³ pūvañ cā ti.

Tato Bhagavā attani pasannam vacanapaṭiggahaṇasaj- 460. jam brāhmaṇam veditvā, yathāssa suṭhu pākaṭā honti, evan nānappakārehi dakkhiṇeyye pakāsetukāmo tasmāt iha tvam ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: yasmā mayi pasanno 'si, *tasmā pana⁴ iha tvam brāhmaṇa upasamkamma pucchā* ti attānam dassento āha,—idāni ito pubbam atthen'-atthika-padam parapadena sambandhitabbam: *atthen' atthiko⁵* tassa atthatthikabhāvassānurūpam kilesaggivūpasamena *santam*, kodhadhūmavigamena *vidhūmam*, dukkhābhāvena *anigham*, anekavidhāsābhāvena⁶ *nirāsam app ev' idha ekamsena* idha tthito va idha vā sāsane *abhivinde lacchasi* adhigacchissasi *sumedham varapaññam khīnāsavadakkhiṇeyyan* ti; a t h a vā yasmā mayi pasanno 'si, tasmāt iha *tvam brāhmaṇa* atthen' atthiko, so evam atthen' atthiko⁵ samāno *upasamkamma* puccha santam *vidhūmam anigham* *nirāsan* ti attānam dassento āha: evam pucchanto app ev' idha abhivinde sumedham khīnāsava-dakkhiṇeyyan⁷ ti evam p' ettha⁸ yojanā veditabbā.

Atha brāhmaṇo yathānusittham paṭipajjamāno Bhaga- 461. vantam āha: yaññe ratāham bho Götama . . . pe . . . brūhi me tan ti. Tattha 'yañño, yāgo, dānan' ti atthato ekam,

¹ B^a Bhagavantam evarūpam (*so also* 411²⁴).

²⁻² B^a vedagūnam aggo.

³ B^a ca rukkhaphalañ ca (Sk^{gn} carūkañ ca). ⁴ B^a om.

⁵ B^a atthena atthiko. ⁶ B^a anekavidhavisāsābhāvena.

⁷ Sk^{gn} khīnāsavam dakkh°.

⁸ B^a evam ettha.

tasmā dānarato aham tāya eva ca dānārāmatāya dānam dātukāmo, na pana¹ jānāmi, evam ajānantam anusāsatu may bhavam, anusāsanto ca uttānen' eva nayena, yattha hutam ijjhate, brūhi me tan ti evam ettha atthayojanā veditabbā; yathā hutān ti pi pātho.

Ath' assa Bhagavā vattukāmo āha: *tena hi . . . pe . . . deses-462. sāmī* ti. Ohitasotassa c' assa anusāsanattham tāva mā jātim pucchī² ti gātham āha. Tattha mā jātim pucchī ti yadi hutasmiddhim dānamahapphalattam paccāsimssasi, ³jātim mā puccha, akāraṇam hi dakkhineyyavyavicāraṇāya jāti³; carāṇañ ca pucchā ti api ca kho silādigunabhedam carāṇam puccha, etam hi dakkhineyyavyavicāraṇāya kāraṇam. Idān' assa tam attham vibhāvento nidassanam āha: *kaṭṭhā have jāyati jātavedo* ti ādi. Tatrādhippāyo⁴: idha kaṭṭhā aggi jāyati na ca so sālādikatthā jāto eva aggikiccam karoti sopānadoniādikatthā⁵ jāto na karoti, api ca kho attano acciādigunāsampannattā⁶ eva karoti, evam na brāhmaṇakulādisu jāto eva dakkhineyyo hoti caṇḍālakulādisu jāto na hoti, api ca kho nīcākulino⁷ pi uccākulino pi⁸ khīnāsavamuni dhitimā hirinisedho ajānīyo hoti imāya dhitihiri-pamukhāya gunasampattiā jātimā uttamadakkhineyyo ti, so hi dhitiyā g u n e dhāreti hiriyā d o s e nisedheti, vuttañ c' etam "hiriyā hi santo na karonti pāpan" * ti, tena⁹ brūmi: mā jātim puccha, kaṭṭhā have jāyati jātavedo, carāṇañ ca pucchā, nīcākulino pi muni dhitimā ajānīyo hoti hirinisedho ti. Esa samkhepo, vitthāro pana Assalāyanasuttānusārena† veditabbo¹⁰.

* Cf. S. I, 21²⁹; Jāt. iii, 472. . . † M. II, 151–153.

¹ B^a pa-.

² B^a here p u c c h ā (406²⁴).

^{3–3} B^a jātipucchānam akāraṇam tam yi(!) dakkhineyyavyavicāraṇāya akāraṇañ ca jāti.

⁴ B^a Tatrāyam adhippāyo.

⁵ S^{kgn} sāpādānād^o.

⁶ B^a acchikādīg^o, om. attano.

⁷ S^{gn} B^a here nīcak^o.

⁸ B^a uccakulino pi; S^k om.

⁹ S^{kgn} ad. te.

¹⁰ B^a vitthāro pana ayam Salāyatanasuttānusārena veditabbo.

Evam etam Bhagavā cātuvaṇṇavisuddhiyā¹ anusāsitvā idāni, yattha hutam ijjhate yathā ca hutam² ijjhate, tam attham dassetum saccena danto ti ādikā gāthā āha. Tattha saccenā ti paramatthasaccena, tam hi patto danto hoti, tenāha: saccena danto ti; *damasa upeto* ti indriyadamenā³ samannāgato; *vedantagū* ti veدهि vā kilesānam antagato⁴ vedānam vā antam catutthamaggāñānañ gato; *vusitabrahmacariyo* ti puna vusitabbābhāvato vuthamaggabrahmacariyo; *kālena tamhi harvyañ pavecche* ti attano deyyadhammatthitākālan tassa sammukhibhāvakālañ ca upalakkhetvā tena kālena tādise dakkhinēyye deyyadhammam pavecche⁵ paveseyya paṭipādeyya. *Kāme* ti vatthukāme ca kilesakāme ca. *Susamāhitindriyā* ti suṭṭhu samāhitindriyā, avikkhittindriyā⁶ ti vuttam hoti; *cando va Rāhugahañā pamuttā* ti yathā cando Rāhugahañā⁷ evam kilesagahanā pamuttā ye atīva bhāsanti c' eva tapanti ca. *Satā* ti satisampannā; *mamāyiñāñ* ti tañhādiññhimamāyiñāni.

Yo kāme hitvā ti ito pabhuti attānam sandhāya vadati. Tattha kāme hitvā ti kilesakāme pahāya, abhibhuyyacārī ti tesam pahinattā vatthukāme abhibhuyya-cārī; jātimaranassa antam nāma nibbānam vuccati, tañ ca yo *vedī*⁸ attano paññābalena aññāsi; *udakarahado* vā ti ye ime Anotaddaho Kannamundadaho Rathakāradaho Chaddantadaho Kunāladaho Mandākinī Sihappapātako ti Himavati satta mahārahadā aggisuriyasantāpehi asamphuṭṭhattā niccasitalā, tesam aññātaro udakarahado va sīto *parinibbutakilesaparilāhattā*. *Samo* ti tulyo, *samehī* ti Vipassiādihi buddhehi, te hi paṭivedhasamattā samā ti vuccanti, n' atthi tesam paṭivedhenādhigantabbesu gunesu pahātabbesu vā dosesu vemattatā, addhānāyukulappamāññabhinikkhamanapadhānabodhi-ramsihi⁹ pana tesam¹⁰ vemattatā hoti, tathā hi te hetṭhima-

¹ B^a catuvaṇṇasuddhiyā. ² B^a om. ³ B^a °damanena.

⁴ B^a veدهि samkilesānam antam gato.

⁵ S^g B^a paveccheyya (B^a om. paveseyya).

⁶ B^a samāhitindriyā avikkhittaindriyā (cf. 265¹⁴).

⁷ B^a ad. mutto. ⁸ B^a ad. ti yo.

⁹ B^a °rasmīhi (*and* rasmi- 408²⁶). ¹⁰ B^a nesam.

paricchedena catuhi asam̄kheyeyehi kappasatasahassena ca pāramiyo pūrenti uparimaparicchedena solasahi asam̄kheyeyehi kappasatasahassena ca, ayam tesam¹ a d d h ā n a v e m a t t a t ā; heṭṭhimaparicchedena ca vassasatāyukakāle uppajjanti uparimaparicchedena vassasatasahassāyukakāle, ayam tesam¹ ā y u v e m a t t a t ā; khattiayakule vā brāhmaṇakule vā uppajjanti, ayam² k u l a v e m a t t a t ā; uccā vā honti aṭṭhāsītihatthappamānā nīcā vā pannarasaṭṭhārasahatthappamānā, ayam p a m ā ḥ a v e m a t t a t ā; hatthiassarathasivikāhi³ nikhamanti vehāsenā vā, yathā Vipassi-Kakusandhā assarathena nikhamimsu, Sikhi-Konāgamanā hatthikkhandhena, Vessabhū sivikāya, Kasapo vehāsenā, Sakyamuni assapiṭṭhiyā, ayam² n e k - k h a m m a v e m a t t a t ā; sattāham vā padhānam anuyujanti, addhamāsam⁴, māsam⁴, dvemāsam⁴, temāsam⁴, chāmāsam⁵, ekavassam⁴, dvi-ti-catu-pañca-cha-vassāni vā, ayam p a d h ā n a v e m a t t a t ā; assattho vā bodhirukkho hoti nigrodhādīnam vā aññataro, ayam b o d h i v e m a t t a t ā; vyāmāsītianantappabhāhi yuttā honti,—tattha vyāmap-pabhā⁴ asitippabhā vā sabbesam samānā, anantappabhā pana dūram pi gacchati, āsannam, ekagāvutam, dvigāvutam, yojanam, anekayojanam, cakkavālapariyantam pi, Mañgallassa buddhassa sarīrapabbhā dasasahassacakka-vālam agamāsi, evam sante pi pana °sahacittāyattā ca⁶ sabbabuddhānam, yo yattakam icchatī, tassa tattakam gacchati, ayam r a m s i v e m a t t a t ā; imā aṭṭha vemattatā ṭhaptvā avasesesu pativedhenādhigantabbesu gunesu pahātabbesu vā dosesu n' atthi tesam⁷ viseso, tasmā samā ti vucanti, evam etehi samo samehi; visamehi dūre ti na samā visamā paccekabuddhādayo avasesasabbasatt(ā, t)ehi visa-mehi (a)sadisatāya dūre, sakalaJambudipam pūretvā pallamkena pallamkam samghat̄tetvā nisinnā paccekabuddhā⁸ pi hi guṇehi ekassa sammāsambuddhassa kalam nāgganti

¹ B^a nesam.² B^a ad. nesam.³ B^a °sivikādihi vā.⁴ B^a ad. vā.⁵ B^a pañcamāsam vā.⁶⁻⁶ B^a sā cintāmayattā ca.⁷ S^{kgn} B^a nesam.⁸ S^{kgn} nisinnapacc° (cf. Pj. I. 178²³).

solasim, ko pana vādo sāvakādisu, tenāha: visamehi dūre ti, ‘tathāgato, hotī’ ti ubhayapadehi “dūre” ti yojetabbam; anantapañño ti aparimitapañño, lokiyanussānam hi paññam upanidhāya aṭṭhamakassa¹ paññā adhikā, tassa paññam upanidhāya sotāpannassa, evam yāva arahato paññam upanidhāya paccekabuddhassa² paññā adhikā, paccekabudhassa pana paññam³ upanidhāya tathāgatassa paññā “adhikā” ti na vattabbā “anantā” icc eva pana vattabbā, tenāha: anantapañño ti; anūpalitto ti tanhādiṭṭhilepehi alitto, idha vā huram vā ti idha loke vā paraloke vā. Yojanā pan’ ettha: samo samehi asamehi dūre tathāgato hoti, kas-mā: yasmā anantapañño anupalitto idha vā huram vā, tena tathāgato arahati pūralāsan ti.

Yamhi na māyā ti ayam pana gāthā aññā ca īdisā māyā-didosayuttesu brāhmaṇesu dakkhiṇeyyasaññāpahānattham vuttā ti veditabbā. Tattha amamo ti sattasamkhāresu 469. ‘idam mamā’ ti pahīnabhāvo. Nivesanan ti tanhādiṭṭhi-sevanam⁴, tena hi mano tīsu bhavesu nivisati, tena tam nivesanam manaso ti vuccati, tatth’ eva vā nivisati tam hitvā gantum asamatthatāya, tena pi nivesanan ti vuccati; pariggahā ti tanhādiṭṭhiyo eva tāhi pariggahītadhammā vā; keci ti appamattakā pi; anupādiyāno ti tesam nivesanapariggahānam abhāvā kañci dhammam anupādiyamāno. Samāhito maggasamādhinā; udatāri ti uttiṇṇo; dhammañ 471. ca aññāsi ti sabbañ ca ñeyyadhammam aññāsi; paramāya ditthiyā ti sabbaññutaññena. Bhavāsavā ti bhavatañhā-jjhānanikantisassatadiṭṭhisahagatā rāgā⁵; vacī ti vācā; kharā 472. ti kakkhālā pharusā; vidhūpitā ti daddhā, atthagatā ti atthān-gatā, na santī ti vidhūpitattā atthagatattā ca, ubhayehi pana ubhayam yojetabbam; sabbadhī ti sabbesu khan-dhāyatanañdisu. Mānasattesū ti mānena laggesu; dukkham^{473.} pariññāyā ti vatṭadukkham tīhi pariññāhi pariñjānitvā, sakhetuppaccayam, saddhim kammakile-sehi ti vuttam hoti. Āsam anissāyā ti tanhām analliyitvā, 474.

¹ Ba maggaṭṭhakassa.

² Ba paccekabodhissa.

³ Ba ad. pi, om. pana.

⁴ Ba tanhādiṭṭhinivesanam.

⁵ Ba °sahagatarāgā.

- vivekadassī ti nibbānadassī; paravediyān ti parehi nāpe-
tabbam, diṭṭhim upātivatto ti dvāsaṭṭhibhedam pi micchā-
diṭṭhim atikkanto; ārammanā ti paccayā, punabbhavakā-
rañāni ti vuttam hoti. Parovarā ti parāvara¹ sundarā-
sundarā, parā vā bāhirā aparā ajjhakkā; sameccā ti nā-
ñena pativijjhitvā; dhammā ti khandhāyatanañdayo dham-
mā²; upādānakkhaye vimutto ti nibbāne ³nibbānāramma-
nato vimutto⁴, nibbānārammañavimuttilābhī ti attho. Sam-
yojanamjātikhayantañdassī ti samyojanakkhayantadassī⁴ jā-
tikkhayantadassī⁴ ca, samyojanakkhayantena c' ettha saupā-
disesā nibbānadhātu jātikkhayantena anupādisesā vuttā,
khayanto ti hi accantakhayassa samucchedappahānass'
etam adivacanam, anunāsikalopo c' ettha "vivekajampi-
tisukhan"⁵* ti ādisu viya na kato; yo 'pānuñī ti yo apanudi;
rāgapathān ti rāgārammanam rāgam eva vā, rāgo pi hi dug-
gatīnam pathattā rāgapatho ti vuccati "kammapatho"
viya; suddho niddoso vimalo akāco ti parisuddhakāyasamā-
cārāditāya suddho, yehi⁵ rāgadosā ayam pajā dosadosā moha-
dosā⁶ ti vuccati, tesam abhāvā niddoso, atthapurisamalavi-
gamā vimalo, upakkilesābhāvato akāco, upakkiliñtho hi upak-
kilesena sakāco ti vuccati; suddho vā yasmā, niddoso, niddosattā⁷
vimalo, bāhiramalābhāvena vimallattā akāco, samalo
hi sakāco ti vuccati, vimallattā vā āgun na karoti⁸, tena akāco,
477. āgukiriyā hi upaghātakarañato kāco ti vuccati. Attanā
attānam nānupassatī ti nānasampayuttena cittena vipas-
santo attano khandhesu aññam attānam nāma na passati
khandhamattam eva passati, yv āyam⁹ 'attanā va attā-
nam sañjānāmī' ti cāssa¹⁰ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati,
tassa¹¹ abhāvā attanā attānam nānupassam¹¹ aññadatthu

* D. I, 37³, A. I, 53¹³, M. I, 21³⁵ (Sum. and Mp. refer to Visuddhimagga); cf. V. V. A., 275⁴.

¹ B^a Paroparā ti parāparā. ² S^{k(gn)} b h a vā. ³⁻³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a °khayantam dassī. ⁵ B^a ad. dose (ə: d o s e h i).

⁶ So B^a and (corr.) S^k; S^{gn} om. ⁷ B^a niddosatāya.

⁸ B^a ad. ti. ⁹ So S^{kgn}; B^a y o c â y a m.

¹⁰ B^a tassa (cf. note 9). ¹¹ So S^{kgn} B^a.

paññāya khandhe passati, maggasaṁādhinā *samāhito*, kāya-vamkādīnam abhāvā *ujjugato*, lokadhammehi akampanīyato *thitatto*, tanhāsamkhātāya ejāya pañcannam cetokhilānam atthaṭṭhānāya ca¹ kamkhāya abhāvā *anejo akhilo akamkho*. *Mohantarā* ti mohakāraṇā mohappaccayā, sab-
bakilesānam etam adhivacanam; *sabbesu dhammesu ca nānā-dassī* ti sacchikatasabbaññutañāno, tam hi sabbesu dhammesu nānānam, tañ ca Bhagavā passi ‘adhitatam me’ ti sacchikatvā vihāsi, tena vuccati sabbesu dhammesu ca nānā-dassī ti; *sambodhin* ti arahattam, *anuttaran* ti paccekabud-dhasāvakehi asādhāraṇam, *sivan* ti khemam nirupaddavam sassirikam vā; *yakkhassā* ti purisassa, *suddhī* ti vodānatā; ettha hi mohantarābhāvena² sabbadosābhāvo tena sam-sārakāraṇasamucchedo, *antimasarīradhāritāñānadassitāya* sab-bagunasambhavo tena anuttarā³ sambodhipatti, ito parañ ca pahātabbam adhigantabbam vā n’ atthi, tenāha: ettāvatā yakkhassa suddhī ti.

Evam vutte brāhmaṇo bhiyyoso mattāya Bhagavati 479. pasanno pasannākāram karonto āha: hutañ ca mayhan ti. Tass’ attho: yam aham ito pubbe Brahmānam ārabba aggimhi juhāmi, tam me hutam saccam vā hoti alikam vā ti⁴ na jānāmi, ajja pana idam hutañ ca mayham hutam atthu saccam⁴ saccahutam eva atthū tī yācanto bhanati,—yan tādisam vedagunam alattham yasmā idh’ eva thito bhavan-tarūpam vedagum alattham, Brahmā hi sakkhi paccakkham eva hi tvam Brahmā, yato patiganhātu me Bhagavā paṭig-gahetvā ca bhuñjatu me Bhagavā pūralāsan ti tam havyase-sam upanāmento āha.

Atha Bhagavā Kasibhāradvājasutte vuttanayena* gāthā-
dvayam abhāsi. Tato brāhmaṇo ‘ayam attanā na icchatī
kam pi c’ aññam sandhāya “kevalinam mahesim khīñasa-
vam kukkucavūpasantam annena pānena upaṭṭhahassū”
ti bhanatī’ ti evam gāthāya attham asallakkhetvā tam

* (151³²).

¹ B^a ca after kamkhāya.

² B^a ettha ca rāgābhāvena.

³ B^a anuttaram.

⁴ B^a om.

ñātukāmo āha: sādhū āham Bhagavā ti. Tattha sādhū ti
āyācanatthe nipāto; tathā ti, yena tvam āha¹, tena pakā-
rena; vijaññā ti jāneyyam; yan ti yam dakkhiṇeyyam;
yaññakāle pariyesamāno “upaṭṭhaheyyan” ti pāṭhaseso;
pappuyyā² ti patvā, tava sāsanān ti tava ovādam. Idam
vuttam hoti: sādhū āham Bhagavā³ tava ovādam āgamma
tat hā vijaññam—ārocehi me tam kevalinan ti adhippāyo
—, yo dakkhiṇam bhuñjeyya mādisassa, yañ cāham yañ-
ñakāle pariyesamāno upaṭṭhaheyyam, tathārūpam me dak-
khiṇeyyam dassehi, sace tvam na bhuñjasī ti.

Ath' assa Bhagavā pākaṭena nayena tathārūpam dakkhiṇeyyam
(483). dassento sārambhā yassā ti gāthāttayam āha.

484. Tattha sīmantānam vinetāran ti sīmā ti māriyādā sādhujana-
vutti, tassā antā pariyoṣānā aparabhāgā ti katvā sīmantā
vuccanti kilesā, tesam vinetāran ti attho, “sīmantā ti bud-
dhaveneyyā sekhā ca puthujjanā ca, tesam vinetāran” ti
pi e k e; jātimaranakoviḍan ti ‘evam jāti hoti, evam mara-
nan’ ti ettha kusalam; moneyyasampannan ti paññāsam-
485. pannam, kāyamoneyyādisampannam vā. Bhakutim vina-
yitvānā ti, yam ekacce dubbuddhino yācakam disvā bhaku-
tim karonti, tam vinayitvā⁴, pasannamukhā hutvā ti attho;
pañjalikā⁵ ti paggahitañjalino hutvā.

486. Atha brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam thomayamāno buddho
bhavaṇ ti gātham āha. Tattha āyāgo ti āyajitabbo, tato
tato āgamma vā yajitabbam etthā ti pi āyāgo, deyyadham-
mānam adhiṭṭhānabhūto ti vuttam hoti. Sesam ettha, ito
purimagāthāsu ca yam na vannitam, tam sakkā avanni-
tam pi jānitun ti uttānatthattā yeva⁶ na vannitam, ito
param pana Kasibhāradvājasutte vuttanayam evā ti

PŪRALĀSASUTTAVANĀNĀ NITTHITĀ.

¹ So S^{kgn}; B^a tvam aha.

² B^a pappuyyan.

³ Sk B h a g a vā.

⁴ B^a tam pi nāsetvā.

⁵ Sga B^a añjalikā.

⁶ B^a t a s m ā.

5.

Evam me sutan ti Māghasuttam. Kā uppatti: ayam eva (S.N.¹. p. 86) yāssa nidāne vuttā. Ayam hi Māgho mānavo dāyako ahosi dānapati. Tass' etad ahosi: 'sampattakapanidddhi-kādinam dānam dinnam mahapphalam hoti udāhu no ti samanam Gotamam etam attham pucchissāmi; samano kira Gotamo atitānāgatapaccuppannam jānāti' ti. So Bhagavantam upasamkamitvā pucchi, Bhagavā c' assa pucchānurūpam vyākāsi. Tad idam saṅgītikārānam brāmanassa Bhagavato ti tinnam pi vacanam samodhānetvā Māghasuttan ti vuccati.

Tattha* Rājagahe ti evannāmake nagare. Tam hi Mandhātu-Mahāgovindādhi¹ pariggahitattā Rājagahan ti vuccati. Aññe p' ettha pakāre vanṇayanti, kin tehi; nāmam etam tassa nagarassa. Tam pan' etam buddhakāle cakkavattikāle ca nagaram hoti, sesakāle suññam hoti yakkhapariggahitam, tesam vasantavanam² hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evam gocaragāmam dassetvā nivāsaṭṭhānam³ āha: Gijjhakūte pabbate ti, so ca gijjhā vāssa kūṭe⁴ vasimsu, gijjhasadisāni vāssa⁵ kūṭāni, tasmā Gijjhakūto ti vuccatī ti veditabbo. Atha kho . . . pe . . . avocā ti ettha Māgho ti tassa brāmanassa nāmam; mānavo ti antevāsivāsam anatītabhāvena vuccati, jātiyā pana mahallako, "pubbāciṇṇavasenā" ti e k e, Piṅgiyo mānavo viya, so hi vīsamvassasatiko pi Piṅgiyo mānavo tv eva pubbāciṇṇena samkham agamāsi†. Sesam vuttanayam eva. Aham hi bho . . . pe . . . pasavāmī ti ettha ḫdāyako dānapatī ti dāyako c' eva dānapati ca; yo hi aññassa santakam ten' ānatto deti, so⁶ dāyako hoti, tasmim pana dāne issariyābhāvato na dānapati, ayam pana⁷ attano santakam yeva deti, tenāha: aham hi bho

* -413¹⁹=Sp. ad Vin. III, 41¹ (cf. Sum. I, 132³⁻⁵).

† Cf. 602²⁵. ḫ Mp. p. 622 (ad A. III, 39), Sum. I, 298³⁻¹¹.

¹ B^a ad. pi.

² B^a vasanavanam.

³ S^k B^a nivāsa na ṭṭhānam.

⁴ B^a gijjhā tassa kūṭesu.

⁵ B^a tassa.

⁶ B^a ad. pi; S^{kgn} ad. hi. ⁷ B^a ad. na aññassa santakānatto.

Gotama dāyako dānapati ti, ayam eva hi ettha attho, aññatra pana ‘antarantara maccherena abhibhuyyamāno dāyako, anabhibhūto dānapati’ ti ādinā pi¹ nayena vattum vaṭṭati; *vadaññū* ti yācakānam vacanam jānāmi, vuttamatte yeva ‘ayam idam arahati, ayam idan’ ti purisavisesāvadhāraṇena bahūpākārabhāvagahaṇena vā; *yācayogo* ti yācitum yutto, yo hi yācake disvā bhakuṭīm katvā pharusava-canādīni bhaṇati, so na yācayogo hoti, aham pana na tādiso ti dipeti; *dhammenā* ti adinnādānanikativañcanādīni vajjetvā bhikkhācariyāya yācanāyā ti attho, yācanā hi brāhmaṇānam bhoğapariyesano dhammo², yācamānānañ ca ne-sam parehi anuggahakāmehi dinnā *bhogā dhammaladdhā* nāma *dhammādhigata* ca honti, so ca tathā pariyesitvā labhi, tenāha: dhammena bhoge pariyesāmi . . . pe . . . dhammādhigatēti; *bhiyyo pi dadāmī* ti tato uttarim pi dadāmī, pamānan n’ atthi, ³laddhaladdhabhogappamānenā dadāmī ti dasseti. *Tagghā* ti ekamsavacane nipāto, ekamsen’ eva⁴ hi sabbabuddhapaccekabuddhasāvakehi pasattham dānam antamaso tiracchānagatānam pi diyyamānam, vuttañ c’ etam:

“sabbattha vanṇitam dānam na dānam⁵ garahitam kva-cī”* ti;

tasmā Bhagavā pi tam⁶ ekamsen’ eva pasamsanto āha: taggha tvam mānavā . . . pe . . . pasavasi ti. Sesam uttānattham eva.

Evam Bhagavatā “bahu(m) so puññam pasavati” ti⁷ vutte pi dakkhiṇeyyato dakkhināvisuddhim sotukāmo brāhmaṇo uttarim Bhagavantam pucchi, tenāhu saṅgītikārā: *atha kho Māgho mānavo Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi* ti. Tam attatho vuttanayam eva.

* Not traced.

¹ Ba om.

² Ba °pariyesa n e dhammā.

³ Ba ins. ettha, om. one laddha-.

⁴ Ba ekamsavacanen’ eva.

⁵ Ba dānam na.

⁶ Ba tam after eva.

⁷ Skgn pasavasi ti.

Pucchām' ahan ti ādi-gāthāsu pana *vadaññun*¹ ti vacana-
vidum¹, sabbākārena sattānam vuttavacanādhippāyaññun¹
ti vuttam hoti; *sujhe* iti dakkhiṇeyyavasena suddham ma-
happhalam bhaveyya. Yojanā pan' ettha: *yo yācayogo*
dānapatī gahatīho puññatthiko hutvā paresam annapānam
dadam yajati na aggimhi āhutimattam pakkipanto, tañ
ca kho *puññapekho* va na paccupakārakalyāṇakittisaddā-
diapekho, tassa evarūpassa *yajamānassa hutam katham suj-*
jheyyā ti. *Ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyehi tādī* ti so² *yācayogo* d a k-
k h i n e y e h i ārādhaye sampādaye sodhaye mahapphalam
tam³ *hutam* kareyya na aññathā ti attho. Imināssa
“katham hutam yajamānassa sujjhe” icc etam vyākatam
hoti. Akkhāhi me Bhagavā dakkhiṇeyye ti ettha ‘*yo*
489. *488.*
489. *488.*
490. *491.*
491. *490.*

Ath' assa Bhagavā nānappakārehi nayehi dakkhiṇeyye
pakāsento ye ve asattā ti ādikā gāthāyo⁴ abhāsi. Tattha
asattā ti rāgādisaṅgavasena alaggā; *kevalino* ti pariniṭṭhitā-
kiccā; *yatattā* ti guttacittā. *Dantā* anuttarena damathena,
vimuttā paññācetovimuttih, *anighā* āyati(m) vattadukkhā-
bhāvena⁵, *nirāsā* sampati kilesābhāvena⁶. Imissā pana
gāthāya dutiyagāthā bhāvanānubhāvappakāsananayena
vuttā ti veditabbā, “bhāvanānuyogam⁷ anuyuttassa bhik-
khave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppaj-
jeyya: ‘aho vata me anupādāyāsavehi cittam vimucceyyā’
ti, atha khv āssa anupādāyāsavehi cittam vimuccatī”* ti
idañ c' ettha *suttam* sādhakam. *Rāgañ ca . . . pe . . .* (493–494)
Yesu na māyā . . . pe . . . na tanhāsu upātipannā ti kā-
matañhādisu na nipannā⁸; *vitareyyā* ti taritvā. *Tanhā* ti
495.
496.

* A. IV, 126¹³ (S. III, 153³).

¹ B^a °ū.

² B^a tādīhī ti tādīso.

³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a ādi-gāthāyo.

⁵ B^a om. vatta-.

⁶ B^a dukkhābhāvena (cf. note 5).

⁷ B^a Imāya pana gāthāya dutiyagāthā bhāvappakāsanana-
yena vuttā ti veditabbabhāvānuyogam.

⁸ B^a adhimuttā.

rūpatāñhādi chabbidhā ; *bhavābhavāyā* ti sassatāya vā ucchedāya vā, at h a vā bhavassa abhavāya¹ bhavābhavāya punabbhavānabhinibbattiyā ti vuttam hoti; *idha vā huram vā* ti idam pana “kuhiñci loke” ti imassa vitthāravaca-

- 198)-499. nam. *Ye vītarāgā . . . pe . . . samitāvino* ti samitavanto, kilesavūpasamakārino ti attho,—samitāvi[ta]ttā ca *vītarāgā akopā*; *idha vippahāyā* ti, idha loke vattamāne khandhe vihāya tato param *yesam* gamanam n' *attihi* ti vuttam hoti.

- 499A. Ito param

*ye kāme hitvā agihā caranti
susamvutattā tasaram va ujjū** ti

500. imam pi gātham keci pañthanti. ²*Jahitvā* ti hitvā; *jahetvā* 501. ti pi pātho², ayam ev' attho³. *Attadīpā* ti attano guṇe eva 502. attano dīpam katvā vicarantā⁴ khināsavā vuccanti. Ye h' etthā ti *ha-kāro* nipāto padapūranamatte; ayam pan' attho: *ye etha* khandhāyatanañdisantāne, *yathā idam* khandhāyatanañdī, *tathā jānanti*, ⁵*yamsabhāvam* *tamsabhāvam* yeva tam jānanti, aniccādivasena jānanta⁵ ‘ayam antimā n' *attihi* [dāni] *punabbhavo*’ ti ‘ayan no antimā jāti, idāni n' *attihi* 503. *punabbhavo*’ ti evañ ca ye jānanti ti. Yo vedagū ti idāni attānam sandhāya Bhagavā imam gātham āha. Tattha *satimā* ti cha-sattavihārasatiyā samannāgato; *sambodhipatto* ti sabbaññutam patto; *saranam bahunnan* ti bahūnam devamanussānam bhayavihimsanena† *saranabhūto*.
504. Evam dakkhineyye sutvā⁶ attamano brāhmaṇo āha: addhā amoghā ti. Tattha *tvam h' ettha jānāsi yathā-tathā idam* ti tvam hi ettha loke idam sabbam pi ñeyyam yathā-tathā jānāsi yāthāvato⁷ jānāsi, yādisan⁸ tam, tādisam eva

* Cf. S.N. 497.

† Cf. Pj. I, 16^{10—13}.

¹ B^a abhāvo ya (o: a b h ā v ā y a).

^{2—2} B^a Jahetvā ti, hitvā ti pi pātho.

³ S^k B^a eva attho.

⁴ B^a viharantā.

^{5—5} B^a yam tāya sabhāvavasena jānanta aniccādivasena.

⁶ B^a Evam dakkhineyyā ti.

⁷ S^{gn} (S[?]) yathāvāto, B^a om. yāthāvato jānāsi.

⁸ B^a ad. yam.

jānāsī ti vā vuttam hoti; tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo ti tathā hi te esā dhammadhātu suppaṭividdhā, yassā suppaṭividdhattā, yam yam icchasi, tam tam jānāsī ti adhippāyo.

Evam so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam pasam̄sitvā dakkhiney-
yasampadāya yaññasampadām ūnatvā dāyakasampadāya pi
tam chalaṅgaparipūram yaññasampadām sotukāmo yo yā-
cayogo ti uttarim pañham pucchati. Tatrāyām yojanā:
yo yācayogo¹ dadam paresam yajati, tassa akkhāhi me Bhagavā yaññasampadan ti. Ath' assa Bhagavā dvīhi gāthāhi
akkhāsi. Tattha ayam atthayojanā: yajassu Māgha, yajamāno ca sabbattha vippasādehi cittam tīsu pi kālesu cittam
pasādehi, evan te, yā yā m

"pubbe va dānā sumano, dadam cittam pasādayam,
datvā attamano hoti: esā yaññassa sampadā"** ti
yaññasampadā² vuttā, tā yā sampanno yañño bhavissati.
Tattha siyā 'katham cittam pasādetabban' ti: dosappahānena.
Katham dosappahānam hoti: yaññārammanatāya,
ayam hi ārammanam yajamānassa yañño ettha ppatitthāya
jahāti dosam ayam hi sattesu mettāpubbaṅgamenā sammā-
ditthippadīpavihatamohandhakārena cittena yajamānassa
deyyadhammasamkhāto yañño ārammanam hoti, so³
ettha yaññe⁴ ārammanavasena pavattiyā patitthāya dey-
yadhammapaccayam lobham paṭiggāhakapaccayam ko-
dham tadubhayanidānam mohan ti evam tividham pi
jahāti dosam. So evam bhogesu vītarāgo, sattesu
paṭivineyya dosam, tappahānen' eva pahinapañcanīvarano
anukkamena upacārappanābhedam aparimāṇasattaphara-
nenā ekasatte vā anavasesapharanenā appamānam mettam
cittam⁵ bhāvento puna bhāvanāvepullatt(h)am ratiṁdivam
satatam sabbairiyāpathesu appamatto hutvā tam eva met-
tajjhānasamkhātam⁶ sabbā disā pharate appamaññan ti.

Atha brāhmaṇo tam mettam 'brahmalokamaggo ayan'
ti ajānanto kevalam attano visayātītam mettabhāvanam⁶

505.

506, 507.

* A. III, 337¹² (J.A. III, 300¹⁷).

¹ S^{kgn} yācayogo.

² B^a om.

³ B^a ad. eva.

⁴ S^{kg} yañño.

⁵ B^a mettacittam.

⁶ B^a mettā°.

508.

sutvā suṭṭhutaram jātasabbaññusambhāvano¹ Bhagavati attanā brahmalokādhimuttattā brahmalokūpapattim eva ca suddhim muttiñ ca maññamāno brahmalokamaggam pucchanto ko sujjhati ti gātham āha; tatra ca brahmaloka-gāmim puññam karontam sandhāyāha: *ko sujjhati muccati* ti, akarontam sandhāya: *bajjhati*² cā ti. *Kenā* ti kena kāra-nena; *sakkhi Brahm'* aija dittho ti Brahmā aija sakkhi dittho; *saccan* ti Bhagavato Brahmaśamattam ārabbha accādarena sapatham³ karoti; *katham upapajjati* ti accādaren' eva puna 509. pi pucchati; *juṭīmā* ti Bhagavantam ālapati. Tattha, ya-s m ā, yo bhikkhu mettāya tikacatukkajjhānam uppādetvā tam eva pādakam katvā vipassanto arahattam pāpunāti, so sujjhati muccati ca, tathārūpo ca brahmalokam na gacchati, yo pana mettāya tikacatukkajjhānam uppādetvā ‘santa esā samāpatti’ ti ādinā nayena tam assādeti, so bajjhati⁴ aparihīnajjhāno ca ten’ eva jhānena brahmalokam gacchati, ta-s m ā Bhagavā, yo sujjhati muccati ca, tassa brahmalokagamanam ananujānanto anāmasitvā va tam puggalam, yo bajjhati⁵, tassa tena jhānena brahmalokagamanam das-sento brāhmaṇassa sappāyena nayena yo yajatī ti imam gātham āha. Tattha *tividhan* ti tikālappasādam sandhā-yāha, tena dāya kato aṅgattayam dasseti; *ārādhaye dakkhineyyehi tādī* ti ⁶tañ ca so tādiso tividhasampattisā-dhako puggalo tividham⁶ yaññasampadam dakkhineyyehi khīñāsavehi sādheyya sampādeyya, iminā paṭigga h a-k a t o aṅgattayam dasseti*. *Evaṁ yajitvā sammā yācayogo* ti evam mettajjhānapadaṭṭhānabhāvena chalaṅgasamannāgatam yaññam sammā yajitvā so yācayogo tena chalaṅgayaññūpanissayena mettajjhānenā *upapajjati* brah-

* (A. III, 336¹⁴⁻²⁴).

¹ B^a suṭṭhutaram sañjātam sabbaññutam sabbaññusambhāvano.

² S^{kgn} bujjhati.

³ B^a puccham.

⁴ S^{g(n)} bujjhati.

⁵ S^{kga} majjhati.

⁶⁻⁶ S^{kgn} taveso tādiso tividham.

malokan ti brūmī ti brāhmaṇam samussāhento desanam samāpesi. Sesam sabbagāthāsu uttānattham eva ito parañ ca pubbe vuttanayam evā ti

MĀGHASUTTAVĀNĀ NITTHITĀ.

6.

Evam me sutan ti Sabhiyasuttam*. Kā uppatti: Ayam (S.N.¹ p. 90 eva yāssa nidāne vuttā, athavannanākkame pi c' assa pubbasadisam pubbe vuttanayen' eva veditabbam, yam pana apubbam¹, tam uttānatthāni padāni parihaarantā vannayis-sāma.

† *Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe*² ti Veluvanan ti tassa uyyā-nassa nāmam, tam kira velūhi ca parikkhittam ahosi atṭhā-rasahatthena ca pākārena gopuradvāraṭṭalakayuttam³ ni-lo-bhāsam manoramam, ten' eva⁴ Veluvanan ti vuccati, kalandakānañ c' ettha nivāpam adamsu, tena Kalandakanivāpo ti vuccati. Kalandakā nāma kālakā⁵ vuccanti. Pubbe kira aññataro rājā tattha uyyānakilānattham⁶ āgato surāmadena matto divāseyyam supi; parijanō pi 'ssa 'sutto rājā' ti pupphaphalādīhi palobhiyamāno ito c' ito ca pakkāmi. Atha surāgandhena aññatarasmā susirarukkhā kañhasappo nikkhāmitvā rañño abhimukhāgacchatī⁷. Tam disvā ruk-khadevatā 'rañño jīvitam dammī' ti⁸ kālakavesena⁹ āgantvā kañnamūle saddam akāsi; rājā paṭibujjhī, kañhasappo ni-vatto. So tam disvā 'imāya mama kālakāya jīvitam din-nañ' ti kālakānam tattha nivāpam patthapesi abhayagho-

* Cf. Thag. A. ad Thag. 275–278 (*infra* 422¹⁵).

† Ps. ad M. I, 145¹³.

¹ B^a avuttam.

² B^a kalandaka[°] throughout.

³ B^a gosilāpuradvār[°]; S^k (S^{gn}) °atṭ(h)ālayuttam.

⁴ B^a t e n a. ⁵ S^{kgm} always kālak[°]. ⁶ B^a uyyāne kil[°].

⁷ B^a °mukho gacchati (Ps^k °mukho āgacchati).

⁸ B^a dassāmī ti.

⁹ S^{gn} B^a (Ps) kalandakavesena.

sanañ ca ghosāpesi, tasmā tam tato pabhuti Kalandakani-vāpo ti samkham gatam¹. *Sabhiyassa paribbājakassā* ti Sabhiyo ti tassa nāmam, paribbājako ti bāhirapabbajjam upādāya vuccati; *purāṇasālohitāya devatāyā* ti na mātā na pitā api ca kho pan' assa mātā viya² pitā viya ca hitajjhā-sayattā so³ devaputto purāṇasālohitā devatā ti vutto:

Parinibbute kira Kassape bhagavati patitīhite suvappa-cetiye tayo kulaputtā sammukhasāvakanam⁴ santike pabbajitvā cariyānurūpāni kammaṭṭhānāni gahetvā paccantaja-napadam gantvā araññāyatane samañadhammam karonti antarantarā ca⁵ cetiyam vandanathāya dhammam savanathāya⁶ nagaram gacchanti; aparena ca³ samayena tāvata-kam pi araññavippavāsam⁶ arocayamānā tatth' eva appamattā viharimsu, evam viharantā pi na⁷ kiñci visesam adhigamimsu. Tato nesam ahosi: 'mayam piñdāya gacchantā jīvite sāpekhā homa, jīvite sāpekhena ca na sakkā lokutaradhammo adhigantum, puthujjanakālakiriyā⁸ dukkhā; handa mayam nissemim bandhitvā pabbatam abhiruyha⁹ kāye ca jīvite ca anapekhā samañadhammam karomā' ti; te tathā akamsu. 'Atha nesam mahāthero upanissayasam-pannattā tadañc' eva chalabhiññāparivāram arahattam sacchākāsi. So iddhiyā Himavantam gantvā Anotatte mu-kham dhovitvā Uttarakurusu piñdapātam caritvā katabhat-takicco puna aññam pi padesam gantvā pattam pūretvā Anottaudakañ ca Nāgalatādantaponañ¹⁰ ca gahetvā tesam santikam āgantvā āha: "passathāvuso mamānubhāvam: ayam Uttarakuruto piñdapāto, idam Himavantato udaka-dantaponam ābhatham; imam bhuñjitvā samañadhammam karotha, evāham tumhe sadā upaṭṭhahissāmī" ti. Te tam sutvā āhamsu: "tumhe bhante katakicca, tumhehi saha sallāpamattam pi amhākam papañco, mā dāni tumhe puna

¹ B^a g a c c h a t i.

² B^a ad. ca.

³ B^a om.

⁴ S^{kgn} sammukhā va sāvakanam (194^{25, 26}).

⁵ S^{gn} B^a dhammasavanathāya; B^a ad. ca.

⁶ So B^a; S^{kg} araññe vippō (S^g < arañño v°), Sⁿ arañño v°.

⁷ S^{kgn} ad. ca.

⁸ S^{kgn} ad. p. i.

⁹ B^a āruyha.

¹⁰ S^{kgn} °dantakaṭṭhaponañ.

amhākam santikam āgamitthā” ti. So kenaci pariyyāyena te sampaṭicchāpetum¹ asakkonto pakkāmi. Tato tesam² eko dvīhatīhaccayena pañcābhiñño anāgāmī ahosi; so pi tath’ eva akāsi³ itarena ca paṭikkhitto tath’ eva agamāsi. So tam paṭikkhipitvā vāyamanto pabbatam ārūlhadivasato⁴ sattame divase kañci visesam anadhigantvā va kālakato devaloke nibbatti, khīnāsavatthero pi tam divasam eva parinibbāyi, anāgāmī Suddhāvāsesu uppajji. Devaputto chasu kāmāvacaresu anulomapaṭilomena dibbasampattim anubhavitvā amhākam Bhagavato kāle devalokā cavitvā aññatarassā paribbājikāya kuchismim paṭisandhim aggahesi:

Sā kira aññatarassa khattiyassa dhītā; tam mātāpitaro ‘amhākam dhītā samayantaram jānātū’ ti ekassa paribbājakassa niyyātesum⁵. Tass’ eko antevāsiko paribbājako tāya saddhim vippaṭipajji; sā tena gabbham gaṇhi. Tam gabbhinim disvā paribbājakā nikkadḍhimsu; sā aññatra gacchanti antarā-magge sabhāyam vijāyi. Ten’ assa Sabhiyo tv eva nāmam akāsi.

So pi Sabhiyo vadḍhitvā paribbājakapabbajjam pabbajitvā nānāsatthāni uggahetvā mahāvādī hutvā vādakkhit-tatāya sakalaJambudīpe caranto attano sadisam vādim adisvā nagaradvāre assamam kārāpetvā khattiyakumārādayo sippam sikkhāpento tattha vasati.

Atha Bhagavā pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena Rājagaham āgantvā Veluvane viharati Kalandakanivāpe, Sabhiyo pana buddhuppādam na jānāti. Atha so Suddhāvāsabrahmā samāpattito vuṭṭhāya ‘imāham visesam kassā-nubhāvena patto’ ti āvajjanto Kassapassa bhagavato sāsane samanadhammadmiriyam te ca sahāye anussaritvā ‘tesu eko parinibbuto; eko idāni⁶ katthā’ ti āvajjanto ‘devalokā cavitvā Jambudīpe uppanno buddhuppādam pi na jānāti’ ti ñatvā ‘handā nam buddhūpasevanāya⁷ niyojemi’ ti vīsatim pañhe abhisamkharitvā rattibhāge tassa assamam āgam-

¹?; S^{kgn} B^a tesam paṭicchāpetum. ²B^a tesu.

³B^a tatth’ eva akāsi (*om. itarena . . . agamāsi*).

⁴B^a ārūha nāda di vāsa to, S^{gm} āruyhadiv^o.

⁵B^a niyādesum. ⁶B^a dāni. ⁷B^a °sevāya.

ma ākāse thatvā “Sabhiya Sabhiyā” ti pakkosi. So nid-dāyamāno tikkhattum tam saddam sutvā nikkhamma obhā-sam disvā pañjaliko atthāsi. Tato tam brahmā āha: “aham Sabhiya tav’ atthāya visatim pañhe āharim; te tvam uggan-ha, yo ca te samano vā brāhmaṇo vā ime pañhe puṭho vyā-karoti, tassa santike brahmacariyam careyyāsi” ti. Imam¹ devaputtam sandhāy’ etam² vuttam: purāṇasālohitāya deva-tāya pañhā udditthā honti ti—udditthā ti uddesamatten’ eva³ vuttā na vibhangena—. Evam vutte ca ne Sabhiyo ekavacanen’ eva padapaṭipātiyā uggahesi. Atha so brahmā jānanto pi tassa buddhuppādam nācikkhi; ‘atthañ gave-samāno paribbājako sayam eva satthārañ nāssati⁴ ito bahid-dhā ca samanabrahmaṇānam tucchabhāvan’ ti iminā panā-dhippāyena⁵ evam āha: *yo te Sabhiya . . . pe . . . careyyāsi* ti. Theragāthāsu pana Catukkanipāte Sabhiyattherāpadānam vanṇentā bhaṇanti: “sā c’ assa mātā attano vippaṭipattim cintetvā tam jīgucchamānā jhānam uppādetvā brahmaloke uppannā, tāya brahmadevatāya te pañhā udditthā” ti.

*Ye te ti idāni vattabbānam uddesapaccuddeso; samano brāhmaṇā ti pabbajjūpagamena⁶ lokasammutiyā ca samanā c’ eva brāhmaṇā ca; saṅghino ti gaṇavanto, gaṇino ti “sat-thāro sabbaññuno mayan” ti evam paṭiññātāro⁷, gaṇāca-riyā ti uddesapariucchādivasena⁸ pabbajitagahaṭṭhaga-nassa ācariyā; nātā ti abhiññātā vissutā, pākaṭā ti vuttam hoti, yasassino ti lābhāsampannā⁹; titthakarā ti tesam diṭ-ṭhānugatim āpajjantehi otaritabbānam ogāhitabbānam¹⁰ diṭ-thitithānam kattāro, sādhusammatā bahujanassā ti ‘sādhavo ete santo sappurisā’ ti evam bahujanassa sammata; seyya-thīdan ti ‘katame te ti ce’ icc etasmim atthe nipāto. *Pū-rāno ti nāmam, Kassapo ti gottam; so kira jātiyā dāso dā-*

* Cf. Ps. ad M. I, 198=Sum. I, 142²⁰–143², 143³⁰–144²⁷.

¹ S^{kgn} Idam.

² B^a sandhāya, om. etam.

³ B^a uddesamaggen’ eva.

⁴ S^k < nāss^o; B^a satthāram esissati. ⁵ B^a iminādhippāyena.

⁶ B^a °gamanena.

⁷ S^{kgn} paṭiññātā (423, note 9).

⁸ B^a u d d e s a p a r i p u c c hā s i s e n a.

⁹ B^a lābhāparivārasampannā.

¹⁰ B^a om.

sasatam pürento jāto, ten' assa Pūraṇo ti nāmam akamsu, palāyitvā ¹pana naggesu pabbajitvā ¹"Kassapo ahan" ti gottam uddisi sabbaññutañ ca paccaññāsi. *Makkhalī* ti nāmam, gosālāya jātattā *Gosālo* ti pi vuccati; so pi² kira jātiyā dāso eva palāyitvā pabbaji² sabbaññutañ ca paccaññāsi. *Ajito* ti nāmam, appicchatāya kesakambalam dhāresi, tena *Kesakambalī* ti vuccati; so pi sabbaññutam paccaññāsi. *Pakudho* ti nāmam, *Kaccāyano* ti gottam; appicchāvasena³ udake jīvasaññāya ca nahānamukhadhovanādi-paṭikkhitto; so pi sabbaññutam paccaññāsi. *Sañjayo*⁴ ti nāmam, Belaṭṭho pan' assa pitā, tasmā Belaṭṭhaputto ti vuccati; so pi sabbaññutam paccaññāsi. *Niganīho* ti pabbajānāmena, *Nātaputto*⁵ ti pitunāmena vuccati; Nāto kira nām' assa pitā, tassa putto ti Nātaputto, so pi sabbaññutam paccaññāsi. Sabbe⁶ pañcasatapañcasatasissaparivārā ahe-
sum. Te ti te cha satthāre⁷, te pañhe ti visati pañhe; te ti te cha satthāro, n' eva sampāyanī ti na sampādenti; kopan ti cittacetasi kānam āvilabhāvam, dosan ti paduṭṭhacitta-
tam, ubhayam p' etam mandatikkhabhedassa kodhass' evā-
dhivacanam, appaccayan ti appatī(ta)tam, domanassan ti vuttam hoti, pātukarontī ti kāyavacivikārena pakāsentī pā-
kaṭam karonti. *Hināyā* ti gahaṭṭhabhāvāya, gahaṭṭhabhāvo hi pabbajjam upanidhāya ⁸sīlādiguṇahīnato hīnakāmapa-
tisevanato vā⁹ hīno ti vuccati, uccā pabbajā; āvattīlāti osakkitvā, kāme paribhūmjeyyan ti kāme patiseveyyam; iti kir' assa sabbaññupaṭīññānam⁹ pi pabbajitānam² tuccha-
kattam disvā ahosi, uppannaparivitakkavasen' eva ca āgan-
tvā punappuna vīmamsamānassa ¹atha kho *Sabhiyassa parib-
bājakassa*¹ etad ahosi: 'ayam pi kho samano' ti ca 'ye pi te
bhonto' ti ca 'samano kho daharo ti na uññātabbo' ti cā ti
evamādi. Tathā jīññā ti ādīni padāni vuttanayān' eva,
therā ti attano samanadhamme thirabhāvappattā, rattaññū

1—1 B^a om.3 S^{kgn} appicchāvasena.4 B^a Sañjeyyo.5 B^a always Nāṭa° (S^g Nātha°).6 B^a Sabbesam.7 S^k B^a sattthāro.8—9 B^a sīlādiguṇehi tato hīno kāmasukha paṭisevanato vā.9 B^a sabbaññutam paṭīññātānam.

ti ratanaññū “nibbānaratanam¹ jānāma mayan” ti evam sakāya paṭiññāya lokenāpi sammatā, bahurattividū* vā; ciram pabbajitānam etesan ti *cirapabbajitā*; na uññātabbo ti na avajānitabbo, na nīcam katvā jānitabbo ti vuttam hoti, na *paribhotabbo* ti na paribhavitabbo, ‘kim esa ññasatī’ ti evam na gahetabbo ti vuttam hoti.

510. Kamkhī vecikicchī ti Sabhiyo Bhagavatā saddhim sammodamāno evam Bhagavato rūpasampattidamūpasamasūcitam sabbaññutam² sambhāvayamāno vigatuddhacco hutvā āha: kamkhī vecikicchī ti. Tattha ‘labheyyam nu kho imesam vyākaraṇam’ ti evam pañhānam vyākaraṇakamkhāya³ *kamkhī*, ‘ko nu kho imass’ imassa ca⁴ pañhassa attho’ ti evam vicikicchāya *vecikicchī*, dubbalavicikicchāya vā tesam⁵ pañhānam attakamkhanato kamkhī balavatiyā vicinanto kicchatī yeva na sakoti sanniññatun ti vecikicchī†; *abhikamkhamāno* ti atīva⁶ patthayamāno; *tes’ antakaro* ti tesam pañhānam antakaro bhavanto va evam *bhavāhī* ti dassento āha: pañhe me puttho . . . pe . . . vyākaro hi me ti. Tattha *pañhe*⁷ me ti *pañhe*⁷ mayā, *puttho* ti pucchito, *anupubban* ti pañhapaṭipātiyā⁸, *anudhamman* ti athānurūpam pālīm āropento, *vyākaro hi* me ti mayham vyākaro hi.
511. Dūrato ti so kira ito c’ ito cāhiñdanto sattayojanasata-maggato āgato, tenāha Bhagavā: *dūrato* *āgato* ’si⁷ ti, Kas-sapassa bhagavato vā sāsanato āgatattā dūrato āgato ’si⁷ ti nam āha. *Puccha man* ti imāya pan’ assa gāthāya sabāññupavāraṇam pavāreti‡. Tattha *manas’ icchasi* ti manasā icchasi.
512. *Yam vatāhan* ti *yam* vata aham; *attamano* ti pītipāmoj-jasomanassehi phuṭacitto; *udaggo* ti kāyena cittena ca ab-

* Cf. Sum. I, 143¹¹.

† Cf. 451²⁶ and Pj. I, 188²¹, etc.

‡ Cf. 229-230.

¹ B^a nibbānaratanāññā.

² S^{kgm} °sūcitasabbaññutam.

³ B^a °k a m k h i t ā y a.

⁴ B^a imassa c’ imassa ca.

⁵ B^a ad. tesam.

⁶ B^a ativiya. ⁷⁻⁷ B^a om.

⁸ B^a pañhassa pāt°, S^{kgm} pañhe pāt°.

bhunnato, idam pana padam na¹ sabbapāṭhesu atthi; idāni,
yehi dhammehi attamano, te dassento āha: *pamudito pīti-*
somanassajāto ti. *Kimpattinan* ti kim pattam kim adhiga- 513.
tam; *soratan* ti suvūpasantam², *sūratan* ti pi pāṭho, suṭṭhu
uparatan ti attho; *dantan* ti damitam; *buddho* ti vibuddho
buddhabodhabbo³ vā.

Evam Sabhiyo ekamekāya gāthāya cattāro katvā pañ-
cahi gāthāhi vīsatī pañhe pucchi, Bhagavā pan' assa ekame-
kam pañham ekamekāya gāthāya katvā arahattanikūṭen'
eva vīsatiyā gāthāhi vyākāsi.

Tattha, yasmā bhinnakileso paramattha-b h i k k h u so 514.
ca nibbānappatto hoti, tasmā assa “ *kimpattinam āhu bhikk-*
khunan ” ti imam pañham vyākaronto pajjenā ti ādim āha.
Tass' attho: yo *attanā bhāvitena maggena parinibbānagato*
kilesanibbānappatto⁴, *parinibbānagatattā* eva ca *vitinna-*
kaṃkho, *vipattisampatti-hānivuddhi-ucchedasassata-apuñña-*
puññappabhedam vibhavañ ca bhavañ ca vippahāya magga-
vāsam vusitavā khīnapunabbhavo ti ca etesam thutivacā-
nānam araho, *so bhikkhū* ti. Yasmā pana vippaṭipattito 515.
suṭṭhu uparatabhāvena nānappakārakilesavūpasamena ca
s o r a t o hoti, tasmā tam attham dassento sabbattha upe-
khako ti ādinā nayena dutiyapañhavyākaranam āha. Tass'
attho: yo *sabbattha rūpādisu ārammañesu* “ *cakkhunā rū-*
pam disvā n' eva sumano hoti na dummano ”* ti evam
pavattāya *chalaṅgūpekha* *upekhako*, *veppullappattāya* sa-
tiyā *satimā*, *na so himsatī n' eva himsatī kañci* tasathāvara-
dibhedam sattam *sabbaloke sabbasmim*⁵ pi loke, *tīṇoghattā*
tinno, *samtapāttā samano*, *āvilasamkappapahānā* *an-*
āvilo, *yassa c' ime rāgadosamohamānadīṭhikilesaduccarita-*
samkhātā satt' *ussadā* keci olārikā vā sukhumā vā *na santi*,
so imāya upekhāvihāritāya sativepullatāya ahimsakatāya
ca vippaṭipattito suṭṭhu uparatabhāvena iminā oghādinā-

* A. II, 198²⁵ (cf. Asl. 172¹³).

¹ B^a om.

² B^a suṭṭhūpasantam.

³ B^a buddhambodhitabbo.

⁴ B^a kilesaparinibbānappatto.

⁵ B^a ad. vā.

516. nappakārakilesavūpasamena ca *sorato* ti. Yasmā ca bhāvitindriyo nibbhayo nibbikāro d a n t o hoti, tasmā tam attham dassento yass' indriyānī ti gāthāya tatiyapañham vyākāsi. Tass' attho: *yassa cakkhādīni cha¹ indriyānī* gocarabhāvanāya aniccādi tilakkhanam āropetvā vāsanābhāvanāya satisampaññagandham gāhāpetvā ca *bhāvitāni*, tāni ca kho, yathā² *ajjhattam* gocarabhāvanāya, evam pana *bahiddhā ca³*; *sabbaloke* ti yattha yattha indriyānam vekalyatā vekalyatāya⁴ vā sambhavo, tattha nābhijjhādivasena bhāvitāni ti; evam *nibbijjha* nātvā paṭivijjhitvā *imam parañ ca lokam* sakasantatikkhandhalokam parasantatikkhandhalokañ ca adandhamaranam⁵ maritukāmo *kālam kamkhati* jīvitakkhayakālam āgameti patimāneti na bhāyati marañassa, yathāha therō:

“marañe me bhayam n' atthi nikanti n' atthi jīvite,
nābhikamkhāmi maranam nābhikamkhāmi jīvitam,
kālañ ca patikamkhāmi nibbisam bhatako yathā”*
ti;

517. *bhāvito sa danto* ti evam bhāvitindriyo so danto ti. Yasmā pana b u d d h o nāma buddhisampanno kilesaniddāvibuddho ca, tasmā tam attham dassento kappānī ti gāthāya catutthapañham vyākāsi. Tattha *kappānī* ti tanhādiṭṭhiyo, tā hi tathā⁶ tathā vikappanato kappānī ti vuccanti; *viceyyā* ti aniccādibhāvena sammasitvā; *kevalānī* ti sakalāni; *samsāran* ti yo cāyam

“khandhānam paṭipāti dhātuāyatanāna[ñ] ca
abbocchinnam vattamānānam⁷ samsāro ti pavuccatī” ti
evam khandhādipaṭipātisamkhāto samsāro, tam samsārañ ca kevalam viceyya, ettāvatā khandhānam mūlabhūtesu kamma-kilesesu khandhesu cā ti evam tīsu pi vat̄tesu vipassanam āha; *dubhayam cutūpapātan* ti sattānam cutim⁸ upapātan ti⁹ imañ

* Cf. Thag. 606.

¹ B^a chal. ² B^a om. ³ S^k ad. sabbaloke.

⁴ ?; S^k B^a vekalyato, S^{gn} vekalyatā.

⁵ S^{kgn} dandhamarañam (A. III, 306^{1, 11}). ⁶ B^a yathā.

⁷ B^a vattamānā. ⁸ B^a ad. ca. ⁹ S^{kgn} om. ti.

ca ubhayam viceyya, ñatvā ti attho,¹ etena cutūpapātaññānam āha¹; *vigatarajam anañganam visuddhan* ti rāgādirajānam vigamā aṅganānam abhāvā malānañ ca vigamā² *vigatarajam anañganam visuddham*; *pattam jātikkhayan* ti nibbānam pattam; *tam āhu buddhan* ti tam imāya lokuttaravipassanāya cutūpapātaññānabhedāya buddhiyā sampannattā imāya ca ³vitarajāditāya kilesaniddāvibuddhattā tāya³ paṭipadāya jātikkhayam pattam buddham āhu; a t h a vā kappāni viceyya kevalāni ti, aneke pi samvaṭṭavivatṭakappe ‘amutrāsin’ ti ādinā nayena vicinitvā ti attho, etena paṭhamavijjam āha, samsāram dubhayam cutūpapātan ti sat-tānam cutim⁴ upapātan ti imañ ca ubhayam samsāram, ‘ime vata bhonto sattā’ ti ādinā nayena vicinitvā ti attho, etena dutiyavijjam āha, avasesena tatiyavijjam āha—āsavakkhayaññena⁵ *vigatarajāditā* ca nibbānappatti ca hoti ti⁶—, tam āhu buddhan ti evam vijjāttayabhedabuddhisampnam tam buddham āhū ti.

Evam paṭhamagāthāya vutte pañhe⁷ vissajjetvā dutiyagāthāya vuttapañhesu pi, yasmā brahmabhāvam setṭhabhāvam patto paramattha-b rāh m a n o bāhitasabbapāpo hoti, tasmā tam attham dassento bāhitvā ti gāthāya paṭhamapañham⁸ vyākāsi. Tass’ attho: yo catutthamaggena bāhitvā sabbapāpakāni thitatto—thito icc eva vuttam hoti—, bāhitapāpattā eva ca *vimalo* vimalabhāvam brahmabhāvam setṭhabhāvam patto, paṭipassaddhasamādhivikkhepakara-kilesamalena⁹ aggaphalasamādhinā sādhu samāhito, samsārahetusamatikkamena samsāram aticca pariniṭhitakiccatāya *kevalī*, so tanhādiṭṭhihi anissitattā asito lokadhammehi nibbikārattā tādi ti ca *pavuccati*, evam thutiraho¹⁰ so brahmā so brāhmaṇo ti. Yasmā pana¹¹ samitapāpatāya s a m a n o,

¹⁻¹ B^a om.² B^a v i g a t a t t ā .³⁻³ B^a *vigatarajādikāya* kilesaniddādisuddhatāya.⁴ B^a ad. ca.⁵ B^a ad. hi.⁶ S^{kn} B^a om.⁷ B^a vuttapañhe.⁸ B^a paṭhamam pañham.⁹ B^a paṭipassaddhivikkhepak^o.¹⁰ B^a sutṭhutiraho.¹¹ B^a om.

520. ninhātapāpatāya¹ n a h ā t a k o, āgūnam² akaraṇena n ā g o
ti pavuccati, tasmā tam attham dassento³ tāto parāhi³ tīhi
gāthāhi tayo pañhe vyākāsi. Tattha samitāvī ti ariyamagge-
na kilese sametvā ṭhito; samano pavuccati⁴ tathattā ti tathā
rūpo samano pavuccatā ti ettāvatā pañho vyākato hoti⁵,
sesam tasmim samane Sabhiyassa bahumānajanānattham⁶
thutivacanam, yo hi samitāvī, so puññapāpānam appaṭi-
sandhikaranena pahāya puññapāpām rajānam vigamena
virāgo, aniccādivasena nātvā imam⁷ parañ ca lokam jātimara-
nam upātivatto tādī ca hoti. Ninhāya . . . pe . . . nahātako ti
ettha pana, yo ajjhattabahiddhāsamkhāte sabbasmim pi
āyatana-loke ajjhattabahiddhārammañavasena uppattirahāni
sabbapāpakāni maggañānena ninhāya dhovitvā tāya ni-
nhātapāpakatāya tanhādiṭṭhikappehi kappiyeshu devamanus-
sesu kappam na eti, tan nahātakam āhū ti evam attho daṭ-
522. ṭhabbo. Catutthagāthāya pi āgun na karoti kiñci loke ti
yo⁵ loke appamattakam pi⁵ pāpasamkhātam āgun na karoti,
nāgo pavuccati tathattā ti ettāvatā pañho vyākato hoti, se-
sam⁸ pubbanayen' eva thutivacanam, yo hi maggena pahī-
naāguttā āgun na karoti, so kāmayogādike sabbasamyoge
dasasamyojanabhedāni ca sabbabandhanāni visajja jahitvā
sabbattha khandhādisu kenaci saṅgena na sajjati dvīhi ca
vimuttihi vimutto tādī ca hoti ti.
524. Evam dutiyagāthāya vuttapañhe vissajjetvā tatiyagā-
thāya vuttapañhesu pi, ya s m ā khettānī ti āyatanañi vuc-
canti, yathāha "cakkhum p' etam, cakkhāyatanam p' etam
. . . pe . . . khettam p' etam vatthum p' etan"** ti, tāni⁹ vijeyya
jetvā abhibhavitvā—viceyya vā aniccādibhāvena vicinitvā
upaparikkhitvā—kevalāni anavasesāni, visesato pana sañ-
gahetubhūtam dibbam¹⁰ mānusakañ ca brahmakkhetam, yam

* Dh. S. § 597.

¹ B^a om. ni-.

² B^a ādhūm (o: āgūm).

³—³ B^a aparāhi.

⁴ B^a samano ti vuccati.

⁵ B^a om.

⁶ B^a bahumānajanānamattam.

⁷ B^a ad. lokam.

⁸ B^a idam.

⁹ B^a ad. ca.

¹⁰ S^k B^a dibba- (So B^a at 429¹⁰).

dibbam dvādasāyatanabhedam tathā mānusakañ ca yañ¹ ca¹ brahmakkhettam² chalāyatane cakkhāyatanādidvādasāyatanabhedam, tam sabbam pi vijeyya viceyya vā tato¹, yad etam sabbesam khettānam mūlabandhanam avijjābhavatañhādi, tasmā sabbakhettamūlabandhanā pamutto, evam etesam khettānam vijitattā¹ vicitattā³ vā⁴ khettajino nāma hoti, t a s m ā khettāni ti imāya gāthāya pañhamapañham vyākāsi. Tattha k' e c i “kammam khettam viññānam bījam tanhā sineho”* ti vacanato “kammāni khettāni” ti vadanti, “dibbam mānusakañ ca¹ brahmakhettan” ti ettha ca¹ “devūpagam kammam⁵ dibbam manussūpagam mānusakam brahmūpagam brahmakhettan” ti vanṇayanti, se-sam vuttanayam eva. Yasmā pana † sakat̄hena kosas-disattā kosāni ti kammāni vuccanti, tesañ ca¹ lunānam samucchedañ k u s a l o hoti, tasmā tam attham dassento kosāni ti gāthāya dutiyapañham vyākāsi. Tass' attho: lokiyalokut-taravipassanāya visayatō kiccate ca aniccādibhāvena kusalakusalakammañkhātāni kosāni viceyya⁶ kevalāni, visesato pana sangahetubhūtam aṭṭhakāmāvacarakusalacetanābhe-dam dibbam⁷ mānusakañ ca navamahaggatakusalacetanābhe-dañ ca¹ brahmakosam viceyya⁶, tato imāya maggabhāvanāya avijjābhavatañhādibhedā⁸ sabbakosānam mūlabandhanā pamutto, evam etesam kosānam lunānam kusalo⁹ pavuccati tathatī tādī ca hotī ti; a t h a vā sattānam dhammānañ ca nivāsañthena¹⁰ asikosasadisattā kosāni ti tayo bhavā dvādasāyatanāni ca veditabbāni, ¹¹yato etehi p' ettha¹¹ yojanā kātabbā ti¹. Yasmā ca na kevalam pāñdati ti iminā va 526. panḍito ti¹ vuccati¹², api ca kho pana pāñdarāni ito upa-gato pavicayapaññāya allino ti pi p a n d i t o ti vuccati, tasmā tam attham dassento dubhayāni ti gāthāya tatiyapañham

* A. I, 223²².† Cf. Asl. 39¹⁻¹⁰.1 B^a om.2 B^a ad. ca.3 B^a vidhitattā.4 S^{kgn} om.5 B^a ad. na.6 B^a v i j e y a .7 S^{kgn} dibba-. 8 B^a ° b h e d ā n a m .9 B^a ad. ti.10 B^a n i v ā s a n a t t h e n a .11-11 B^a evam ettha.12 S^{kgn} pavuccati (cf. 8³ : 10²).

- vyākāsi. Tass' attho: *ajjhatta bahiddhā cā ti evam dubha-yāni* aniccādibhāvena viceyya¹—*pañdarānī* ti āyatanāni, tāni hi pakatiparisuddhattā rūlhiyā ca evam vuccanti, tāni viceyya—imāya paṭipattiyyā niddhantamalattā *suddhapaññō*² *pañdito pavuccati*³ *tathattā* yasmā tāni pañdarāni paññāya ito hoti; sesam assa thutivacanam, so hi pāpapuññasam-khātam⁴ *kanhasukkam upatīvatto tādī* ca hoti, tasmā evam
527. thuto. Yasmā pana “monam vuccati nānam yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . sammādiṭṭhi, tena nānena samannāgato m u n i”* ti vuttam, tasmā tam atham dassento asatañ cā ti gāthāya catutthapañham vyākāsi. Tass' attho: yv āyam akusalakusalappabhedo⁵ asatañ ca satañ ca dhammo, tam⁶ *ajjhattam*⁷ *bahiddhā* ti imasmīm *sabbaloke* pavicayañānenā asatañ ca satañ ca nātvā dhammam, tassa nātattā eva rāgā-dibhedato sattavidham *saṅgam* tanhādiṭṭhibhedato duvidham *jālañ* ca *aticca* atikkamitvā ṭhito, so tena monasam-khātena pavicayañānenā samannāgatattā muni; *devamanussehi*⁸ *pūjīyo*⁹ ti idam pan' assa thutivacanam, so hi khī-nāsavamunittā devamanussānam pūjāraho hoti, taśmā evam thuto¹⁰.
529. Evam tatiyagāthāya vutte pañhe¹¹ vissajjetvā catuttha-gāthāya vuttapañhesu pi, yasmā yo¹² catuhi maggañāna-vedehi kilesakkhayam karonto gato, so paramatthato *vedagū* nāma hoti, so¹³ ca sabbasamañabrahmāñānam satthasaññā-kāni¹⁴ *vedāni* tāy' eva maggabhāvanāya kiccato aniccādiva-sena viceyya, tattha chandarāgapappahānenā tam eva *sab-bam* *vedam aticca*, yā vedapaccayā aññathā vā uppajjanti

* Nidd. ii, ad S.N. 914c.

¹ B^a vijeyya. ² B^a suddhipaññō. ³ B^a ti vuccati.

⁴ B^a paññapāpasam^o. ⁵ B^a akusalādipabhedo.

⁶ S^{kgn} ti, B^a om. ⁷ B^a ajjhatta (430¹; 431, note 11).

⁸ B^a °manussāhi. ⁹ B^a pūjaniyo, S^g pūjanīyyo.

¹⁰ B^a vutto. ¹¹ B^a vuttapañhe.

¹² S^{kgn} B^a so; corr. Tr. ¹³ S^{kgn} B^a yo.

¹⁴ B^a °saññitāni, S^g °s a ñ ñ ā k ā n i (431, note 6).

vedanā, tāsu sabbāsu¹ vedanāsu vītarāgo hoti, t a s m ā tam attham dassento ‘idam-pattinan’ ti avatvā ²vedānī ti² gāthāya paṭhamapañham vyākāsi. Y a s m ā ³vā, yo³ pavi-cayapaññāya vedānī⁴ viceyya taththa chandarāgappahānena sabbam vedam aticca vattati⁵, so satthasaññakāni⁶ vedāni gato ñāto⁷ atikkanto ca hoti, yo vedanāsu vītarāgo, so pi vedanāsaññakāni⁶ vedāni gato atikkanto⁸ hoti, vedāni⁹ gato ti pi vedagū, t a s m ā tam pi attham dassento ‘idam-pattinan’ ti avatvā imāya gāthāya paṭhamapañham vyākāsi. Y a s m ā pana dutiyapañhe *anuvidito* ti anubuddho vuc-
cati, so ca *anuvicca* *papañcanāmarūpañ* *ajjhattam* attano santāne tanhādiṭṭhimānabhedam¹⁰ papañcam tappaccayā nā-marūpañ ca aniccānupassanādīhi anuvicca anuviditvā, na kevalañ ca ajjhattam¹¹, *bahiddhā* ca *rogamūlam*¹² parasantāne ca imassa nāmarūparogassa mūlam avijjābhavatañhādi tam eva vā papañcam anuvicca, tāya bhāvanāya *sabbesam* *rogā-nam* *mūlabandhanā* sabbasmā vā rogānam mūlabandhanā avijjābhavatañhādibhedā tasmā eva vā papañcā pamutto hoti, t a s m ā tam dassento anuvicca ti gāthāya dutiyapañham vyākāsi. “Kathañ ca viriyavā” ti ettha pana, y a s -
m ā, yo ariyamaggena¹³ *sabbapāpakehi* *virato*, tathā vira-tattā ca āyati appaṭisandhitāya *nirayadukkham* aticca ṭhito *viriyavāso* viriyaniketo, se (vā?) khīñāsavo *viriyavā* ti vattab-
batam arahati, t a s m ā tam attham¹⁴ dassento virato ti gāthāya tatiyapañham vyākāsi; *padhānavā* *dhiro* *tādī* ti imāni pan’ assa thutivacanāni, so hi padhānavā maggaj-
jhānapadhānena, dhiro kilesārividdhamsanasamatthatāya¹⁵, tādī nibbikāratāya, tasmā evam thuto; sesam yojetvā vat-
tabbam. “Ājānīyo kin ti nāma hotī” ti ettha pana, y a s -
532.

¹ B^a *om.* ²⁻² B^a imāya (*cf.* 431⁹). ³⁻³ B^a tāya.

⁴ S^{kgn} vedanāni; S^k *at* 431⁷ vedanāni > vedāni (*bis*).

⁵ B^a pavaṭṭati.

⁶ B^a °saññitāni, S^{kgn} °saññākāni (430, *note* 14).

⁷ So S^{kgn} B^a. ⁸ B^a *ad.* ca.

⁹ S^{kgn} *ad.* ca. ¹⁰ B^a tanhāmānadiṭṭhibh°.

¹¹ S^{kgn} ajjhatta (*so* S^{gn} *at* 432¹⁰). ¹² B^a °mūle.

¹³ S^{kgn} °maggehi. ¹⁴ S^{kgn} *om.* ¹⁵ B^a kilesādivo.

mā pahinasabbavamkadoso kāraṇākāraṇāññū¹ asso vā hatthi vā ājānīyo hoti ti loke vuccati, na ca tassa sabbaso te dosā pahinā eva, khīnāsavassa pana te pahinā, tasmā so ‘ājānīyo’ ti paramatthato vattabbatam arahatī ti dasento yassā ti gāthāya catutthapañham vyākasi. Tass’ attho: *ajjhattam*² *bahiddhā* cā ti evam ajjhattabahiddhāsamyojanasamkhātāni *yassa assu lutāni*³ *bandhanāni*⁴ paññāsatthena chinnāni padālitāni—*sangamūlan* ti yāni tesu tesu vatthusu saṅgassa sajjanāya anatikkamanāya mūlam hoti⁵; atha vā yassa assu lutāni rāgādini bandhanāni, yāni ajjhattam bahiddhā ca sangamūlam hoti—, so *sabbasmā saṅgānam mūlabhūtā sabbasaṅgānam* vā mūlabhūtā *bandhanā pamutto ājānīyo*⁶ vuccati *tathattā tādī* ca hoti ti.

534. Evam catutthagāthāya vuttapañhe vissajjetvā pañcamagāthāya vuttapañhesu pi, yasmā, yam chandajjhena-mattena akkharacintakā sottiyam vanṇenti, vohāramatta-sottiyo so, ariyo⁷ pana bāhusaccena nissutapāpatāya ca⁴ paramattha-sottiyo hoti, tasmā tam attham dassento ‘idam-pattinan’ ti avatvā sutvā ti gāthāya paṭhamapañham vyākasi. Tass’ attho: yo imasmim loke sutamaya-paññākiccavasena sutvā, kātabbakiccavasena vā sutvā, vipassanūpagam sabbam dhammam aniccādivasena ca abhiññāya sāvajjānavajjam yad atthi kiñci, imāya paṭipadaya kilese⁸ kilesatthāniye ca dhamme abhibhavitvā abhibhūti samkham gato, tam *sutvā sabbadhammam abhiññāya loke sāvajjānavajjam yad atthi kiñci abhibhum* sutavattā⁹ “sottiyo” ti āhu; yasmā ca so akathamkathī kilesabandhanehi vimutto rāgādīhi īghehi¹⁰ anīgho ca hoti sabbadhi sabbesu¹¹ khandhāyatanādisu, tasmā tam *akathamkathim vimuttam anīgham sabbadhi* nissutapāpakattā pi sottiyo ti āhū ti. Yasmā pana hitakāmena

¹ B^a kāraṇākāraṇikāraṇāññū.

² B^a ad. vā.

³ B^a lunāni (*and luni at 432¹⁰*).

⁴ B^a om.

⁵ S^k h o m t i < hoti; *at 432¹¹* B^a has saṅgamūlāni honti.

⁶ B^a ad. ti.

⁷ B^a ariyena.

⁸ B^a ad. ca.

⁹ S^{kgm} sutavanto.

¹⁰ B^a aghehi.

¹¹ B^a ad. dhammesu.

janena aranīyato ariyo hoti—¹abhigamaniyato ti attho¹—, tasmā, yehi gunehi so aranīyo hoti, te dassento chetvā ti gāthāya dutiyapañham vyākāsi. Tass' attho: cattāri āsavāni dve ca ālayāni paññāsatthena chetvā vidvā viññū vibhāvī catumaggañāni so punabbhavavasena na upeti gabbhaseyyam kañci yonim na upagacchati, kāmādibhedañ ca saññam tividham, kāmagunasamkhātañ ca pamkam panujja panuditvā tanhādiṭthikappānam aññataram pi kappam na eti, evam āsavacchedādigunasamannāgatam tam āhu ariyo ti. *Yasmā vā pāpakehi ārakattā ariyo hoti anayena² ca aniriyānā³, tasmā tam pi attham dassento imāya gāthāya dutiyapañham vyākāsi; āsavādayo hi pāpakā dhammā anayasammata, te ca nena⁴ chinnā panunnā na ca tehi kam-pati icc assa te ārakā honti na ca tesu iriyati, tasmā ‘ārakāssa honti pāpakā dhammā’ ti iminā p’ atthena, ‘anaye na iriyati’⁵ti iminā p’ atthena⁵ tam āhu ariyo ti [ca] evam p’ ettha⁶ yojanā veditabbā; vidvā so na upeti gabbhaseyyan ti idam pan’ imasmim attavikappe thutivacanam eva hoti.

“Kathañ caranavā” iti ettha [ca] pana, yasmā caranehi pattabbam⁷ patto c a r a n a v ā ti vattabbatam arahati, tasmā tam dassento yo idhā ti gāthāya tatiyapañham vyākāsi. Tattha yo idhā ti yo imasmim sāsane; caranesū ti silādisu Hemavatasutte† vutta-pannarasarūpa dhammesu⁸—nimittatthe bhummavacanam—, pattipatto ti pattabbam patto; yo⁹ caranānimittam caranahetu caranappaccayā pattabbam arahat-tam patto ti vuttam hoti; caranavā so ti so imāya caranehi pattabbapatti�ā caranavā hotī ti; ettāvatā pañho vyākato¹⁰ hoti, sesam assa thutivacanam, yo hi caranehi¹¹ pattipatto, so kusalo ca hoti cheko sabbadā ca ājānāti¹² nibbānadham-

536.

* Cf. Pj. I, 81¹⁶, etc.† (206¹²).¹⁻¹ B^a adhigamaniyattho.² S^{kgn} anariye (ɔ: anaye).³ S^{kgn} aniriyānā; B^a anariyenā.⁴ B^a te cānena (441, note 4).⁵⁻⁵ B^a om.⁶ S^{kgn} h’ ettha.⁷ B^a pattabbatam.⁸ B^a vuttapannarasarūpa dhammesu.⁹ B^a om.¹⁰ B^a ettāvatā pañham vyākaraṇam.¹¹ B^a caranēsu.¹² So S^k B^a; S^{gn} ajānāti.

mām niccam¹ nibbānaninnacittatāya, sabbattha ca khan-
dhādisu na sajjati, dvihi ca vimuttihī vimutto² hoti, paṭighā
537. *c' assa na santū ti.. Yasmā pana kammādīnam paribbājanena*
paribbāja ko nāma hoti, tasmā tam attham dassento
dukkhavepakkān³ ti gāthāya catuttham pañham⁴ vyākāsi.
Tattha vipāko eva vepakkam, dukkham vepakkam assā ti
dukkhavepakkam pavattidukkhajanano sabbam pi tedhā-
tukakammam vuccati; uddhan ti atītam, adho ti anāgatam,
tiriyān vā pi majjhe ti paccuppannam, tam hi na uddham na
adho ti¹ tiriyam ubhinnañ ca antarā, tena majjhe ti vuttam;
paribbājayit[v]ā ti nikhamet[v]ā⁵ niddhamet[v]ā; pariññā-
cāri⁶ ti paññāya⁷ paricchinditvā caranto. Ayan tāva apubba-
padavanñanā⁸, ayam pana⁹ adhippāyayojanā: yo, tiyaddha-
pariyāpannam pi dukhajanakam yad atthi kiñci kammam,
tassa¹⁰ ariyamaggena tanhāvijjāsinehe sosento appatisandhi-
janakabhāvakaranena paribbājayitvā¹¹ tathā paribbājitattā
eva ca tam kammam pariññāya carañato pariññācāri⁶, na
kevalañ ca kammam eva māyam mānam atho pi lobhako-
dham ime pi¹² dhamme pahānapariññāya pariññācāri⁶ pariyan-
tam akāsi nāmarūpañ nāmarūpassa ca pariyantam akāsi,
paribbājesi icc ev' attho, imesam kammādīnam paribbā-
janena tam paribbājakam āhu; pattipattan ti idam¹³ pan'
assa thutivacanam.

Evam pañhavyākarañena tuṭṭhassa pana Sabhiyassa yāni
538. *ca tīni ti ādisu abhitthavanagāthāsu osaranānī ti ogahanānī¹⁴*
titthāni, diṭṭhiyo ti attho, tāni ya s m ā sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā
saha Brahmajāle vuttadvāsaṭṭhiditthigatāni gahetvā tesāṭṭhi
honti, yasmā ca¹⁵ tāni aññatitthiyasamanānām pavādabhu-
tāni satthāni sitānī tehi upadisitabbavasena na uppatti-
vasena, uppattivasena pana, yad etam 'itthī, puriso' ti

¹ Ba om.² Ba vimuttacitto.³ Ba dukkham-vep^o.⁴ Ba catutthap^o.⁵ So S^{kgn} (Ba nikhamitvā).⁶ Ba pariññātacāri.⁷ Ba pariññāya.⁸ Ba anupubbap^o.⁹ Ba pan' assa.¹⁰ Sk ta, Ba tam sabbam pi.¹¹ Ba ad. -na.¹² Ba °kodhā ti pi ime pi.¹³ S^{kgn} padam.¹⁴ Ba ogāmānānī (o: ogāhanānī).¹⁵ S^{kgn} om.

saññakkharām *vohāranāmam*¹ *yā cāyam* *micchāparivitakkānussavādivasena* ‘*evarūpena attanā bhavitabban*’ *ti bālānam* *viparītaśaññā uppajjati*, *tadubhayanissitāni tesam* *vasena uppajjanti na attapaccakkhāni*, *tāni ca Bhagavā vineyya vinayitvā² oghatam*’ *agā oghatamam oghandhakāram agā³ atikkanto—oghantam agā ti vā⁴ pāṭho*, *oghānam antam agā⁵*—, *ta s m ā āha: yāni ca tīni . . . pe . . . tam agā* *ti*. Tato param *vaṭṭadukkhassa antam pārañ ca nibbānam tappattiya dukkhābhāvato tappaṭipakkhato ca*, *tam sandhāyāha: antagū 'si pāragū dukkhassā* *ti*; *attha vā pāragū Bhagavā nibbānagatattā, tam ālapanto āha “pāragū, antagū 'si⁶ dukkhassā”* *ti ayam ettha sambandho; sammā ca buddho sāmañ ca buddho ti sammāsambuddho*; *7tam tam⁷ maññe* *ti tam eva maññāmi na aññan ti accādrena bhañati; jutimā⁸ ti paresam pi andhakāravidhamanena jutisampanno, mutimā ti aparappaccayañeyyaññasa-matthāya⁹ mutiyā paññāya sampanno, pahūtapañño ti ananta-pañño, idha sabbaññutaññānam adhippetam; dukkhass' antakarā* *ti āmantento āha, atāresi man* *ti kamkhāto man tāresi.*

539.

Yam me ti addhagāthāya namakkārakaraṇam bhañati. Tattha *kamkhitan*¹⁰ *ti vīsatipaññhanissitam* *attham sandhāyāha*, so hi tena¹¹ kamkhito ahosi; *monapathesū* *ti* *ñānapa-thesu*. *Vinañikatā* *ti vigatanalā katā, uchchinnā* *ti vuttam hoti*. *Nāga nāgassā* *ti ekam* *āmantanavacanam*, *ekassa “bhāsato, anumodantī”* *ti iminā sambandho**, “*dhamma-desanan*” *ti pāṭhaseso; sabbe devā* *ti* *ākāsañṭhā* *ca bhumañṭhā* *ca; Nārada-Pabbatā* *ti te pi kira dve devaganā paññā-vanto, te pi anumodantī* *ti sabbam pasādena ca* ¹²*takkāya ca*¹²

540.

542.

543.

* Cf. S.N. 350^a.

¹ B^a v o h ā r a m a t t a m n ā m a m .

² Sⁿ vinaritvā, S^k B^a vitaritvā. ³ B^a om. ⁴ B^a p.i.

⁵ So B^a; S^{kgn} antagā. ⁶ B^a 'si after pāragū.

⁷⁻⁷ B^a tam buddho ti. ⁸ S^k jutimā.

⁹ B^a °samaththatāya. ¹⁰ B^a kamkhatan, S^{gn} kamkhīnan.

¹¹ B^a nena. ¹²⁻¹² So S^{kgn}; B^a n a m a k kārava c a n a m .

544. bhaṇati. Anumodanārahām vyākaraṇasampadam sutvā
 namo te iti añjalim paggahetvā āha; purisājaññā ti purisesu
 jātisampanna¹; paṭipuggalo ti paṭibhāgo puggalo. Tuvam²
 buddho catusaccapaṭivedhena, satthā anusāsaniyā sattha-
 vāhatāya ca, Mārābhībhū catumārābhībhavena, muni bud-
 dhamuni. Upadhi ti khandhakilesakāmaguṇābhīsamkhāra-
 bhedā cattāro³. Vaggū⁴ ti abhirūpam; puññe cā ti lokiyē⁵;
 na kippasi tesam akaranena⁶ pubbe katānam pi vā āyati
 phalūpabhogābhāvena tannimittena⁷ vā taṇhādiṭṭhilepena;
 vandati Satthuno ti evam bhaṇanto goppakesu pariggahetvā
 pañcapatiṭṭhitam vandi.

Aññatitthiyapubbo ti aññatitthiyo eva[m]; ākaṇkhāti ti
 icchatī; āraddhacittā ti abhirādhitacittā; api ca m' ettha pug-
 galavemattatā vidiṭā ti api ca mayā ettha aññatitthiyānam
 parivāse puggalanānattam vidiṭam, na sabben' eva parivasi-
 tabban ti, kena pana⁸ na⁸ parivasitabbam: * aggiyehi jaṭi-
 lehi, Sākiyena jātiyā liṅgam vijahitvā⁹ āgatena, avijahitvā
 āgato pi ca yo maggaphalapaṭilābhāya hetusampanno hoti,
 tādiso ca Sabhiyo paribbājako, tasmā Bhagavā ‘tava pana
 Sabhiya titthiyavattapūranatthāya parivāsakāraṇan' atthi,
 attaththiko tvam maggaphalapaṭilābhāya hetusampanno ti
 vidiṭam etam mayā' ti tassa pabbajjam anujānanto āha:
 api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā¹⁰ vidiṭā ti. Sabhiyo pana
 attano ādaram dassento āha: sace bhante ti¹¹. Tam sabbam
 aññañ ca tathārūpam uttānatthattā¹² pubbe vuttanayattā
 ca idha na vanṇitam, yato pubbe vanṇitānusārena veditab-
 ban ti

SABHIYASUTTAVANÑNĀ NITTTHITĀ.

* (Vin. I, 71²⁵).

¹ B^a purisesu ājañño jātisampanno.

² S^{kgm} Tvam.

³ B^a ad. upadhi.

⁴ B^a Vaggum.

⁵ B^a °ena.

⁶ B^a akarane.

⁷ S^{kgm} °nimitte.

⁸ B^a om.

⁹ B^a jahitvā.

¹⁰ B^a puggale vematt°.

¹¹ B^a āha: labbeyyāham bhante ti (?).

¹² B^a uttānattham eva.

7.

Evam me sutan ti Selasuttam. Kā uppatti: Ayam eva (S.N.¹p. 99). yāssa nidāne vuttā, athavanānanākkame¹ pi cāssa pubbasadisam pubbe vuttanayen' eva veditabbam, yam pana apubbam, tam uttānatthāni padāni pariharantā vanṇayissāma².

* *Ānguttarāpesū* ti Āngā eva so janapado, Gaṅgāya pana yā³ uttarena āpo, tāsam avidūrattā Uttarāpā⁴ ti pi vuccati, —katara Gaṅgāya uttarena yā⁵ āpo ti: Mahāmahīgaṅgāya. Tatrāyam ⁶tassā nadiyā āvibhāvattham ādito pabhuti vanṇanā⁶:

Ayam kira Jambudīpo dasasahassayojanaparimāno⁷. Tattha catusahassayojanappamāno padeso udakena ajjhottthaṭo samuddo ti samkham gato, tisahassayojanappamāne manussā vasanti, tisahassayojanappamāne H i m a vā patiṭṭhito ubbedhena pañcayojanasato⁸ caturāśītisahassakūṭapatimandito⁹ samantato sandamānapañcasatanadīvicitro¹⁰, yatha āyāmavitthārena gambhīratāya ca paññāsapapaññāsayojanā¹¹ diyaddhayojanasataparimandalā. †Pūralāsasuttavanṇanāyam vuttā Anotattādayo† satta mahāsarā patiṭṭhitā. Tesu A n o t a t t o Sudassanakūṭam Citrakūṭam Kālakūṭam Gandhamādanakūṭam Kelāsakūṭan ti imehi pañcahi pabbatehi parikkhitto. Tattha S u d a s s a n a k ū t a m suvanṇamayam dvīyojanasatubbedham antovamkam kākamukhasanthānam tam eva saram paṭicchādetvā ṭhitam, Citrakūṭam sabbaratanamayam, Kālakūṭam añjanamayam, Gandhamādanakūṭam sānumayam abbhantare muggavaṇ-

* -439²⁶=Ps. ad M. I, 359⁶ (> Ss. p. 247¹⁸-249³¹).

†-† Ps. has Anot°—°papāto ti=Pj. II, 407²²⁻²⁴.

¹ B^a °k k a m e n a. ² B^a °issāmi. ³ B^a pan' assa.

⁴ B^a (Ps^k) Uttarāpo. ⁵ B^a uttaren' assa (cf. note 3).

⁶⁻⁶ Ps. āvibhāvakathā. ⁷ B^a °y o j a n a p p a mān o.

⁸ (Ps^k °satiko) B^a °satā.

⁹ B^a °sahassemi kūṭehi paṭ° (Ps^k °kūṭasahassapat°).

¹⁰ B^a °nadīhi cito.

¹¹ So Ps^k; Skgn B^a °yojanāni.

nam¹ nānappakāraosadhasañchannam kālapakkhūposathadivase ādittam iv' aṅgāram jalantam² tiṭṭhati, Kelāsakūṭam rajatamayam; sabbāni Suddassanena samānubbedhasañthānāni tam eva saram paṭicchādetvā ṭhitāni, sabbāni devānubhāvena nāgānubhāvena ca vassanti, nadiyo ca tesu sandanti,—tam sabbam pi udakam Anotattam eva pavisati. Candimasuriyā³ dakkhiṇena vā uttarena vā gacchantā⁴ pabbatantarena⁵ tam obhāsentī⁶, ujum gacchantā na obhāsentī⁶, ten' ev' assa Anotattan ti samkhā udapādi. Tattha manoharapadasilāni⁷ nimmacchakacchapāni phalikasadisanimmalūḍakāni⁸ nahānatitthāni suppaṭiyattāni honti, yesu buddha-paccekabuddhakhīnāsavā isigañā ca nahāyanti devayakkhādayo⁹ ca uyyānakālikam kīlanti. Catusu c' assa¹⁰ passesu Sīhamukham Hatthimukham Assamukham Usabhamukhan ti cattāri mukhāni honti, yehi catasso nadiyo sandanti: Sīhamukhena nikkhantanadītire sīhā bahutarā honti, Hatthimukhādīhi hatthiassausabhā¹¹. Puratthimadisato¹² nikkhantanadī Anotattam tikkhattum padakkhiṇam katvā itarā tisso nadiyo anupagamma pācīna-Himavanten' eva amanussapatham gantvā mahāsamuddam pavisati, pacchimadisato¹² ca uttaradisato ca nikkhantanadiyo pi tath' eva padakkhiṇam katvā¹³ pacchima-Himavanten' eva uttara-Himavanten' eva ca¹³ amanussapatham gantvā mahāsamuddam pavisanti, dakkhiṇadisato¹² nikkhantanadī pana¹⁴ tik-

¹ Ps. ad. mūlagandho sāragandho pheggug^o tacag^o papati^o rasag^o pattag^o pupphag^o phalag^o gandhagandho ti imehi dasahi gandhehi ussannam.

² Ps. jalitam.

³ B^a ad. p.i.

⁴ B^a ins. pabbatantarena vā gacchantā.

⁵⁻⁶ Ps. tattha obhāsam karonti (cf. note 6).

⁶ B^a karonti.

⁷ B^a manomanohara-pa da r a s i lā n i.

⁸ B^a phalikasadisāni nimalodakāni. ⁹ B^a devā yakkhō.

¹⁰ B^a om. c' assa (Ps^k has Tassa catusu).

¹¹ B^a ad. bahutarā honti.

¹² B^a puratthimato, pacchimato, dakkhinato resp.

¹³⁻¹³ B^a pacchimauṭṭara-Himavanten' eva.

¹⁴ Ps^k pi; B^a ad. tam.

khattum padakkhiṇam katvā dakkhiṇena ujum¹ pāsāṇapīṭ-
then' eva saṭṭhi yojanāni gantvā pabbatam paharitvā ut-
thāya² pariṇāhena³ tigāvutappamāṇā udakadhārā hutvā
ākāsenā saṭṭhi yojanāni⁴ gantvā Tiyaggale⁵ nāma pāsāne
patitā, pāsāno dakadhārāvegena⁶ bhinno, tattha paññāsayo-
janappamāṇā Tiyaggalā⁵ nāma pokkharanī jātā; pokkhar-
anito⁷ kūlam bhinditvā pāsānam pavisiya⁸ saṭṭhi yojanāni,
tato ghanapaṭhavim bhinditvā ummaggena saṭṭhi yojanāni
gantvā Vijjhān⁹ nāma tiracchapabbatam¹⁰ paharitvā hattha-
tale pañcaṅgulasadisā¹¹ pañca dhārā hutvā pavatti¹². Sā
tikkhattum Anottattam padakkhiṇam katvā gataṭṭhāne Āvaṭ-
tagaṅgā ti vuccati, ujukam pāsāṇapīṭthena saṭṭhi yojanāni
gataṭṭhāne Kāñhagaṅgā ti vuccati, ākāsenā saṭṭhi yojanāni
gataṭṭhāne Ākāsaṅgā ti vuccati, Tiyaggala pāsāne paññā-
sayojanokāse¹³ Tiyaggala pokkharanī ti vuccati, kūlam bhin-
ditvā pāsānam pavisiya saṭṭhi yojanāni gataṭṭhāne Bah-
alaṅgā ti vuccati, pathavim bhinditvā ummaggena saṭṭhi
yojanāni gataṭṭhāne Ummaggagaṅgā ti vuccati, Vijjhām⁹
nāma tiracchapabbatam¹⁰ paharitvā¹⁴ pañca dhārā hutvā¹⁴
pavattatṭhāne Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī ti
pañcadhā¹⁵ vuccati. Evam etā pañca Mahāgaṅgā Himavantā
sambhavanti, tāsu yā ayam pañcamī Mahī nāma, sā idha
Mahāmahīgaṅgā ti adhīppetā.

Tassā Gaṅgāya uttarena yā āpo, tāsam avidūrattā so jana-
pado Aṅguttarāpo ti veditabbo, tasmin̄ janapade Aṅgu-
tarāpesu. *Cārikañ caramāno ti addhānagamanam¹⁶ kuru-

* Mp. ad A. I, 180¹⁴, Sum. I, 239–243.

¹ Ba Ps^k ujukam. ² Ba Ps^k vuṭṭhāya. ³ Ps^k parikkhepena.

⁴ S^{kgn} saṭṭhiyojanam throughout. ⁵ Ba Tiyamgal^o.

⁶ Ba pāsāno ca udak^o. ⁷ Ba Ps^k pokkharanīyā, Sk om.

⁸ Ba Ps^k pavisitvā. ⁹ So S^{kgn} Ps^k; Ba Vijjan.

¹⁰ Ba Ps^k tiracchānapabbatam. ¹¹ Ba Ps^k pañcaṅgulis^o.

¹² Ba Ps^k p a v a t t a n t i . ¹³ Ps. ad. ṭhitā.

^{14–14} Ba pañcadhārāya.

¹⁵ Ba pañca dhārā vuccanti; Ps. pañcadhā samkham gatā
(evam etā pañca mahānadiyo Himavantato p a b h a v a n t i).

¹⁶ Ba addhānam.

māno. Tattha Bhagavato duvidhā cārikā: turitacārikā ca aturitacārikā ca. Tattha dūre pi bhabba puggale disvā saha-sā gamanam turi ta cārikā, sā Mahākassapapaccuggamanādisu daṭṭhabbā, tam paccuggacchanto hi Bhagavā muhuttena tigāvutam agamāsi, Ālavakadamanattham* tim-sayojanam tathā Āngulimālass' athāya, Pukkusātissa pana pañcacattālisayojanam, Mahākappinassa vīsam yojanasataṁ, Dhaniyass' athāya† sattayojanasataṁ addhānam agamāsi, ayam turitacārikā¹; gāmanigamanagarapaṭipātiyā pana pindapātacariyādihi lokam anuggahentassa² gamanam a turi ta cārikā¹, ayam idha adhippetā, evañ cārikam carmāno. *Mahatā ti samkhāmahatā guṇamahatā ca, bhikkhusanghenā ti samanagānena, addhatelasehī ti addhena tela-sehi, dvādasahi satehi paññāsaya ca bhikkhūhi saddhin ti vuttam hoti; yena ... pe ... tad avasari ti, āpañabahulatāya so nigamo Āpano tv eva nāmam labhi, tasmiṁ kira vīsatī āpañamukhasahassāni vibhattāni ahesum; yena disābhāgena maggēna³ vā³ so Ānguttarāpānam raṭṭhassa nigamo osaritabbo, tena avasari tad avasari agamāsi, tam nigamam anupāpuni ti vuttam hoti.* †*Keniyo jaṭilo ti Keniyo ti nāmena, jaṭilo ti tāpaso.* So kira brāhmaṇamahāsalo, dhanarakhnatthāya pana tāpasapabbajjam samādāya rañño pannākāram datvā bhūmibhāgam gahetvā tathā assamam kāretvā vasati kulasahassassa nissayo hutvā; assame pi c' assa eko tālarukkho divase divase ekam suvaṇṇaphalam muñcatī ti vadanti. So divā kāsāyāni⁴ dhāreti jaṭā⁵ bandhati, rattim yathāsukham pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samañghibhūto paricāreti. §*Sakyaputto ti uccākulaparidīpanam, Sakyakulā pabbajito ti saddhāya⁶ pabbajitabhāva(pari)dīpanam, kenaci pārijuññena anabhibhūto aparikkhīnam yeva*

* 220⁹.† 29²⁶.‡ -440²⁸, 452²⁶-457⁷ cf. Ps. ad M. II, 146.§ Sum. I, 246³¹-247³, Sp. ad Vin. III, 1⁴.¹ B^a ad. nāma.² B^a anuggahantassa.³ B^a om.⁴ So S^{kgn} Ps^k; B^a kāsāvāni.⁵ B^a (Ps^k) ad. ca.⁶ S^{kgn} saddhā-.

tam kulam pahāya saddhāya pabbajito ti vuttam hoti; *tam kho panā ti itthambhūtākhyanatthe upayogavacanam, tassa kho pana bhotu Gotamassā ti attho; kalyāno ti kalyānaguṇasamannāgato, setho ti vuttam hoti, kittisaddo ti kitti yeva thutighoso vā. Iti pi so Bhagavā ti ādimhi pana ayan tāva yojanā: so “Bhagavā” iti pi, “araham” iti pi, “sammāsambuddho” . . . pe . . . iti pi¹, Bhagavā ti iminā ca² iminā ca kāraṇenā ti vuttam hoti.

Tattha ārakattā arīnam³ arānañ ca hatattā paccayādīnam arahattā pāpakaraṇe rahābhāvā ti imehi tāva kāraṇehi so Bhagavā arahan ti veditabbo; ārakā hi so sabbakilesehi maggena savāsanānam kilesānam viddham̄sitattā ti ārakattā araham; te ca nena⁴ kilesārayo maggena hatā ti arīnam hata ttā pi araham; yañ c' etam avijjābhavatañhāmayanābhi puññādiabhisamkhārāram jarāmarañanemī āsavasamudayamayena akkhena vijjhitvā tibhavarathe samāyojitam anādikālappavattam samsāracakkam, tassa nena⁵ Bodhimande viriyapādehi sīlapathaviyam patiṭṭhāya sadhāhatthena kammakkhayakaraññapharasum⁶ gahetvā sabbe arā hatā ti arīnam hata ttā pi araham; ⁷dakkhineyyattā ca cīvarādipaccaye sakkāragarukāradīni ca arahatī ti paccaya yādīnam araha ttā pi araham; ya-thā ca loke keci⁸ pañditamānino bālā ayasabhayena⁹ raho pāpām karonti, evam nāyam kadāci karotī ti pāpa karaṇe rāhābhāvato pi araham, hoti c' ettha:

“ārakattā hatattā ca kilesārīna so muni
hatasamsāracakkāro paccayādīna cāraho
na raho karoti pāpāni arahan tena pavuccatī” ti;
sammā sāmañ ca saccānam buddhattā sammāsambuddho;
atisayavisuddhāhi vijjāhi abbhutakkamena caranena ca¹⁰

* Sp. ad. Vin. I, 1⁷; Sum. I, 146¹⁻¹⁴=Mp. ad A. I, 180¹⁹.

¹ B^a iti pi after sammāsambuddho. ² B^a ad. kāraṇena.

³ B^a ad. ca.

⁴ B^a te cānena, cf. note 5.

⁵ B^a tassānena.

⁶ B^a °karam ñāñapharasum.

⁷ B^a ins. a g g a -.

⁸ S^{kgn} ad. keci (deleted in S^g).

⁹ B^a a si lo ka b h a y e n a.

¹⁰ B^a om.

samannāgatattā *vijjācaranasampanno*; sobhanagamanattā sundaraṭṭhānam¹ gatattā suṭhu gatattā sammāgadattā² ca *sugato**; sabbathā pi³ viditalokattā *lokavidū*, so hi sabhāvato samudayato nirodhato nirodhūpāyato ti sabbathā khanḍhāyatanādibhedam samkhāralokam avedi, ‘eko loko sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā, dve lokā nāmañ ca rūpañ ca, tayo lokā tisso vedanā, cattāro lokā cattāro āhārā, pañca lokā pañc’ upādānakkhandhā, cha lokā cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni, satta lokā satta viññānaṭṭhiyo, aṭṭha lokā aṭṭha lokadharmā, nava lokā nava sattavāsā, dasa lokā dasa āyatanāni⁴, dvādasa lokā dvādasāyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa lokā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo’ ti⁵ evam pi⁶ sabbathā s a m k h ā r a l o k a m avedi; sattānam āsayam jānāti anusayam jānāti caritam jānāti adhimuttim jānāti, apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe til-khindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye bhabbe abhabbe satte jānāti ti sabbathā⁶ s a t t a l o k a m avedi; ṭathā ‘ekam cakkavālam āyāmato⁷ vit-thārato ca yojanānam dvādasa satasahassāni tīni sahassāni addhapañcamāni ca⁸ satāni, parikkhepato chattimsa satasa-hassāni⁹ dasa sahassāni addhuddhāni ca satāni—

Tattha

duve¹⁰ satasahassāni cattāri nahutāni ca
ettakam bahalattra samkhātāyam vasundharā,
cattāri¹¹ satasahassāni atth' eva nahutāni ca
ettakam bahalattra jalām vāte patitīhitām,
nava satasahassāni māluto nabham uggato
satthiñ c' eva sahassāni: esā lokassa santhiti.

Evam saṅthite c' ettha yojanānam
caturāśīti sahassāni ajjhogālho mahannave

* Cf. Pj. I, 195²⁹–196⁴ (*tathāgato*). † Cf. Asl. 297–298.

¹ B^a sundaram · thānam.

² B^a sammāgatattā. ³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a dasâyatanañi. ⁵ B^a pi after sabbathâ (cf. note 6).

⁶ B^a ad. pi. ⁷ B^a ad. ca. ⁸ B^a om. ca, ins. yojana-

⁹ B^a om. sata-. ¹⁰ Skgn dye, cf. 306, note 9 (J. V. 25-16).

11 S^{kgn} ad ca

accuggato tāvad eva Sineru pabbatuttamo,
 tato upadḍhpupadḍhena pamānena yathākkamam
 ajjhogālhuggatā dibbā nānāratananacittitā¹
 Yugandharo Isadharo² Karaviko Sudassano
 Nemindharo Vinatako Assakaṇṇo giri brahā
 ete satta mahāselā Sinerussa samantato
 Mahārājānam āvāsā devayakkhanisevitā.
 Yojanānam satān' ucco Himavā pañca* pabbato
 yojanānam³ sahassāni³ tīni āyatavithato
 caturāsitisahashehi kūṭehi patimandito.
⁴Tipañcayojanakkhandhaparikkhepā nagavhayā
 paññāsayojanakkhandhasākhāyāmā samantato
 satayojanavitthīnā tāvad eva ca uggaṭā
 Jambu, yassānubhāvena Jambudīpo pakāsito.
 Dveasītisahassāni ajjhogālho mahaṇṇave
 accuggato tāvad eva Cakkavālasiluccayo,
 parikkhipitvā tam sabbam cakkavālam ayam thito⁴.

Tattha candamaṇḍalam ekūnapaññāsayojanam, suriya-
 maṇḍalam paññāsayojanam, Tāvatimsabhavenam dasasa-
 hassayojanam tathā Asurabhavenam Avicimahānirayo Jam-
 budīpo ca, Aparagoyānam sattasahassayojanam ⁵tathā Pub-
 bavideham⁵, Uttarakuru atṭhasahassayojanō⁶, ekameko c'
 ettha mahādīpo⁷ pañcasatapañcasataparittadipaparivāro⁸,—
 tam sabbam pi ekam cakkavālam, cakkavālantaresu lokan-
 tarikanirayā.

Evam anantāni cakkavālāni anantā lokadhātuyo anantena
 buddhaññānenā aññāsi ti sabbathā o kāsalokam avedi,
 evam so Bhagavā sabbathā vidiṭalokattā lokavidū ti vedi-
 tabbo; attano pana gunēhi visiṭṭhatarassa kassaci abhāvā
 anuttaro; vicitrehi⁹ vinayanūpāyehi purisadamme sāretī ti
 purisadammasārathi; diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamat-

* (437¹⁵).

¹ B^a °ratanavicitā, S^k °ratanavicititā.

² B^a Isindaro. ³ B^a om. ⁴⁻⁴ B^a om.

⁵⁻⁵ B^a after Jambudīpo ca. ⁶ B^a °yojanam.

⁷ S^{g(n)} ad. pi. ⁸ B^a pañcasataparō. ⁹ S^{kgn} cittehi.

thehi yathārahām anusāsatī nittāreti cā ti *satthā*, devamanussagahañam¹ ukkaṭṭhāparicchedavasena bhabba puggala-pariggahavasena ca katam, nāgādike pi² pana esa lokiyatthena anusāsatī; yad atthi neyyan nāma, sabbassa budhātā vimcikkhantikanāmavasena *buddho*; yato pana so

bhāgyavā bhaggavā yutto bhagehi ca vibhattavā

bhattavā vantagamano bhavesu, *Bhagavā* tato ti.

Ayam ettha samkhepo, vitthārato pan' etāni padāni Visudhīmagge vuttāni*.

So imam lokan ti so Bhagavā imam lokam, idāni vattabam nidasseti³; *sadevakan* ti ādīni Kasibhāradvāja-Ālavaka-suttesu⁴ vuttanayān' eva†; *sayan* ti sāmam aparaneyyo hutvā, *abhiññā* ti abhiññāya, *sacchikatvā* ti paccakkham katvā, *pavedetā* ti bodheti nāpeti pakāseti; so dhammam deseti . . . pe . . . pariyośānakalyāṇan ti so Bhagavā sattesu kāruññatam paṭicca anuttaram vivekasukham⁵ hitvā pi ca² *dhammam deseti*, tañ ca kho appam vā bahum vā desento ādikalyāṇādippakāram eva deseti, katham⁶: ekagāthā pi hi samantabhaddakattā⁷ dhammassa paṭhamapadena ādikalyāṇā dutiyatatiyapadehi *majjhe kalyāṇā* pacchimapadena pariyośānakalyāṇā, ekānusandhikam suttam nidānena ādikalyāṇam nigamanena pariyośānakalyāṇam sesena majjhe kalyāṇam, nānānusandhikam paṭhamānusandhinā ādikalyāṇam pacchimena pariyośānakalyāṇam sesehi majjhe kalyāṇam, sakalo pi sāsanadhammo attano attabhūtena⁸ sileña ādikalyāṇo samathavipassanāmaggaphalehi majjhe kalyāṇo nibbānena pariyośānakalyāṇo sīlasamādhīhi vā ā ādikalyāṇo vipassanāmaggehi majjhe kalyāṇo phalanibbānehi pariyośānakalyāṇo buddhasubodhitāya vā ā ādikalyāṇo dhammasudhammatāya majjhe kalyāṇo samghasuppaṭipatti� pari-

* Buddhānussati (Vm. ch. VII), cf. Pj. I, 106–109.

† (153²², 228²⁷).

¹ B^a devamanussānam, om. gahanam.

² B^a om.

³ B^a dasseti.

⁴ B^a om. Kasi-.

⁵ B^a vivekajam sukham.

⁶ B^a et(h)am.

⁷ B^a °bhadrakatta.

⁸ S^{kg} (B^a) a t t h a b h °.

yosānakalyāṇo, tam¹ sutvā tathattāya paṭipannena adhigantabbāya abhisambodhiyā vā ādikalyāṇo pacceka bodhiyā² majjhe kalyāṇo sāvakabodhiyā pariyoṣānakalyāṇo, suyyamāno c' esa nīvaranādīvikkhambhanato savanenāpi kalyāṇam evāvahatī ti ādikalyāṇo paṭipajjamāno samathavipassanāsukhāvahanato ³paṭipattiyyā pi kalyāṇam āvahatī ti³ majjhe⁴ kalyāṇo tathā paṭipanno ca paṭipattiphale niṭṭhite tādibhāvāvahanato paṭipattiphalenāpi kalyāṇam evāvahatī ti pariyoṣānakalyāṇo, nāthappabhavattā ca pabhavasuddhiyā ādikalyāṇo atthasuddhiyā majjhe kalyāṇo kiccasuddhiyā pariyoṣānakalyāṇo, yato appam vā bahum vā desento ādikalyāṇādippakāram eva deseti ti veditabbo. Sāttham savyañjanan ti evamādisu pana, ya s m ā imam dhammam desento sāsanabrahmacariyā⁵ maggabrahmacariyā ca pa-kāseti nānānayehi dīpeti, tañ ca yathāsambhavam atthasampattiyyā sāttham, vyañjanasampattiyyā savyañjanam, samkāsanapakāsanavivaraṇavibhajanuttānikaraṇapaññatiatthapadasamāyogato sāttham akkharapadavyañjanākāranirutti-niddesasampattiyyā⁶ savyañjanam, atthagambhiratāpaṭiveddhagambhiratāhi sāttham dhammadgambhiratādesanāgambhiratāhi savyañjanam, attha paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāvisayato sāttham dhammaniruttipaṭisambhidāvisayato savyañjanam, pañditavedaniyato parikkhakajanappasādakan ti sāttham saddheyyato lokiyanappasādakan ti savyañjanam, gambhīrādhippāyato sāttham uttānavayañjanato savyañjanam, upanetabbassa abhāvato sakalaparipuṇṇabhāvena kevalapari-punnam, apanetabbassa abhāvato niddosabhāvena pratisuddham, sikkhāttayapariggahitattā brahmabhūtehi setthehi caritabbato tesañ ca cariyabhāvato brahmacariyam, ta s m ā sāttham savyañjanam . . . pe . . . brahmacariyam pakāseti ti vuccati. Api ca, ya s m ā sanidānam saupattikañ ca desento ādikalyāṇam deseti, veneyyajanānurūpato⁶ atthassa aviparītatāya hetūdāharanāyuttato⁷ ca majjhe kal-

¹ B^a om.² B^a pacceka sambodhiyā.³⁻³ S^{kgm} om.⁴ S^k om.⁵ B^a ° b y a ñ j a n a k ā r a ñ a n i r u t t i °.⁶ B^a vineyyajanānām anurūpato.⁷ B^a h e t ū d ā h a r a ñ ā y o g a t o.

yānam, sotūnam saddhāpaṭilābhena nigamanena ca pariyo-sānakalyānam, evam desento ca brahmacariyam pakāseti, tañ ca patipattiyā adhigamavyattito sāttham, pariyattiya āgamavyattito savyañjanam, sīlādipañcadhammakkhandhayuttato kevalaparipuṇṇam, nirupakkilesato nittharaṇatthāya pavattito lokāmisanirapekhato ca parisuddham, setṭhaṭṭhena brahmabhbūtānam buddhapacceka bussasāvakānam cari-yato brahmacariyan ti vuccati, tasmā pi so dhammam deseti . . . pe . . . brahmacariyam pakāseti ti vuccati. *Sādhukho panā* ti sundaram kho pana, atthāvaham sukhāvahan ti vuttam hoti. *Dhammiyā kathāya* ti pānakānisamsapaṭisamyuttāya; ayam hi Keniyo¹ sāyañhe² Bhagavato āgamanam assosi, tucchahattho Bhagavantam dassanāya gantum lajjamāno ‘vikālabhojanā viratanam pi pānakam⁴ kappati’ ti ca⁴ cintetvā pañcahi kācasatehi⁵ susamkhatam badarapānam gāhāpetvā agamāsi,—yathāha Bhesajjakkhandhake: “atha kho Keniyassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: kin nu kho aham samanassa Gotamassa harāpeyyan”* ti, sabbam veditabbam—; tato nam Bhagavā, yathā Sekhasutte Sākiye āvasathānisamsapaṭisamyuttāya†, Gosingasālavane tayo kulaputte sāmaggrasapaṭisamyuttāya‡, Rathavinīte jātibhūmake bhikkhū dasakathāvatthupaṭisamyuttāya§, evam tamkhanānurūpāya pānakānisamsapaṭisamyuttāya kathāya [pānakadā-nānisamsam] sandasseti⁶, tathārūpānam puññānam puna pi kattabbatāya niyojento samādapesi, abbhussāham janento samuttejesi, sandīṭhikasamparāyikena phalavisesena pasam-santo sampahamsesi, tenāha: dhammiyā kathāya . . . (pe) . . . sampahamsesi ti. So⁷ bhiyyoso mattāya Bhagavati pasanno Bhagavantam nimantesi, Bhagavā c’ assa tikkhattum paṭik-khipitvā adhivāsesi, tenāha: *atha kho Keniyo⁸ jaṭilo* . . . pe . . .

* Vin. I, 245¹³.† Ps. ad M. I, 354²².‡ M. I, 206¹⁶.§ M. I, 145¹⁹.¹ Skgn B^a Keniyo, cf. 440²⁰, 446^{17, 30}, 448^{4, 11}, 456¹⁷; 295¹².² B^a sāyañhasamaye.³ B^a pāpakam, ad. gāhāpetvā,⁴ B^a om.⁵ B^a kāja°.⁶ B^a sandasseti, Skgn dassesi.⁷ Skgn om.⁸ B^a Keniyo.

adhibāsesi Bhagavā tunhībhāvenā ti. Kimattham pana patikkhipi Bhagavā ti: ‘puṇappuna yācanāya c’ assa puṇñavaḍḍhi bhavissati¹ bahutarañ ca paṭiyādessati, tato adḍhatelasānam bhikkhusatānam paṭiyattam adḍhasolasānam pā-punissati’ ti. ‘Kuto aparāni tīni satāni’ ti² ce: paṭiyatte³ yeva hi bhatte Selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi saddhim pabbajissati, tam disvā Bhagavā evam āhā ti. *Mittāmacce* ti mitte ca kammakare ca, nātisālohitē ti samānalohite eka-yonisambandhe⁴ puttadhītādayo avasesabandhave ca; *yena* ti yasmā, me ti mayham, *kāyaveyyāvatikān* ti kāyena veyyāvaccam; *mandalamālam patiyādeti* ti savitānam maṇḍapam karoti.

* *Tinnām̄ vedānan* ti irubbedayajubbedasāmavedānam, saha nighāṇḍunā ca ketubhena ca *sanighāṇḍuketubhānam*—nighāṇḍū ti nāmanighāṇḍu rukkhādīnam vevacanappakāsa-kam⁵ sattham, ketubhan ti kiriyākappavikappo kavīnam upakārāya sattham⁶—, saha akkharappabheda sākkharap-pabhedānam—akkharappabhedo ti sikkhā ca nirutti ca—; *itihāsapāñcamānan* ti Athabbanavedam catuttham katvā “iti ha⁷ āsa, iti ha⁷ āsā” ti idisavacanapaṭisamuyuttapurā-nakathāsamkhāto⁸ itihāso pañcamo etesan ti itihāsapāñcamā, tesam itihāsapāñcamānam; padam tadavasesañ ca vyākaranam ajjheti vedeti cā⁹ ti⁹ *padako veyyākaraṇo*; lokāyate¹⁰ vitāṇḍavādasatthe mahāpurisalakkhanādhikāre ca dvādasasahasasse mahāpurisalakkhanasatthe anūno paripū-rakāri ti *lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhanesu anavayo*, avayo na hotī ti vuttam hoti, avayo nāma yo na¹¹ tāni atthato ca ganthato ca s a n t ā n e t u m¹² sakkoti. Jamghāya hitam¹³

*—447²⁸ Mp. ad A. I, 163¹²=Sum. I, 247¹⁹—248¹¹.

¹ B^a punapunam yācamānassa ca puṇñam va bhavati.

² S^{kgn} om. ti; B^a om. tīni satāni. ³ B^a appaṭiyatte.

⁴ So S^{kgn} B^a.

⁵ B^a °pakāsanam kam. ⁶ B^a upakārasatham. ⁷ S^{kgn} h i.

⁸ B^a īdi s a v a c a n a m p a ṭ i s a m y u t t o p u r °.

⁹ B^a om. ¹⁰ B^a lokāyatan(e) here and below.

¹¹ B^a na before sakkoti.

¹² (“veñ tantusantāne”); B^a sandhāretum.

¹³ S^{kgn} Jamghāhitam.

vihāram *jamghāvihāram*, cirāsanādijanitam parissamam vino-detum *jamghāpasāraṇattham* adīghacārikan ti vuttam hoti; *anucamkamamāno*¹ ti camkamamāno eva, *anuvicaramāno* ti ito c' ito ca caramāno; ²*Keniyassamiye* ti Keniyassa assamani-vāsine; *āvāho* ti² *kaññāgahaṇam*, *vivāho* ti *kaññādānam*, *mahāyañño* ti *mahādānam*³; * *Māgadho* ti Magadhānam issaro, mahatiyā senāya samannāgatattā *Seniyo*⁴, bimbī ti suvan-nam, tasmā sārasuvannasadisavannatāya *Bimbisāro*; so me nimantito ti so⁵ mayā nimantito. Atha brāhmaṇo pubbe katādhikārattā buddha-saddam sutvā amatenēvābhisisitto vimhayam nāpentō āha: *buddho ti bho Keniya vadesū* ti; itaro yathābhūtam⁶ ācikkhanto āha: *buddho ti bho Sela vadāmū* ti. Tato nam puna pi *dalhikaraṇattham* pucchī; itaro pi tath' evārocesi. Atha kappasahashehi⁷ pi buddha-saddassa dullabhabhāvam dassento āha: *ghoso pi kho eso dullabho lokasmīm yadidam buddho* ti; tattha yadidan ti nipāto, yo eso ti vuttam hoti†. Atha brāhmaṇo buddha-saddam sutvā 'kin nu kho so saccam eva buddho, udāhu nāmamattam ev' assa buddho' ti vīmamsitukāmo cintesi abhāsi eva vā: āgatāni kho pana . . . pe . . . vivattachaddā ti. † Tattha *mantesū* ti vedesu, 'tathāgato kira uppajjissati' ti paṭigacc' eva Suddhāvāsadevā brāhmaṇavesena lakkhanāni pakkhipitvā vede vācenti: 'tadanusārena mahe-sakkhā sattā Tathāgatam jānissanti' ti,—tena pubbe vedesu mahāpurisalakkhanāni āgacchanti, parinibbute pana tathāgate kamena antaradhāyanti,—tena etarahi n' atthi; §*mahāpurisassā* ti *panidhisamādānañānakaruṇādigunamahato puri-*

* -448⁸=Sum. I, 280⁵⁻⁸.

† *Vide Ps. ad M. I*, 13¹³; *Pj. I*, 230⁹.

‡ -451⁸=Sum. I, 249⁵-251¹³.

§ -452²⁰ cf. *Ps. ad M. II*, 134¹⁷.

¹ B^a *anucamkamāno*.

²⁻² B^a Keniyassa jaṭilassa assamo ti Keniyassa assamo ni-vesanam āvāso hoti. ³ B^a *mahāyajana m.*

⁴ Sk *Seniyo*. ⁵ B^a *ad. buddho*. ⁶ B^a *ad. tam.*

⁷ B^a (*Ps^k*) *kappasatasahashehi*; B^a *om. pi.*

sassa; dve va gatiyo ti dve eva niṭṭhā, kāmañ cāyam gati-saddo “pañc” eva kho pan’ imā¹ Sāriputta gatiyo”* ti ādisu bhavabhede, “gatī migānam pavanan”† ti ādisu ni-vāsaṭṭhāne, “evam adhimattagatimante”‡ ti² ādisu paññāya, “gatigatan”§ ti ādisu visatābhāve vattati, idha³ pana niṭṭhāyam⁴ veditabbo. Tattha kiñcāpi, yehi (lakkhañehi) samannāgato rājā hoti cakkavattī, na tehi eva buddho, jāti-sāmaññato pana tāni yeva tānī⁵ ti vuccanti, tasmā vuttam: yehi samannāgatassā ti. Sace agārañ ajjhāvasatī ti yadi agāre vasati; rājā hoti cakkavattī ti catuhi acchariyadham-mehi saṅghahavatthūhi ca lokam rañjanato rājā, cakkarata-nam vatteti catuhi sampatticakkehi vattati⁶ tehi ca param vatteti parahitāya ca iriyāpathacakkānam vatto etasmim atthī ti cakkavattī, ettha ca⁷ rājā ti sāmaññam cakkavattī ti visesanam; dhammena caratī ti dhammiko, nāyena samena vattatī ti attho, dhammena rajjam labhitvā rājā jāto ti dhammarājā, parahitadhammakarañena vā dhammiko atta-hitadhammakarañena dhammarājā; caturantāya issaro ti cāturanto, catusamuddantāya catubbidhadipabhūsita(n)tā-ya⁸ ca pañhavyiyā issaro ti attho; ajjhattam kodhādipaccat-thike bahiddhā ca sabbarājāno vijesi⁹ ti vijitāvī; janapada-thāvariyappatto ti janapade dhuvabhbāvam¹⁰ thāvarabhbā-vam¹¹ patto na sakkā kenaci cāletum, janapado vā tamhi thāvariyappatto anussuko¹² sakammanirato¹³ acalo asampa-vedhī ti pi janapadatthāvariyappatto; seyyathidān ti nipāto,

* M. I, 73¹⁸.† Vin. V, 149²².‡ M. I, 82³⁷.§ Vin. II, 85³.¹ B^a pañca pan’ imā kho.² S^{kgm} B^a °gatimanto.³ B^a ad. ca.⁴ S^{kgm} niṭṭhāya.⁵ B^a bhāgatānī (o: āgatānī?).⁶ B^a pavatteti.⁷ S^{kgm} om. ⁸ B^a °dīpavibhūsikāya. ⁹ B^a (Sum.) vijetī.¹⁰ S^{kg} janapadesu vabhāvam; S^g (coni.) janapadesu vasī-bhbāvam; Sum. °padesu dhuva°.¹¹ So S^{kgm} (Sum. ad. vā); B^a has (d h u v a b h ā v a) t h ā v a-r a b h ā v a p a t t o.¹² B^a anusuyyako.¹³ B^a sa[m]kakamma°.

tassa ‘etāni¹ katamāni’ ti attho; cakkaratanam . . . pe . . . pariṇāyakaratanam eva sattaman ti tāni sabbappakārato Rata-nasuttavaññanāyam² vuttāni*, tesu ayam cakkavatti rājā cakkaratanena ajitam jināti, hathhi-assaratanehi vijite ya-thāsukham anuvicarati, pariṇāyakaratanena vijitam anurakkhati, sesehi upabhogasukham anubhavati—paṭhamena c’ assa ussāhasattiyogo, hathti-assa-gahapatiratanehi pabhu-sattiyogo, pariṇāyakaratanena mantasattiyogo³ suparipunno hoti, itthimañiratanehi ca tividhasattiyogaphalam; so itthi-mañiratanehi bhogasukham anubhoti, sesehi issariyasukham; visesato c’ assa purimāni tīni adosakusalamūlajanitakammā-nubhāvena sampajjanti, majjhimāni alobhakusalamūlajanitakammānubhāvena, pacchimam ekam amohakusalamūlajanitakammānubhāvenā ti veditabbam. *Parosahassan* ti ati-rekasahassam; sūrā ti abhirujātikā; vīraṅgarūpā ti devaput-tasadisakāyā⁴,—evan tāv’ e k e, ayam pan’ ettha⁵ s a b h ā-v o⁶; vīrā ti uttamasūrā vuccanti, vīrānam aṅgam vīraṅgam vīrakāraṇam, viriyān ti vuttam hoti, vīraṅgam rūpam ete-san ti vīraṅgarūpā, viriyamayasarirā viyā ti vuttam hoti; *parasenappamaddanā* ti, sace paṭimukham tiṭṭheyya para-senā⁷, tam madditum samatthā ti adhippāyo; *dhammenā* ti “pāno na hantabbo” ti ādinā pañcasiladhammena. *Ara-ham* hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivattacchaddā⁸ ti ettha rāga-dosamohamānadīṭṭhiavijjāduccaritacchadanehi⁹ paṭicchanne kilesandhakāre loke tam chadanam vivattetvā¹⁰ samantato sañjātāloko hutvā ṭhito ti vivattacchaddā, tattha paṭhamena (padena) pūjārahatā, dutiyena tassā hetu, tasmā¹¹ sammā-sambuddho ti tatiyena buddhattahetu vivattacchadd(at)ā

* *Vide* Pj. I, 170²²–179¹.

¹ Ba tāni.

² Ba °āya.

³ S^k s a m a n t i s a t t i y o g o (S^{gn} sattasattiyogo).

⁴ Ba ad. ti.

⁵ S^{kgm} a t t h a.

⁶ S^{kgm} sabbhāvo, Ba sambhavo.

⁷ Ba °senam, om. tam.

⁸ S^{kgm} °cchadā and Ba vivaṭ(ṭ)acchedo throughout.

⁹ Ba (Sum.) ad. sattahi.

¹⁰ Ba vivaṭtetvā.

¹¹ Sum. yasmā.

vuttā ti veditabbā¹; a t h a v ā vivatto ca² vicchaddā cā ti vivattacechaddā, vat̄tarahito chadanarahito cā ti vuttam hoti, tena ‘arahaṁ vat̄tābhāvena sammāsambuddho chada-nābhāvenā’ ti evam purimapadadvayass’ eva hetudvayam vuttam hoti, dutiyavesārajjena c’ ettha purimasiddhi paṭhamena dutiyasiddhi tatiyacatutthehi tatiyasadddhi hoti, purimañ ca dhammacakkhum dutiyam buddhacakkhum tatiyam³ samantacakkhum sādhetī ti veditabbam. Idāni Bhagavato santikam gantukāmo āha: *kahampana bho . . . pe . . . -sambuddho* ti. Evam vutte ti ādisu *yen’ esā* ti yena disābhāgena esā, *nūlavaranarājī* ti nilavanāṇarukkhapanti, veta-savanam kira tam meghapantisadisam, tattha⁴ Bhagavā tadā vihāsi, tam niddisanto āha: *yen’ esā bho Sela nīlava-narājī* ti, “tattha so viharatī” ti ayam pan’ ettha pāṭhaseso, bhummattē vā karanavacanam. *Pade padan* ti padasamīpe padam, tena turitagamanam paṭisedheti, *durāsadā hī* ti kāraṇam āha: yasmā te durāsadā, tasmā evam *bhonto āgacchantū* ti,—‘kim pana kāraṇam⁵ durāsadā’ ti ce: *sīhā va ekacarā*, yathā hi sīhā sahāyakiccābhāvato ekacarā, evan te pi vivekakāmatāya. Yadā cāhan ti ādinā pana te māna-vake upacāram sikkhāpeti. Tattha mā *opātethā* ti mā pave-setha, mā kathethā ti vuttam hoti; *āgamentū* ti patimānentu, yāva kathā pariyosānam gacchati, tāva tuṇhī bhavantū ti attho. * *Samannesī* ti gavesi; *yebhuyyenā* ti bahukāni *ad-dasa* appakāni na addasa⁶,—tato, yāni na⁷ addasa, tāni dī-pento⁸ āha: *thapetvā dve* ti; *kamkhatī* ti kamkham uppādeti [patthanam]⁹: ‘aho vata passeyyan’ ti; *vicikicchatī* ti tato (tato) tāni vicinant kicchatī na sakkoti datthum; *nādhi-muccatī* ti tāya vicikicchāya sannītīhānam na gacchati; *na sampasīdatī* ti tato ‘paripūṇalakkhaṇo ayan’ ti Bhagavati

* -452²⁶ =Sum. I, 275⁹-276¹⁴.

¹ B^a vivaṭṭo chedo vutto ti veditabbo.

² S^{kgn} om.

³ B^a ad. ca.

⁴ B^a meghasamkāsapantisadisam, y a t t h a.

⁵ B^a kimkāraṇā (*om. pana*). ⁶ B^a nāddasa.

⁷ B^a *om.* ⁸ B^a niddessento. ⁹ So S^{kgn} B^a < Sum.

pasādam nāpajjati; kamkhāya vā ¹dubbalavimati vuttā, vicikicchāya majjhimā, anadhimuccanatāya balavatī, asam-pasādena tehi tīhi dhammehi cittassa kalusabhāvo²; *kosohite* ti vatthikosena paṭicchanne; *vatthaguyhe* ti aṅgajāte, Bhagavato hi vāranassēva kosohitam vatthaguyham suvanṇavāṇṇam padumagabbhasamānam, tam so vatthapāticchan-nattā apassanto antomukhagatāya ca jivhāya pahūtabhā-vam asallakkhento tesu dvīsu lakkhanesu kamkhī ahosi veci-kicchī³ ti. *Tathārūpan* ti, kathamrūpam: kim ettha amhehi vattabbam, vuttam etam Nāgasenattheren' eva Milindarañ-ñā putṭhena: "Dukkaram⁴ bhante Nāgasena Bhagavatā katan ti. Kim mahārājā ti. Mahājanena hirikaranokā-sam⁵ Brahmāyubrāhmaṇassa ca antevāsi-Uttarassa ca Bā-varissa⁶ antevāśinam solasabrahmaṇānañ ca Selassa brāhmaṇassa antevāśinam tisatamānavānañ⁷ ca dassesi bhante ti. Na mahārāja Bhagavā guyham dasseti, chāyam⁸ Bhagavā dasseti: iddhiyā abhisamkharitvā nivāsananivattham kāyabandhanabaddham cīvarapārutam chāyārūpakamattam dasseti mahārājā ti. Chā(yā)yam diṭṭhe sati diṭṭho eva nanu bhante ti. Tiṭṭhat' etam⁹ mahārāja; hadayarūpam disvā bujjhanakasatto bhaveyya¹⁰, hadayamamsam ninnā-metvā¹¹ dasseyya sammāsambuddho ti. Kallo si bhante Nāgasenā ^{**} ti. *Ninnāmetvā* ti niharitvā, kaṇṇasotānuma-sanena c' ettha dīghabhāvo, nāsikasotānumasanena tanu-bhāvo, nalāṭacchādanena puthulabhāvo pakāsito ti vedi-tabbo. *Ācariyapācariyānan* ti ¹²ācariyānañ c' eva ācari-yaācariyānañ ca¹²; *sake vanne* ti attano guṇe. *Paripunna-kāyo* ti lakkhanehi puṇṇatāya ahinangapaccāngatāya ca pa-

* Cf. Mil. 167–169 (*vide* SBE. XXXV, p. xv).

¹ B^a ins. su-. ² S^{gm} B^a kālusa°. ³ B^a vic°.

⁴ B^a putṭhena, āha: sudukkaram.

⁵ B^a mahājanehi hirikopīṇokāsam. ⁶ B^a Bāvariyyassa.

⁷ Sⁿ (S^g) mānavak(ān)añ.

⁸ B^a chāyāya.

⁹ B^a Titṭhatu tam. ¹⁰ B^a patiṭṭhaheyya.

¹¹ B^a niharetvā (< 452²³).

^{12–12} So Mp. ad A. I, 159²⁸; S^{kgm} ācariyānañ ca, B^a āca-riyācariyānañ ca.

ripunññasarīro, suruci ti sundarasarīrappabho, sujāto ti āro-haparināhasampattiya sañthānasampattiya ca sunibbatto; cārudassano ti suciram pi passantānam atittijanakam appati-kūlam ramaniyam¹ cāru eva dassanam assā ti cārudassano, keci pana bhaṇanti: “cārudassano ti sundaranetto”; suvannavanno ti suvannasadisavanno; asī ti bhavasi, etam sabbapadehi yojetabbam; susukkadātho ti suṭhu sukka-dātho, Bhagavato hi dāthāhi² candakiraṇā viya ativiya paṇḍararamsiyo niccharanti, tenāha: susukkadātho 'sī ti. Ma-hāpurisalakkhanā ti pubbe vuttavyañjanān' eva vacanantarena nigamento āha. Idāni tesu lakkhaṇesu attano abhi-rucitehi lakkhaṇehi Bhagavantam thunanto āha: pasanna-netto ti³; Bhagavā hi pañcavāñnappasādasampattiya pasan-nanetto, paripuṇṇacandamaṇḍalasadisamukhattā sumukho, ārohaparināhasampattiya brahā, brahmujjugattatāya uju, jutimantatāya patāpavā; yam pi c' ettha pubbe⁴ vuttam, tam majjhe samanasaṁghassā ti iminā pariyyayena thunatā puna vuttam, idiso hi evam virocoti; esa nayo uttaragā-thāya pi. Uttamavāñnino ti uttamavāññasampannassa. Jambusandassā⁵ ti Jambudīpassa, pākātena issariyam van-nayanto āha, api ca cakkavattī catunnam pi dīpānam issaro hoti. Khattiyā ti jātikhattiyā, bhojā ti bhogiyā, rājāno ti ye keci rajjam kārentā; anuyuttā ti anugāmino sevakā; rājā-bhirājā ti rājūnam⁶ pūjanīyo rājā⁶ hutvā, cakkavattī ti adhippāyo; manujindo ti manussādhipati paramissaro hutvā.

Evam vutte Bhagavā ‘ye te bhavanti arahanto sammā-sambuddhā, te sake vanne bhaññamāne attānam pātukaronti’ ti imam Selassa manoratham pūrente āha: rājāham asmi ti. Tatrāyam adhippāyo: yam kho man⁷ tvam Sela yācasī “rājā arahasi bhavitum cakkavattī” ti, ettha appos-sukko hohi: rājāham asmi, sati ca rājatte, yathā añño rājā samāno pi yojanasatam vā⁷ anusāsatati dve-tīni vā⁷ cattāri vā pañca¹ yojanasatāni yojanasahassam vā cakkavattī

¹ B^a ad. vā.² Skgn dāthā.³ B^a ad. ādi.⁴ B^a yam hi c' ettha pubbe pi.⁵ B^a Jambumanḍassā.⁶—⁷ B^a pūjito (Ps. pūjanīyo a t i r ā j ā).⁷ B^a om.

hutvā pi catudīpapariyantamattam vā¹, nāham evam pari-echinnavisayo, aham hi *dhammarājā anuttaro* bhavaggato Avīci(m) pariyantam katvā tiri�am appameyyā lokadhātuyo anusāsāmi, yāvatā hī² apada-dipadādibhedā sattā, aham tesam aggo, na hi me koci silena vā . . . pe . . . vimuttiñānādassanena vā pañibhāgo atthi; sv āham evam dhammarājā anuttaro ³anuttaren' eva³ catusatipatthānādibhedabodhapak-khiyasamkhātena *dhammena cakkam vattemi* "idam pajahatha, idam upasampajja viharathā" ti ādi āñācakkam, "idam kho pana bhikkhave dukkham ariyasaccan" ti ādinā pariyattidhammena dhammacakkam eva vā; *cakkam appativattiyān* ti *yam cakkam appativattiyam hoti samanena vā*⁴ brāhmaṇena vā⁴ kenaci vā lokasmin ti.

- Evam attānam āvikarontam Bhagavantam disvā pītiso-manassajāto Selo puna dalhikaranattham sambuddho pati-
- (555) 556. jānāsi ti gāthādvayam āha. Tattha *ko nu senāpati* ti dhammarāñño *bhoto* dhammena pavattitassa dhammacakkassā⁵ anuppavattako senāpati ko ti pucchi, tena ca samayena Bhagavato dakkhiṇapasse āyasmā Sāriputto nisinno hoti suvaññapuñjo viya siriyā sobhamāno, tam dassento Bha-
557. gavā mayā pavattitan ti gātham āha. Tattha *anujāto Tathāgatan* ti Tathāgatahetu anujāto, Tathāgatena hetunā jāto
558. ti attho. Evam "ko nu senāpati" ti pañham vyākaritvā, yam Selo āha "sambuddho patijānāsi" ti, tattha⁶ nam nikamkham kātukāmo 'nāham patiññāmatten' eva patijānāmi, api cāham iminā kāraṇena buddho' ti ñāpetum abhiññeyyan ti gātham āha. Tattha *abhiññeyyan* ti vijjā ca vimutti ca, m a g g a s a c c a s a m u d a y a s a c c ā n i pana *bhāvetabba-pahātabbāni*, hetuvacanena pana phalasiddhito tesam phalāni n i r o d h a d u k k h a s a c c ā n i p i vuttān' eva bhavanti, yato sacchikātabbam sacchikatam pariññeyyam pariññātan ti evam p' ettha vuttam eva hoti⁷;

¹ B^a catudisapariyantam mahantam vā.

² B^a ad. aparimānake. ³⁻³ B^a evam.

⁴⁻⁴ B^a Ps^k . . . pe . . . ; vide A. I, 110²⁹.

⁵ S^k om; B^a om. dhamma-.

⁶ B^a tatra.

⁷ B^a evam ettha vuttam hoti.

—evam catusaccabhbāvanam ¹saccabhbāvanāphalañ ca vij-jāvimuttim dassento ‘bodhabbam² bujjhitvā buddho jāto ‘smi’ ti yuttena hetunā buddhattam sādheti. Evam nippariyāyena attānam pātukatvā attani kamkhāvitaranat-tham brāhmañam abhittharayamāno³ vinayassū ti gāthātayam āha. Tattha *sallakatto* ti rāgasallādisattasallakat-tano⁴. *Brahmabhūto* ti setthabhūto; *atitudo* ti tulam atito upamam atito, nirupamo ti attho; *Mārasenappamaddano* ti “kāmā te pañhamā senā” ti ādikāya ⁵“disvā samantā dhajinīn” ti⁵ evam* vuttāya Māraparisasamkhātāya⁶ Mārasenāya pamaddano; *sabbāmitte* ti khandhakilesābhisaṁ-khāramaccudevaputtamārādike sabbapaccatthike; *vasīkatvā* ti attano vase vattetvā; *akutobhayo* ti kutoci abhayo.

Evam vutte Selo brāhmañō tāvad eva Bhagavati sañjātappasādo pabbajjāpekho hutvā imam bhonto ti gāthātayam āha, yathā tam paripākagatāya⁷ upanissayasampattiā sammā ovadiyamāno⁸. Tattha *kanhābhijātiko* ti can-dālādinicakule jāto†. Tato te pi mānavakā tath’ eva pabbajjāpekhā hutvā etañ⁹ ce ruccatī bhotō ti gātham āhamsu, yathā tam tena saddhim katādhikārā kulaputtā. Atha Selo tesu mānavakesu tutthacitto te dassento pabbajjam yācamāno brāhmañā ti gātham āha.

Tato Bhagavā, yasmā Selo-atite Padumuttarassa bhagavato sāsane tesam yeva tiṇñam purisasatānam ganasetṭho hutvā tehi saddhim parivenam kārāpetvā dānādini ca puññāni katvā kamena devamanussesu¹⁰ sampattim anubhava-māno pacchime bhave¹¹ tesam yeva ācariyo hutvā nibbatto, tañ ca nesam kammam vimuttiparipākāya¹² paripakkam

* (S.N. 436–442^a).

† (Sum. I, 162¹⁴).

¹ B^a *ins. catu-*.

² B^a bodhitabbam.

³ B^a abhittharamāno.

⁴ Sⁿ ° *k antano* (?).

^{5–5} B^a na pare ca avajānātīti (S.N. 438^d).

⁶ B^a Māraparisās°.

⁷ B^a °gatiyam.

⁸ B^a e o d i y a m ā n o .

⁹ Skg B^a eva tañ, Sⁿ evañ.

¹⁰ B^a °manussānam.

¹¹ B^a pacchimabhave.

¹² B^a °p a r i p ā k a t ā y a .

ehibhikkhubhāvassa ca upanissayabhūtam, t a s m ā te sabbe
va¹ ehibhikkupabbajjāya pabbājento svākkhātan ti gātham
āha. Tattha *sanditthikan* ti paccakkham, *akālikan* ti mag-
gānantaram phaluppattito na kālantare pattabbaphalam;
yathā ti *yamnimittā*, maggabrahmacariyanimittā hi *pabbaj-*
jā appamattassa sativippavāsavirahitassa tīsu sikkhāsu *sik-*
khato amoghā hoti, tenāha: svākkhātam . . . pe . . . sik-
khato ti. Evañ ca vatvā “etha bhikkhavo” ti Bhagavā
avoca, te sabbe pattacīvaradharā hutvā ākāsenāgamma
Bhagavantam abhivādesum. Evam imam tesam² ehibhik-
khubhāvam sandhāya saṅgītikārā alattha kho Selo . . . pe
. . . upasampadan ti āhamsu.

Bhuttāvin ti bhuttavantam, *onītapattapāṇin* ti pattato
onītapāṇim, apanitahatthan ti vuttam hoti,—tattha “upa-
gantvā” ti³ pāthaseso datthabbo, itarathā hi ‘*Bhagavantam*
ekamantam nisidī’ ti na yujjati.

- Aggihuttamukhā ti Bhagavā Keniyassa cittānukūla-
568. vasena anumodanto evam āha. Tattha aggiparicariyam
vinā⁴ brāhmaṇānam yaññābhāvato *aggihuttamukhā* yaññā
ti vuttam, aggihottasetthā⁵ aggihottapadhānā⁵ ti attho;
vede sajjhāyante hi paṭhamam ajjhettabba⁶ *Sāvittī chan-*
daso mukhan ti vuttā⁷, *manussānam* setthato *rājā*
mukhan ti vutto, *nadīnam* ādhārato⁸ paṭisaranato ca
569. *sāgaro mukhan* ti vutto, candayogavasena ‘ajja Kattikā,
ajja Rohini’ ti paññānato ālokakaraṇato sommabhāvato ca
nakkhattānam mukham cando ti vutto⁷, tapantānam aggattā
Ādicco tapatam mukhan ti vutto, dakkhinēyyānam pana ag-
gattā, visesena tasmin samaye buddhapamukham sandhā-
ya, *puññām ākāmukhamānānam samgho ve yajataṁ*⁹ *mukhan*
ti vutto¹⁰, tena ‘samgho puññassa āyamukhan’ ti dasseti.
570. Yan tam saraṇan ti aññam vyākaraṇagātham¹¹ āha. Tass’

¹ S^{kgn} om.

² B^a etesam.

³ B^a ad. pi.

⁴ So S^{kgn}; B^a aggipācariyam (o: °p ā r i c a r i y a m) nānā.

⁵ B^a °hutta°.

⁶ B^a sajjhāyitabba.

⁷ S^{kgn} B^a vutta(m); cf. 456²⁰, where S^{kgn} add hoti.

⁸ B^a ādhāraṇato.

⁹ S^k jataṁ; B^a jayataṁ.

¹⁰ So B^a; S^{kgn} vuttam.

¹¹ S^{kgn} añnavyāk°.

attho: pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhumā Bhagavā yasmā mayam
ito atthame divase tam saranām āgamha¹, tasmā sattarattena
tava sāsane anuttarena damathena dant' amha, aho te² sa-
ranassa ānubhāvo ti. Ito param Bhagavantam dvīhi gāthāhi (571, 572).
thunityā vandanam yācati:

bhikkhavo tisatā ime tiṭṭhanti pañjalikatā, 573.
pāde vīra pasārehi, nāgā vandantu satthuno ti

SELASUTTAVANNANĀ NITTHITĀ.

8.

Animittan ti Sallasuttam. Kā uppatti: *Bhagavato kira (574).
upaṭṭhāko eko upāsako; tassa putto kālam akāsi. So putt-
sokābhibhūto sattāham nirāhāro ahosi. Tam anukampanto
³Bhagavā tassa³ gharam gantvā sokavinodanattham idam
suttam abhāsi.

Tattha *animittan* ti kiriyākāranimittavirahitam, ya th hā 574.
hi “yadāham akkhim vā nikkipissāmi⁴ bhamukham vā uk-
kipissāmi, tena nimitta tam bhanḍam avaharā” ti ādisu
kiriyākāranimittam atthi, na evam jīvite, na hi sakkā
laddhum: ‘yāvāham idam vā idam vā karomi, tāva tvam
jīva mā miyyā’ ti; *anaññātan* ti ato eva na sakkā ekamsena
aññātum ‘ettakam vā ettkam vā kālam iminā jīvitabban’
ti gatiyā āyupariyantavasena vā, yathā hi Cātummahārājikā-
dīnam parimitam āyum, na tathā *maccānam*, evam pi ekam-
senā anaññātam; *kasiran* ti anekappaccayapaṭibaddha-
vuttibhāvato kicchām na sukhayāpaniyam, tathā hi tam
assāsapaṭibaddhañ ca passāsapaṭibaddhañ ca mahābhūtapa-
ṭibaddhañ ca kabalimkārāhārapaṭibaddhañ ca usmāpaṭi-
baddhañ ca viññāṇapaṭibaddhañ ca. An assa santo pi
hi na jīvati, a passa santo pi, catusu vā⁵ dhātusu

* Cf. J.A. IV, 123²⁵.

¹ S^k āgammamha (o: āgamma > āgamha), B^a āgaṭ' amhā.

² B^a om.

³⁻³ B^a etassa.

⁴ ?; B^a nikhamissāmi, S^{kgn} nikhanissāmi.

⁵ B^a p i.

kaṭṭhamukhādiśivisadaṭṭho viya kāyo,—paṭhavīdhātuppa-kopena tāva thaddho hoti kalingarasadiso, yathāha:

“ paṭhavīdhātuppakopena hoti kaṭṭhamukhe va so ” ti,

paṭthaddho bhavatī kāyo daṭṭho kaṭṭhamukhena v ā, āpodhātuppakopena pūtibhāvam āpajjitvā paggharitapub-bamamsalohito¹ aṭṭhicammāvaseso hoti, yathāha:

“ pūtiyo² bhavatī kāyo daṭṭho pūtimukhena v ā,

āpodhātuppakopena hoti pūtimukhe va so ” ti, tejodhātuppakopena aṅgārakāsuyam pakkhitto viya samanā-paridāyhati, yathāha:

“ santatto bhavatī kāyo daṭṭho aggimukhena v ā,

tejodhātuppakopena hoti aggimukhe va so ” ti, vāyodhātuppakopena sañchijjamānasandhibandhano pāsā-nehi koṭṭetvā sañcūṇiyamānaṭṭhiko viya ca hoti, yathāha:

“ sañchinno bhavatī kāyo daṭṭho satthamukhena v ā,

vāyodhātuppakopena hoti satthamukhe va so ” ti, —dhātu(ppa)kopavyāpannakāyo pi ca³ na jīvati, yadā pana tā dhātuyo aññamaññam patiṭṭhānādikiccam sādhentā pi³ samam vahanti, tadā jīvitam pavattati, evam mahābhūta-paṭibaddhañ ca jīvitam; dubbhikkhādisu pana ā h ā r ū p a c-c h e d e n a sattānam jīvitakkhayo pākaṭo eva³, evam kabaliṅkārāhārapaṭibaddhañ ca jīvitam; tathā asitapitādi-paripāke k a m m a j a t e j e k h i n e sattā jīvitakkhayam pāpuṇantā pi pākaṭā eva, evam usmāpaṭibaddhañ ca jīvitam; viññāne pana n i r u d d h e niruddhapakatisattānam⁴ na hoti jīvitam ti evam pi loke pākaṭam eva, evam viññāna-paṭibaddhañ ca jīvitam. Evam anekappaccayapaṭibaddha-vuttibhāvato kasiran ti veditabbam. *Parittañ cā ti appakam, devānam jīvitam upanīdhāya tinagge ussāvabindusadisam cittakkhanato uddham abhāvena vā parittam, atidīghāyuko pi hi³ satto atītena cittena jīvitha na jīvati na jīvissat .

* -459⁶ cf. Nidd. i. 117 f. (Ps. ad M. I, 185³³).

¹ S^{kgn} paggharitasabbamamsa°.

² B^a pūti k o.

³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a n i r u d d h a p a k a t i k a s a t t ā n a m .

anāgatena jīvissati na jīvati na jīvittha, paccuppannena jīvati na jīvittha na jīvissati, vuttañ c' etam¹:

“jīvitam attabhāvo ca sukhadukkhā² ca kevalā
ekacittasamāyuttā, lahuso vattate khaṇo³:
cūlāsītisahassāni kappe tiṭṭhanti ye marū,
na tv eva te pi jīvantī⁴ dvihi cittehi samyutā ” ti.

Tañ ca dukkhenā saññutan ti tañ c' etam jīvitam evam animittam anaññātam kasiram parittañ ca samānam pi sītuñhadāmsamakasādisamphassa - khuppi pāsa-samkhāraduk-kha-vipariñāmadukkha-dukkhadukkhehi samyutam, kim vuttam hoti: yasmā idisam maccānam jīvitam, tasmā tvam, yāva tam parikkhayam na gacchatī, tāva dhammacariyam eva brūhaya, mā puttam anusocā ti.

Athāpi maññeeyyāsi ‘sabbūpakaṇehi puttam anurakkhantassāpi me so mato, tena socāmī’ ti; evam pi mā soci, na hi so upakkamo atthi, yena jātā na miyare, na hi sakkā kenaci upakkamena jātā sattā ‘mā marantū’ ti rakkhitun ti vuttam hoti. Tato yasmā so ‘jaram patvā nāma bhante marañam anurūpam, atidaharo⁵ me putto mato’ ti cintesi, tasmā āha: *jaram pi patvā marañam, evam dharmā hi pāñino* ti,— *jaram* pi patvā apatvā pi marañam, n' atthi ettha niyamo ti vuttam hoti. Idāni tam attham nidassanena sādhento 575. phalānam iva pakkānan ti ādim āha. Tass' attho: y a t h ā *phalānam pakkānam*, yasmā suriyuggamanato pabhuti suriyā-tapena santappamāne rukkhe paṭhavīraso ca āporaso ca pattato sākham sākhato khandham khandhato mūlan [ti evam anukkamienā] mūlato pathavim eva pavisati, ogamanato⁶ pabhuti pana paṭhavito mūlam mūlato khandhan ti evam anukkamena sākhāpattapallavādīni puna ārohati, evam ārohanto ca paripākagataphale⁷ vanṭamūlam na pavisati, atha suriyātapena tappamāne vanṭamūle parilāho uppajjati, tena tāni phalāni pāto pāto niccakālam patanti, tesam⁸ pāto °papatato bhayam hoti⁹—patanato bhayam hoti ti attho—, e v a m *jātānam maccānam niccam maranato* 576.

¹ B^a vuttañ ca.

² B^a sukhā dukkhā.

³ Ps^k (Sⁿ) khaṇe.

⁴ B^a tiṭṭhanti.

⁵ B^a om. ati.

⁶ B^a oggamō.

⁷ B^a °phalam.

⁸ B^a patantī ti nesam.

⁹-⁹ B^a om.

577. *bhayaṁ*, ¹*pakkaphalasadisā* hi sattā ti¹. Kiñ ca bhiyyo
 578. *yathā pi kumbha-* . . . *pe . . . jīvitān* ti. Tasmā ‘*daharā*
 579. *ca . . . pe . . . -parāyanā*’ ti evam gaṇha. Evañ ca
 gahetvā ‘*tesam maccu-* . . . *pe . . . nātī vā pana nātāke*’
 580. ti evam pi gaṇha. Yasmā ca na pitā tāyate puttam nātī
 vā pana nātāke, tasmā pekkhatañ ñeva . . . pe . . . nīyati.
 Tattha² yojanā: passamānānam *yeva nātīnam* “amma, tātā”
 ti ādinā nayena *puthu anekappakāram lālapatam*³ *yeva ca*
maccānam ekameko macco *yathā go vajjho evam nīyati*,—
 581. evam *passa* upāsaka yāva attāno loko ti. Tattha ye buddha-
 paccekabuddhādayo dhitisampannā, te ‘*evam abbhāhato*
loko maccunā ca jarāya ca, so na sakkā kenaci parittānam
 kātun’ ti yasmā jānanti, *tasmā dhīrā na socanti viditvā lokapariyāyam*, ⁴*imam lokasabhāvam*⁵ ñatvā na socantī ti vuttam
 582. hoti. *Tvam pana*, yassa maggam . . . pe . . . paridevasi.
 Kim vuttam hoti: *yassa mātukucchim āgatassa āgatamaggam*
 vā ito cavitvā aññattha *gatassa gatamaggam vā na jānāsi*,
 tassa ime *ubho ante asampassam nirattham paridevasi*, *dhīrā*
 pana te passantā viditvā lokapariyāyam na socantī ti⁶.
 583. Idāni “*nirattham paridevasi*” ti ettha vuttaparidevanāya
niratthakabhāvam sādhento paridevayamāno ce ti ādim
 āha. Tattha *udabbhe* ti ubbaheyya dhāreyya, attani
 sañjaneyyā ti attho; *sammūlho himsam attānan* ti sammūlho
 hutvā attānam bādhento⁷; *kayira*⁸ c’ enam vicakkhanō ti
 yadi tādiso *kañci attam* udabbhe, vicakkhanō pi nam
 584. paridevam kareyya. Na hi runnenā ti etthāyam yojanā:
 na pana koci *runnenā* vā *sokena* vā *cetaso santi pappoti*,
 api ca kho pana rodato⁹ socato ca *bhiyyo assa uppajjate*
 585. *dukkham sarīrañ* ca dubbaññiyādīhi *upahaññatā* ti. *Na*
tena petā ti tena paridevanena kālakatā na *pālenti* na yāpentī
 na tam tesam upakārāya hoti, tasmā *niratthā paridevanā* ti.
 586. Na kevalañ ca *niratthā*, anattham pi āvahati, kasmā: yasmā

¹⁻¹ B^a p a k k a p h a l a s a d i s a t t ā t i.

² B^a T a t t h ā y a m .

³ B^a l ā l a p p a t a m .

⁴ B^a ins. imam lokapariyāyam.

⁵ S^k loke sabhāvam.

⁶ B^a nānusocantī ti.

⁷ B^a pātentō.

⁸ B^a kayirā.

⁹ B^a ad. ca.

sokam appajaham . . . pe . . . vasam anvagū. Tattha anutthunanto ti anusocanto, vasam anvagū ti vasañ gato. Evam pi¹ niratthakattam anatthāvahattañ ca sokassa dassetvā idāni² sokavinayanattham ovadanto aññe pi passā ti ādim āha. Tattha gamine ti gamite³, paralokagamanasajje thite ti vuttam hoti; phandant' ev' idha pāñine ti marañabhayena phandamāne yeva idha satte. Yena yenā ti 587. yenākārena maññanti : 'dīghāyuko bhavissati, arogo bhavissati' ti, tato tam aññathā yeva hoti, so evam maññito marati pi rogi pi hoti; etādiso ayam vinābhāvo maññitappaccanikena hoti, passa upāsaka lokasabhāvan ti evam ettha adhippāyayojanā veditabbā. Arahato sutvā ti imam evarūpam 590. arahato dhammadesanam sutvā; na so labbhā mayā iti ti so peto idāni mayā puna jivatū ti na labbhā iti pariñjānanto vineyya paridevitān ti vuttam hoti. Kiñ ca bhiyyo 591. yathā sarañam ādittam . . . pe . . . dhamsaye. Tattha dīro dhitisampadāya, sappañño sābhāvikapaññāya⁴, pan-dito bāhusaccapaññāya, kusalo cintakajātikatāya⁵ veditabbo, —cintāmaya-sutamaya-bhāvanāmayapaññāhi vā yojetab-bam. Na kevalañ ca sokam eva, paridevam . . . pe . . . sallam 592. attano. Tattha pajappan ti tanhām, domanassan ti cetasi-kadukkham; abbahe ti uddhare; sallan ti etam eva tippakāram dunnīharan(iy)atthēna⁶ ca anto vijjhanaatthēna ca sallam, pubbe vuttam sattavidham vā rāgādisallam, etas-mim hi abbūlhe [salle] abbūlhasallo . . . pe . . . nibbuto ti arahattanikūṭena desanāñ niṭhpesi. Tattha asito ti tanhādiṭṭhīhi anissito; pappuyyāti pāpūnitvā. Sesam idha ito pubbe ca vuttattā uttānattham eva, tasmā na van-nitan ti

SALLASUTTAVANÑANA NITTHITĀ.

¹ B^a om.² B^a ad. n a m.³ B^a Tattha gamino ti g a m a k e.⁴ S^{gn} B^a sabh°.⁵ ?; S^{kgn} cintaka(or cittika)jñānikatāya, B^a cittakajātikatāya.⁶ Cf. 100, note 10.

9.

S.N.¹ p. 112). Evam me sutan ti Vāsetṭhasuttam*. Kā uppatti: Ayam eva yāssa nidāne vuttā, atthavaññanam pan' assa vuttanayāni uttānatthāni ca padāni parihaarantā karissāma.

*Icchānaṅgalo*¹ ti gāmassa nāmam; brāhmaṇamahāsālānam *Camkī Tārukko Todeyyo* ti vohāranāmam etam, *Pokkharasāti Jāṇussoṇī* ti nemittikam. Tesu kira e k o² Himavantapasse pokkharañiyā padume nibbatto; aññataro tā-paso tam padumam gahetvā tattha sayitam dārakam disvā samvaddhetvā rañño dassesi pokkhare sayitattā Pokkharasāti ti c' assa nāmam akāsi; e k a s s a ṭhānantare³ nemittikam, tena kira Jāṇussoṇināmakam† purohitatthānam⁴ lad-dham, so ten' eva paññāyi. ‘Te sabbe pi⁵ aññe ca abhiññatā brāhmaṇamahāsālā kasmā *Icchānaṅgale pativasanti*’ ti ce: vedajjhāyanaparivimamsanattham; tena kira samayena Ko-salajanapade vedakā brāhmaṇā vedānam sajjhāyakaraṇatthañ ea atthūpaparikkhanatthañ ca tasmin yeva gāme sannipatanti⁶ antarantarā attano bhogagāmato āgamma tattha pativasanti. *Vāsetṭha-Bhāradvājānan* ti Vāsetṭhassa ca Bhāradvājassa ca; ayam antarā kathā ti, yam attano sahāyakabhāvānurūpam katham kathentā anuvicarimsu, tassā kathāya antarā vemajjhe yeva ayam aññā kathā *udapādī* ti vuttam hoti; *samsuddha-gahaniko* ti samsuddha-kucchiko, *samsuddhāya brāhmaṇiyā*⁷ kucchismim nibbatto ti adhippāyo, “samavepākiniyā gahaṇiyā”‡ ti ādisu hi udaraggi gahaṇī ti vuccati, idha pana mātukucchi; *yāva sattamā* ti ‘mātu mātā, pitu pitā’ ti evam paṭilomena yāva satta jātiyo, etha ca pitāmaho ca pitāmahī ca pitāmahā tathā mātāmaho ca mātāmahī ca mātāmahā, pitāmahā ca

* Ps. ad M. II, 196.

† Mp. ad A. I, 56¹².

‡ A. III, 65¹⁸ (Mp.).

¹ B^a °naṅgalan.

² B^a Tesu eko kira.

³ B^a °antaren' eva.

⁴ B^a Jāṇussoṇī ti nāmakapur°.

⁵ B^a om.

⁶ B^a ad. t e n a t e p i.

⁷ B^a ad. yeva.

mātāmahā ca pitāmahā yeva, pitāmahānam yugam *pitā-mahāyugam*—yugan ti āyuppamānam, abhilāpamattam eva c' etam¹, atthato pana pitāmahā yeva pitāmahayugam*; *akkhitto* ti jātim ārabba “kim so” ti kenaci anavaññāto, *anupakkuttho* ti jātisandosavādena anupakkutthapubbo²; *vatasampanno*³ ti ācārasampanno; *saññāpetun* ti ñāpetum bodhetum, niruttaram kātun ti vuttam hoti; *āyāmā* ti gacchāma.

Anuññātapatīññātā ti “tevijjā tumhe” ti evam⁴ mayam 594. ācariyehi ca anuññātā attanā ca patījānimhā ti attho; *asmā* ti bhavāma, *ubho* (ti) dve pi⁵ janā; *aham Pokkharasātissa Tārukkhassāyam mānavo* ti aham Pokkharasātissa jetthantevāsi aggasisso ayam Tārukkhassā ti adhippāyena bhaṇati ācariyasampattim attasampattiñ⁶ ca dipento. *Tevijjānan* 595. ti tivedānam, *kevalino* ti niñthamgatā⁷, *asmase* iti amha bhavāma. Idāni tam kevalibhāvam⁸ vitthārento āha: padak' asma . . . pe . . . -sādisā ti. Tattha *jappe* ti vede. *Kammanā* ti dasavidhena kusalakammopathakammanā, 596. ayam hi pubbe sattavidham kāyavacikammam sandhāya “yato⁹ kho bho sīlavā hotū” ti āha, tividham manokammam sandhāya “vatasampanno” ti āha, tena samannāgato hi ācārasampanno hoti; idāni tam vacanantarena dasento āha: *ahañ ca kammanā brūmī* ti. *Khayātītan* ti ūnabhbāvam¹⁰ atitam, paripūṇan ti attho; *peccā* ti upagantvā; *namassantī* ti namo¹¹ karonti. *Cakkhūm loke samuppannan* 599. ti avijjandhakāre loke tam andhakāram vidhamitvā¹² lokassa ditthadhammikādiatthasandassanena cakkhum hutvā samuppannam.

Evam abhitthavitvā Vāsetṭhena yācito Bhagavā¹³ dve 600.

* Sp. ad Vin. III, 206²⁵.

¹ Ba abhilāpamattañ c' etam.

² S^{kgn} akkuṭṭhapubbo.

³ S^{kgn} vattas° (so S^{kgn} Ba at 463²¹).

⁴ Ba ete.

⁵ Ba pi after ubho.

⁶ Ba attano samp°.

⁷ S^{kgn} (Ps^k) niñthāgatā.

⁸ S^{kgn} Ba kevalabhāvam.

⁹ Ba ad. ca.

¹⁰ Ba hānabhāvam.

¹¹ S^{kg(n)} Ps^k ad. ti.

¹² Ba vidhamsitvā.

¹³ Ba ad. ye te.

pi Jane saṅgañhanto āha: tesam vo 'ham vyakkhissan ti ādi. Tattha *vyakkhissan* ti vyākarissāmi; *anupubban* ti, tiṭṭhatu tāva brāhmaṇacintā, kīṭapaṭaṅgatinañcukkhatō pabhuti *vo* anupubbam vyakkhissan ti evam ettha adhippāyo veditabbo, evam-vitthārakathāya vinetabbā hi te mānavakā; *jātivibhaṅgan* ti jātivitthāram; *aññamaññā* hi *jātiyo* ti tesam tesam hi pāñānam jātiyo ¹aññā aññā¹, nānappakārā ti attho.

601. Tato pāñānam jātivibhaṅge kathetabbe “*tinarukkhe pi jānāthā*” ti² anupādinñakānam tāva kathetum āraddho,— ‘tam kimaththam’ iti ce: upādinñesu sukhañāpanattham, anupādinñesu hi jātibhede gahite upādinñesu so pākaṭataro hoti. Tattha tiñāni nāma antopheggūni bahisārāni³, tasmā tālanālikerādayo pi tinasaṅgaham gacchanti, rukkhā nāma bahipheggū antosārā, tiñāni ca rukkhā ca⁴ *tinarukkhe*, te upayogabahuvacanena dassento āha: *tinarukkhe pi jānāthā* ti; *na cāpi patijānare* ti ‘mayan tiñā, mayam rukkhā’ ti evam pi⁵ na patijānanti; *liṅgam jātimayan* ti apatijānantañam pi ca tesam jātimayam eva sañthānam attano mūlabhūtatiñādisadisam eva hoti, kimkārañam⁶: *aññamaññā* hi *jātiyo*, yasmā aññā tiñajāti aññā rukkhajāti, tiñesu pi aññā tālajāti aññā nālikerajāti ti evam vitthāretabbam. Tena *kim* dipeti: yam jātivasenā (nānā) hoti, tam attano paṭiññām paresam vā upadesam vinā pi aññajātito visesena gayhati⁷; yadi ca jātiyā brāhmaṇo bhaveyya, so pi attano paṭiññām paresam vā upadesam vinā khattiyato vessasuddato vā visesena gayheyya⁸; na ca gayhati⁷; tasmā na jātiyā brāhmaṇo ti, parato⁹ pana “yathā etāsu jātisū” ti imāya 602. gāthāya* etam attham vacibheden’ eva āvikarissati. Evam anupādinñesu jātibhedam dassetvā upādinñesu tam dassento tato kiṭe ti evamādim āha. Tattha *kīṭā* ti *kimayo*¹⁰, *patañgā*

* (v. 607).

^{1—1} B^a Ps^k a ñ ñ a m a ñ ñ ā.

² S^{kgn} pi jānāthā ti, B^a pi patijānāthā ti.

³ B^a bahiddhāsārāni. ⁴ S^{kgn} rukkhāni.

⁵ B^a *om.* ⁶ B^a °kārañā. ⁷ B^a gañhāti.

⁸ B^a °suddato viseso na bhaveyya. ⁹ B^a yato.

¹⁰ B^a kimiyo (44, note 7).

ti pataṅgā¹, yāva kunthakipillike ti kunthakipillikam pari-
yantam katvā ti attho. Khuddake ti kālakakanṭakādayo², 603.
mahallake ti sasabilārādayo, sabbe hi te anekavannā. Pā- 604.
dūdare ti udarapāde, udaram yeva yesam³ pādā ti vuttam
hoti; dīghapitthike ti, sappānam hi sīsato yāva naṅguṭṭhā
piṭṭhi hoti, tena te dīghapitthikā ti vuccanti, te pi anekappa-
kārā āśivisādibhedena. Odake⁴ ti udakamhi jāte, macchā 605.
pi anekappakārā rohitamacchādibhedena. Pakkhī ti sa-
kune, te hi pakkhānam atthitāya pakkhī ti vuccanti, pattehi
yantī ti pattayānā, vehāse gacchantī ti vihangamā, te pi ane-
kappakārā kākādibhedena. Evam thalajalākāsagocarānam (607).
pāññānam jātibhedam dassetvā idāni, yenādhippāyena tam
dassesi, tam āvikaronto yathā etāsū ti gātham āha. Tass' 608–610.
attho samkhepato pubbe vuttādhippāyavaṇṇanāvasen' eva
veditabbo, vitthārato pan' ettha yam vattabbam, tam
sayam eva dassento na kesehi ti ādim āha. Tatrā-
yam yojanā: yam vuttam “n’ atthi manussesu liṅgam
jātimayam puthū” ti, tam evam n’ atthi ti veditabbam,
seyyathidam: na kesehi na hi ‘brāhmaṇānam idisā kesā
hontī khattiyānam idisā’ ti niyamo atthi yathā hat-
thiassamigādinān ti iminā nayena sabbam yojetabbam;
liṅgam jātimayam n’ eva yathā añ nāsujātisū ti idam pana
vuttass’ ev’ athassa nigamanan ti veditabbam, tassa yojanā:
tad eva⁵ yasmā imehi kesādīhi n’ atthi manussesu liṅgam
jātimayam puthu, tasmat veditabbam etam: brāhmaṇā-
dibhedesu manussesu liṅgam jātimayan n’ eva yathā aññāsu
jātisū ti. Idāni, ⁶evam jātibhede asante pi⁶ ‘brāhmaṇo, 611.
khattiyo’ ti idam nānattam yathā jātam, tam dassetum
paccattan ti gātham āha. Tass’ attho: etam tiracchānā-
nam⁷ viya yonisiddham eva⁸ kesādisaṇṭhānanānattam ma-

¹ B^a paṭaṅgā ti patamgā yeva.

² So S^{krn} B^a (o : kālakādayo (Ps) × kalandakādayo, cf. 419¹⁶).

³ B^a t e s a m.

⁴ B^a Udake.

⁵ B^a yojanā tath’ eva; Ps^k yojanā: eva¹⁷

^{6–6} B^a evamjātibhedesu sattesu.

⁷ S^{krn} etam va tir^o, B^a evam tiracchānagatānam.

⁸ S^{krn} viya.

nussesu brāhmaṇādīnam attano attano sarīresu na vijjati, avijjamāne pi¹ pana etasmim yad etam ‘brāhmaṇo, khat-tiyo’ ti nānattavidhānapariyāyam vokāran, tam *vokārañca manussesu samaññāya pavuccati*, vohāramattena vuc-catū ti.

Ettavatā Bhagavā Bhāradvājassa vādam niggahetvā idāni, yadi jātiyā brāhmaṇo bhaveyya, ājivasilācāravipanno pi brāhmaṇo bhaveyya, yasmā pana porānabrāhmaṇā tassa brāhmaṇabhbāvam na icchanti loke ca aññe pi pāṇḍitam-nussā, tasmā Vāsetthassa vādapaggahanattham tam² das-sento yo hi koci manussesū ti ādikā aṭṭha gāthāyo āha.

- 612. Tattha *gorakkhan* ti khettarakkham, kasikamman ti vuttam
- 613. hoti, paṭhavī hi go ti vuccati, tappabhedo ca khettam. *Pu-*
- 614. *thusippenā* ti tantavāyakammādinānāsippena. *Vohāran* ti
- 615, 617. vanijjam. *Parapessenā*³ ti paresam veyyāvaccena. *Issat-*
- 618. *Porohiccenā* ti purohitakamma.

Evam brāhmaṇasamayena ca lokavohārena ca ājivasilācāravipannassa abrāhmaṇabhbāvam sādhettvā ‘evam sante na jātiyā brāhmaṇo gunehi pana¹ brāhmaṇo hoti, tasmā yattha tattha⁴ kule jāto yo gunavā, so brāhmaṇo, ayam ettha nāyō’ ti evam etam nāyam attatho āpādetvā puna tad eva nāyam vacibhedenā pakāsento āha: na cāham brāhmaṇam brūmī ti. *Tass’ attho: *aham* pana, yv āyam cat-tusu y o n i s u yattha katthaci jāto tatrāpi vā visesena yo brāhmaṇassa samvanṇitāya māta rī sambhūto, tam *yonijam mattisambhavam*, yā cāyam “ubhato sujāto” ti ādinā nayena brāhmaṇehi brāhmaṇassa parisuddhauppattimaggasamkhātā y o n i kathiyati, “samsuddhagahaṇiko” ti iminā ca mātisampatti⁵, tato pi jātasambhūtattā yonijo mattisambhavo ti ca vuccati, tam pi yonijam mattisambhavam iminā va⁶ yonijamattisambhavamattena *brāhmaṇam* na

* —470²³ cf. Dhp. A. IV, 158–233.

¹ Ba om.

² S^{kgm} om.

³ (S^{kgm}) Ba parape(s)sanā.

⁴ Ba⁷ yattha yattha (Ps^k yattha k a t t h a c i, cf. 467³).

⁵ Ba mātusampatti.

⁶ S^{kgm} Ba ca.

brūmi, kasmā: yasmā “ bho bho ” ti vacanamattena aññehi sakiñcanehi visiñthattā bhovādī nāma so hoti, sace hoti sakiñcano,—yo panāyam yattha katthaci kule jāto pi rāgādikiñcanābhāvena akiñcano, sabbagahañapañinissaggena ca anādāno, akiñcanam anādānam tam aham brūmi brāhmañam, kasmā: yasmā bāhitapāpo ti. Kiñ ca bhiyyo sabbasamyojanam chetvā ti ādikā sattavīsatī gāthā. Tattha sabbasamyojanan ti dasavidham samyojanam¹; na paritassatī ti tañhāya na bhāyati; tam ahan ti, tam aham rāgādinam sañgānam atigatattā² sañgātigam, catunnam pi yogānam abhāvena visamuyttam brāhmañam vadāmī ti attho. Nandhin³ 621. ti nayhanabhāvena pavattam kodham⁴, varattan ti bandhanabhāvena pavattam tañham, sandānam sahanukkaman ti anusayānukkamasahitam dvāsatthiditthisandānam; idam sabbam pi chinditvā thitam avijjāpalighassa* ukkhittattā ukkhittapaligham, catunnam saccānam buddhattā buddham aham brāhmañam vadāmī ti attho. Aduttho ti etam dasahi 623. akkosavathūhi akkosañ ca, pāñiādīhi⁵ poñhanañ⁶ ca, andubandhanādīhi⁷ bandhanañ ca yo akuddhamānasō hutvā adhvāseti, khantibalena samannāgatattā khantibalam, punap-puna uppattiyyā anikabhūtena ten’ eva khantibalāñkena samannāgatattā balāñikam tam evarūpam aham brāhmañam vadāmī ti attho. Vatavantan ti dhutavatena samannāga- 624. tam, catupārisuddhisilena sīlavantam, tañhāussadābhāvena anussadāñ†, chalindriyadamanena dantam, kotiyam thitenā attabhbāvena antimasārīram⁸ tam aham brāhmañam vadāmī ti attho. Yo na lippatī ti evam evam yo abbhantare duvidhe 625. pi⁹ kāme¹⁰ na lippati tasmin kāme na sañthāti, tam aham brāhmañam vadāmī ti attho. Dukkhassā ti khandhaduk- 626. khassa; pannabhāran ti ohitakkhandhabhbāram*; catuhi yoge-hi sabbakilesehi vā visamuyttam tam aham brāhmañam va-

* (A. III, 84–85). † Vide Dhp. A. IV, 165 and Ps.

¹ S^{gn} dasavidhasamyojanam.

² B^a atikkantattā.

³ B^a naddhin (Ps. has nandin ti upanāham).

⁴ B^a pavattakodham. ⁵ B^a pāñiādi-. ⁶ S^{kgn} B^a poth°.

⁷ S^x anub°, B^a adub° (Sum. I, 296¹⁶). ⁸ S^{kgn} B^a °sarīram.

⁹ B^a ad. ca. ¹⁰ So S^{kgn} B^a (cf. Dhp. A. IV, 167⁸).

627. dāmī ti attho. *Gambhīrapaññan* ti gambhiresu khandhādisu pavattāya paññāya samannāgatam; dhammojapaññāya *medhāvin*, ‘ayam duggatiyā, ayam sugatiyā, ayam¹ nibbānassa maggo, ayam amaggo’ ti evam magge² amagge ca chekataṭāya *maggāmaggassa kovidam*, arahattasamkhātam *uttamattham anuppattam tam aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī* ti attho.
628. *Asamsatthan* ti dassanasavanasamullāpaparibhogakāyasamsaggānam* abhāvena asamsattham; *ubhayā* ti gihīhi ca *anāgārehi cā*³ ti ubhayehi pi asamsattham; *anokasārin*⁴ ti anālayacārim; *taṁ evarūpam aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī* ti attho.
629. attho. *Nidhāyā* ti nikkipitvā oropetvā; *tasesu thāvaresu cā* ti tañhātāsenā⁵ tasesu tañhābhāvena thiratāya thāvaresu; *yo na hantī* ti, yo evam sabbasattesu vigatapatighatāya nikkhittadāndo n’ eva kañci sayam hanti, *na aññena*⁶ *ghāteti*,
630. *tim aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī* ti attho. *Aviruddhan* ti āghātavasena *viruddhesu* pi loki�amahājanesu āghātābhāvena aviruddham, hatthagate dande vā satthe vā avijjamāne pi paresam pahāradānato aviratattā *attadan̄desu* janesu *nibbutam* nikkhittadāñdam, pañcannam khandhānam ‘aham, mamañ’ ti gahitattā *sādānesu* tassa gahañassa abhāvena *anādānam tam evarūpam aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī* ti attho.
631. *Āraggā* ti, *yass’ ete rāgādayo* ayañ ca paragunamakkhanalakkhaño *makkho* āraggā *sāsapo viya* papatito, yathā sāsapo āragge na santiññhati, evam citte na tiññhanti⁷, *taṁ aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī* ti attho.
632. *Akakkasan* ti apharusam, ⁸*viññāpanin* ti atthaviññāpanim, *saccan* ti⁸ bhūtam; *nābhīsaje* ti, *yāya girāya aññam kujjhāpanavasena* na laggāpeyya, khīñāsavō⁹ nāma evarūpam eva giram bhāseyya, tasmā
633. *taṁ aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī* ti attho. *Sāṭakābharañādisu dīghan* vā *rassam* vā, manimuttādisu *anum* vā *thūlam* vā, mahaghaappagghavasena *subham* vā *asubham* vā *yo pug-galo imasmin loke* parapariggahitam *nādiyati*, *taṁ aham*

* Vide 70¹²–71²⁰.

¹ B^a om.

² B^a ad. ca.

³ B^a gihī anāgāriyehi cā.

⁴ B^a anokkacārī.

⁵ So Skgn B^a; cf. 486²².

⁶ B^a aññē.

⁷ Skgn tiññhati.

^{8–8} Skgn viññānti.

⁹ B^a ad. c a.

brāhmaṇam vadāmī ti attho. *Nirāsayan* ti nittānham, 634. *visamyuttam* ti sabbakilesehi viyuttam¹; *tam aham brāhmaṇam* vadāmī ti attho. *Ālayā* ti tanhā; *aññāya akathāñkathī* ti 635. *attha* vatthūni yathābhūtam jānitvā atṭhavatthukāya vici-
kicchāya nibbiciccho; *amatogadhaṇ* anuppattan ti amatam
nibbānam ogahetvā anuppattam; *tam aham brāhmaṇam* vadāmī ti attho. *Ubho* ti, dve pi *puññāni pāpāni* ca chad-
detvā ti attho; *saṅgan* ti rāgādibhedam saṅgam; *upaccagā* 636.
ti atikkanto; *tam aham vaṭtamūlasokena asokam*, abbhan-
tare rāgarajādinam abhāvena *virajap*, nirupakkilesatāya
suddham brāhmaṇam vadāmī ti attho. *Vimalan* ti abbhā- 637.
dimalavirahitam², *suddhan* ti nirupakkilesam, *vippasannan*
ti pasannacittam, *anāvilan* ti kilesāvilattavirahitam; *nan-*
*dībhavaparikkhīnan*³ ti tūsu bhavesu ⁴*parikkhīnatānham*; 638.
tam aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī ti attho. *Yo bhikkhu imam*
rāgapalipathañ c' eva kilesaduggañ ca *samsāravatṭañ* ca
catunnam saccānam appatīvijjhānakamohañ ca atito, cat-
tāro oghe *tinno* hutvā *pāram* anuppatto, duvidhena jhānena
jhāyī, *tanhāya* abhāvena anejo, kathamkathāya abhāvena
akathāñkathī, upādānānam abhāvena *anupādiyitvā* kilesa-
nibbānenā *nibbuto*, *tam aham brāhmaṇam* vadāmī ti attho.
Yo puggalo idha loke ubho pi *kāme* hitvā *anāgāro* hutvā 639.
pa(r)i)bbajati, *tam parikkhīna-kāmañ* c' eva parikkhīna-
bhavañ ca *aham brāhmaṇam* vadāmī ti attho. *Yo idha* loke 640.
chadvārikam *tanhām*⁵ jahitvā gharāvāsenā⁶ anatthiko *anā-*
gāro hutvā *pa(r)i)bbajati*, *tanhāya* c' eva *bhavassa* ca *parik-*
khīnattā *tam aham brāhmaṇam* vadāmī ti attho. *Mānusa-* 641.
kañ *yogan* ti mānusakam āyu c' eva⁷ pañca kāmagune⁸ ca,
dibbayoge pi es' eva nayo; *upaccagā* ti, yo mānusakam yo-
gam hitvā dibbam atikkanto, *tam sabbehi catuhi yogeñi*⁹
visamyuttam aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī ti attho. *Ratin* ti 642.
pañcakāmaguṇaratim, *aratin* ti araññavāse ukkanṭhitam¹⁰;

¹ B^a vippamuttam, S^k visuyuttam, S^{kn} visumyuttam.

² B^a °m a l a r a h i t a m. ³ B^a nandirāgapari°.

⁴ S^{kn} ins. su-. ⁵ B^a chadvārikatanham. ⁶ S^{kn} gharāvāse.

⁷ So S^{kn} B^a; vide Dhp. A. ⁸ B^a pañcavidhakāmagune.

⁹ S^{kn} catuyogeñi. ¹⁰ Cf. Dhp. A. and Vibh. 352⁶.

643. *sītibhūtan* ti nibbutam, *nirūpadhin* ti nirupakkilesam; *vīraṇ* ti, *tam* evarūpam *sabbam*¹ khandhalokam *abhibhavītvā* thi
aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī ti attho. *Yo vedī* ti yo *sattānām* sabbākārena *cutiñ* ca *paṭisandhiñ* ca
 pākaṭam katvā jānāti, *tam aham alaggatāya asattam*, *paṭipattiya*² suṭṭhu gatattā *sugatam*, catunnam saccānam bud-
 dhatāya *buddham* *brāhmaṇam* vadāmī ti attho. *Yassā* ti,
yass' ete *devādayo gatim na jānanti*, *tam aham āsavānam*
khīnatāya khīnāsavam, kilesehi ārakattā *arahantam brāh-
 manam* vadāmī ti attho. *Pure* ti atitakkhandhesu, *pacchā*
*ti anāgatesu*³, *majjhe* ti paccuppannesu; *kiñcanan* ti, *yass'*
 etesu ṭhānesu tanhāgāhasamkhātam *kiñcanam n' atthi*, *tam aham rāgakiñcanādihi akiñcanam*, kassaci gahaṇassa abhā-
 646. *vena anādānam brāhmaṇam* vadāmī ti attho. *Accambhi-*
tattena usabhasadisatāya usabham, *uttamaṭṭhena pavarañ*,
viriyasampattiya vīram, *mahantānam silakkhandhādīnam*
esittatā māhesim, *tipnam Mārānam* *vijitattā vijitāvinam*,
ninahātakilesatāya nahātakam, catusaccabuddhatāya *bud-
 dhām*, *tam evarūpam aham brāhmaṇam* vadāmī ti attho.
 647. *Yo pubbenivāsam* pākaṭam katvā jānāti, chabbisatideva-
*lokabhedam*⁴ *saggam*⁵ catubbidham *apāyan* ca dibbacak-
khunā passati, *atho jātikkhayasamkhātam arahattam patto*,
tam aham brāhmaṇam vadāmī ti attho.

648–649. Evam Bhagavā gunato brāhmaṇam vatvā, ‘ye jātito⁶
brāhmaṇo ti abhinivesam karonti, te idam vohāram⁷
 ajānātā, sā ca nesam⁸ diṭṭhi duddiṭṭhi’ ti dassento⁸ samaññā
h' esā ti gāthādvayam āha. Tass’ attho: yad idam ‘brā-
hmaṇo, khattiyo, Bhāradvājo, Vāsethō’ ti *nāmagottam pa-
 kappitam*⁹, *samaññā h' esā lokasmim* paññatti vohāramattan
 ti veditabbam, kasmā: yasmā *sammuccā samudāgatam* sama-

¹ B^a sabba-, (S^k sabban > sabba(m)-).

² B^a *paṭipatti*.

³ B^a *ad.* khandhesu.

⁴ Dhp. A. °devalokādibhedam.

⁵ S^{kgn} sabbam, B^a sabba-. ⁶ B^a yonito.

⁷ So B^a (Ps. v o h ā r a m a t t a m cf. 471¹²; S^{kgn} om.

^{8–8} B^a duddiṭṭham dassento (471¹²).

⁹ S^{kgn} ad. kam (Ps. ad. k a t a m a b h i s a m k h a t a m).

nuññāya āgatam¹, tam² hi *tattha tattha jātakāle v' assa*³ nātisālohitēhi *pakappitam* katam—no ce tam evam pakappeyyum, na koci kañci disvā ‘ayam brāhmaṇo’ ti vā ‘Bhāradvajo’ ti vā jāneyya,—, evam pakappitañ c’ etam⁴ *dīgharattam anusayitam dīthigatam ajānatam* pakappitam nāmagottam ‘nāmagottamattam etam samvohārattham⁵ pakappitan’ ti ajānantānam⁶ sattānam hadaye⁷ dīgharattam dīthigatam anusayitam,—tassa anusayittā tam⁸ nāmagottam *ajānantā no pabrunti*⁹: “*jātiyā hoti brāhmaṇo*” ti, ajānantā¹⁰ yeva evam vadantī ti vuttam hoti.

Evam ‘ye¹¹ jātito brāhmaṇo ti abhinivesam karonti, te idam vohāramattam ev’ ajānantā, sā ca nesam dīthi dud-dīthi’ ti dassetvā idāni nippariyāyam eva jātivādam paṭik-khipanto. kammanādañ ca niropento¹² *na jaccā* ti ādim āha. Tattha *kammanā brāhmaṇo hoti, kammanā hoti abrahmāno* (650). ti imissā upadīdhagāthāya atthavitthāranattham kassako kammanā ti ādi vuttam. Tattha *kammanā* ti paccuppan-nena kasikammantādinibbattakacetanākammanā¹³. *Paṭiccasamuppādadasā* ti ‘iminā paccayena evam hotī’ ti evam paṭiccasamuppādadassāvino, *kammavipākakovidā* ti ‘sam-mānāvamānārahe kule kammasenā uppatti hotī, aññā pi¹⁴ hīnapanītā hīnapanīte kamme vipaccamāne hotī’ ti evam kammanāpāke kusalā¹⁵. *Kammanā vattatī* ti gāthāya pana loko ti vā *pajā* ti vā *sattā* ti vā eko yeva attho, vacanamatte bhedo¹⁶, purimapa de na c’ ettha ‘atthi Brahmā Mahābrahmā setṭho sañjītā vasī pitā bhūtabhavyānan’* ti imissā

* (D. I, 18⁶).

¹ Ba samuccam samudāgatam samanuññāya-m-āgatam.

² Ba etam. ³ Ba Psk °kale yev’ assa.

⁴ Ba om. c’ etam. ⁵ Ba sappohāramattam.

⁶ Ba ajānatam. ⁷ Sk raye, Sgn apāye. ⁸ Sgn nam.

⁹ Ba ajānanto nāma brunti (Psk ajānanto pabṛūvanti).

¹⁰ Ba °nto. ¹¹ Ba ad. ca.

¹² Ba ropento (Ps. patīthapento).

¹³ Sk Ba °ceta na k a m m a n ā.

¹⁴ Skn aññam pi, Ba om. pi. ¹⁵ Ba °vipākakusalā.

¹⁶ Psk °matto bhedo; Ba vacanamatte eva ca nānam (S. II, 61⁴).

diṭṭhiyā nisedho veditabbo, kammanā hi vattati tāsu tāsu gatisu uppajjati loko, tassa ko sañjitā ti¹; d u t i y e n a evam kammanā uppanno pi ca² pavattiyam pi atītapaccuppannabhedenā kammanā eva vattati sukhadukkhāni pac-canubhonto hīnapaṇītādībhāvam āpajjanto pavattati ti das-seti, t a t i y e n a tam ev' attham nigameti: evam sabba-thā pi *kammanibandhanā* sattā kammen' eva baddhā hutvā pavattanti na aññathā ti; c a t u t t h e n a tam attham upamāya vibhāveti: *rathassānīva yāyato* ti, yathā rathassa yāyato āni nibandhanam hoti na tāya anibaddho yāti, evam lokassa uppajjato pavattato ca³ kammam nibandhanam ⁴na tena anibaddho⁴ uppajjati na ppavattatī ti. Idāni, yasmā evam kammanibandhano loko, tasmā setṭhena kammanā

655. setṭhabhāvam dassento tapenā ti gāthādvayam āha. Tattha tapenā ti indriyasamvarena, brahmacariyenā ti sikkhānissi-tena vuttāvasesaseṭṭhacariyena, samyamenā ti silena, da-menā ti paññāya; etena setṭhena⁵ setṭhaṭṭhena⁶ brahmabhū-tena kammanā brāhmaṇo hoti, kasmā: yasmā etam brāhma-nam uttamam, yasmā etam kammam uttamo brahmabhāvo⁷ ti vuttam hoti; brahmānan⁸ ti pi pāṭho, tass' attho: brah-mam⁸ ānetī ti brahmānam⁹, brahmabhāvam¹⁰ āneti āvahati

656. detī ti vuttam hoti. Dutiyagāthāya *santo* ti santakileso; *Brahmā Sakko* ti Brahmā ca Sakko ca¹¹, yo evarūpo, so na kevalam brāhmaṇo api ca kho Brahmā ca Sakko ca so *vijā-natam* pāṇḍitānam, evam Vāsetṭha jānāhī ti vuttam hoti. Sesam vuttanayam evā ti

VĀSETṬHASUTTAVĀNĀNĀ NITTTHITĀ.

¹ So Ps^k; S^{kgn} tassa (o: n' assa) koci sa(ñ)jiṭā; B^a na tassa koci sajītā. ² B^a om.

³ B^a uppajjanato ca pavattanato ca.

⁴⁻⁴ B^a tato na anibandhano. ⁵ So S^{gn} Ps; S^k B^a om.

⁶ (Ps. parisuddhena.)

⁷ B^a brahmaṇabhbāvo (Ps. brāhmaṇaguno).

⁸ B^a brahmaṇan.

⁹ S^k B^a brahmaṇam.

¹⁰ S^k B^a brāhmaṇabhbāvam.

¹¹ B^a Brahma-Sakko ti Brahmam eva Sakko ca.

10.

* Evam me sutan ti Kokālikasuttam¹. Kā uppatti: (S.N⁴ p.121.
Imassa suttassa uppatti atthavanñanāyam² eva āvibhavis-
sati, atthavanñanāya c' assa evam me sutan ti ādi vuttana-
yam eva, “atha kho Kokāliko” ti ettha pana ‘ko ayam
Kokāliko kasmā ca upasamkamī’ ti vuccate:

Ayam kira Kokāliratthe Kokālinagare Kokālisethissa
putto pabbajitvā pitarā kārāpitavihāre³ yeva paṭivasati Cul-
lakokāliko ti nāmena, na Devadattasissō⁴, so hi brāhmaṇa-
putto Mahākokāliko ti paññāyi. Bhagavati kira Sāvatthi-
yam viharante dve aggasāvakā pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehī
saddhim janapadacārikañ caramānā upakatthāya vassūpa-
nāyikāya ⁵vivekāya samvasitukāmā⁶ te bhikkhū uyyojetvā
attano pattacivaram ādāya tasmim janapade tam nagaram
patvā vihāram agamamsu⁷, tattha tena Kokālikena saddhim
sammoditvā tam⁷ āhamsu: “āvuso mayam idha temāsam
vasissāma, mā kassaci āroceyyāsi” ti. So “sādhū” ti
paṭisunitvā temāse atite itaradivasam pag eva nagaram
pavisitvā ārocesi: “tumhe aggasāvake idhāgantvā vasa-
māne na jānittha, na⁸ te⁹ koci paccayenāpi nimantesi.”
Nagaravāsino “kasmā no bhante nārocayittha”—“kim
ārocitena, kim nāddasatha dve bhikkhū vasante”—“nanu
ete aggasāvakā” ti te khippam sannipatitvā sappigulavat-
thādīni ānetvā Kokālikassa purato nikkipimṣu. So cintesi:
paramappicchā aggasāvakā payuttavācāya¹⁰ uppanno lā-
bho ti nātvā na sādiyissanti, asādiyantā addhā: āvāsikassa
dethā ti bhanissanti; handāham¹¹ imam lābhām gāhāpetvā

* Cf. Dhp. A. IV, 91, etc.; Mp. ad A. V, 170, Spk. ad S. I, 149.

¹ Ba here Kokāliya° (Kokāliya° 475²⁵, 476^{4, 6}, 483⁴) otherwise Kokālika (and Kokāli° 473⁷).

² Ba suttavanñanāyam.

³ Ba kārāpite vihāre.

⁴ Ba Devadattassa sisso.

⁵⁻⁵ Sk Ba om.

⁶ Ba āgam°.

⁷ Ba te.

⁸ Ba om.

⁹ Skg Ba ne (Ba < no).

¹⁰ Ba sampayuttavācāya (474¹).

¹¹ Ba ad. idha.

gacchāmī' ti. So tathā akāsi. Therā disvā va payuttavācāya¹ uppānabhāvam² nātvā 'ime pacayā n' eva amhākam na Kokālikassa vattantī' ti cintetvā "āvāsikassa de-thā" ti avatvā paṭikkhipitvā pakkamim̄su. Tena Kokāliko 'katham hi nāma attanā³ agaṇhantā mayham pi na dāpesun' ti domanassam uppādesi. Te Bhagavato santi-kam agamamsu⁴; Bhagavā ca pavāretvā sace attanā³ janapadacārikam na gacchatī, aggasāvake peseti "caratha bhikkhave cārikam bahujanahitāyā" ti ādīni vatvā, idam āciṇ-nam tathāgatānam—, tena kho pana samayena attanā agantukāmo hoti, atha kho⁵ punad eva uyyojesi: "gaccha-tha bhikkhave caratha cārikan" ti. Te pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi saddhim cārikam caramānā anupubbena tasmin̄ rat̄the tam eva nagaram agamamsu⁴. Nāgarā there sañ-jānitvā saha parikkhārehi dānam sajjetvā nagaramajjhē maṇḍapam katvā dānam adamsu therānañ ca parikkhāre upanāmesum; therā gahetvā bhikkhusamghassa adamsu. Tam⁶ disvā Kokāliko cintesi: 'ime pubbe appicchā ahesum, idāni lobhābhībhūtā pāpicchā jātā; pubbe pi appicchā santuṭṭhā pavivittasadisā⁷ maññe, ime pāpicchā asantagūṇadī-pakā pāpabhikkhū' ti. So⁸ there upasamkamitvā "āvuso tumhe pubbe appicchā santuṭṭhā pavivittā viya ahuvattha, idāni pan' attha⁹ pāpabhikkhū jātā" ti vatvā pattacīvaram ādāya tadah' eva taramānarūpo nikkhāmitvā 'gantvā¹⁰ Bhagavato etam attham ārocessāmī' ti Sāvatthābhīmukho¹¹ gantvā anupubbena Bhagavantam upasamkami. Ayam ettha Kokāliko iminā kāraṇena upasamkami, tena vuttam: *atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkamī* ti ādi.

Bhagavā tam turitaturitam āgacchantam disvā va¹² āvaj-jitvā¹² aññāsi: 'aggasāvake akkositukāmo āgato' ti, 'sakkā nu kho paṭisedhetun' ti ca āvajjanto 'na sakkā, theresu¹³

¹ B^a sampayuttavācāya.

² B^a uppanno lābho ti.

³ B^a attano.

⁴ B^a āga m°.

⁵ B^a ad. i m e.

⁶ B^a Te.

⁷ B^a om. pa-

⁸ B^a Se sa.

⁹ S^{kgm} pan' ettha; B^a pana. ¹⁰ (Sⁿ gaṇavā); B^a om.

¹¹ S^{kgm} Sāvatthimukho.

¹² B^a om.

¹³ B^a tesu.

aparajjhītvā āgato, ekamsena Padumaniraye uppajjissati' ti addasa; evam disvā pi pana¹ 'Sāriputta-Moggallāne pi nāma garahantam sutvā na nisedheti' ti² paravādamocanattham ariyūpavādassa mahāsāvajjabhāvadassanatthañ³ ca māh' evan ti ādinā nayena tikkhattum patisedhesi. Tattha māh' evan ti mā evam⁴ āha, mā evam bhanī ti attho; pesalā ti piyasilā; saddhāyiko ti saddhāgamakaro, pasādāvaho ti vuttam hoti; paccayiko ti paccayakaro, 'evam etan' ti sanniṭhāvaho ti vuttam hoti; acirapakkantassā ti pakkantassa sato naciren' eva; sabbo kāyo phuto ahosi ti kesaggamat tam pi okāsam avajjettvā sakalasarīram atthīni bhinditvā uggaṭāhi piṭakāhi ajjhotthaṭam ahosi; tattha, yasmā buddhānubhāvena tathārūpam⁵ kammam⁶ buddhānam sammukhībhāve vipākam na deti dassanūpacāre pana vijahitamatte deti, tasmā tassa acirapakkantassa pilakā utṭhahimsu, ten' eva⁷ vuttam: acirapakkantassa Kokālikassā ti. Atha 'kas-mā tath' eva na⁸ atthāsi' ti ce: kammānubhāvena, okāsakatam hi kammam avassam vipaccati, tam⁹ tassa tattha¹⁰ thātun na deti, so kammānubhāvena codiyamāno utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. Kalāyamattiyo ti canakamattiyo¹¹, beluva-salātukamattiyo ti tarunabeluvamattiyo; pabhijjimsu ti bhijjimsu, tāsu bhinnāsu sakalasarīram panasapakkam viya ahosi, so pakkena gattena anayavyasanam patvā dukkhā-bhibhūto Jetavanadvārakotthake sayi. Atha dhammasa-vanattham āgatāgatā manussā tam disvā "dhik¹². Kokāliya dhik¹ Kokāliya¹, ayuttam akāsi, attano evāsi¹³ mukhan nissāya anayavyasanam patto" ti āhamsu. Tesam sutvā

¹ B^a om.

² B^a Sāriputta-Moggallānānam pi nāma garaham sutvāna na paṭisedheti ti.

³ B^a mahāvajjabhāva°.

⁴ Skgn om.

⁵ Skgn tathānurūpam.

⁶ B^a pāpakammam.

⁷ B^a od. c a.

⁸ B^a na before tath'.

⁹ B^a tasmā; Sgn om.

¹⁰ B^a ad. tattha.

¹¹ Sk < nacaka°; Sg canakha°, Sn Mp^k canaka°; B^a varaka°.

¹² B^a dhi (*and* 476^{1,6} dhikāram).

¹³ B^a attano eva vā.

ārakkhadēvatā dhikkāram akamsu, ārakkhadēvatānam ākā-saṭṭhadēvatā¹, iminā upāyena yāva Akaniṭṭhabhavanā eka-dhikkāro udapādi.

Tadā Tudu nāma² bhikkhu Kokālikassa upajjhāyo anā-gāmiphalam patvā Suddhāvāsesu nibbatto hoti. So pi samāpatti�ā vuṭṭhito tam dhikkāram sutvā āgamma Kokā-liyam ovadi Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittappasādanattham. So tassāpi vacanam agahetvā aññadatthu tam eva aparā-dhetvā kālam katvā Padumanirayam³ upapajji, tenāha: *atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu ten' evābādhena . . . pe . . . āghā-tetvā ti.*

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati ti ‘ko ayam brahmā kasmā ca pana Bhagavantam upasamkamitvā etad avocā’ ti: ayam Kassapassa bhagavato sāsane Sahako nāma bhikkhu anāgāmī hutvā Suddhāvāsesu uppanno, tattha nam⁴ Sahampati Brahmā ti sañjānanti. So pana ‘aham Bhagavantam upasamkamitvā Padumanirayam kittessāmi, tato Bhagavā bhikkhūnam ārocessati, athānusandhikusalā⁵ bhikkhū tat-thāyuppamānam pucchissanti, Bhagavā⁶ ācikkhanto ariyū-pavāde ādīnavam⁷ pakāsessatī’ ti iminā kāraṇena Bhagavantam upasamkamitvā etad avoca; Bhagavā tath’ eva akāsi, aññataro pi bhikkhu pucchi, tena ca⁴ puṭṭho seyyathā pi bhikkhū ti ādim āha. Tattha vīsatikhāriko ti, Māgadhakena⁸ patthena cattāro patthā Kosalaraṭṭh’ ekapattho⁹ hoti, tena patthena cattāro patthā ālhakam, cattāri ālhakāni doṇam, catudonam mānikā¹⁰, catumānikam¹¹ khāri, tāya khāriyā vīsatikhāriko; tilavāho ti tilasakaṭam; Abbudo nirayo ti, Abbudo nāma koci paccekanirayo n’ atthi, Avīcimhi yeva abbudagaṇanāya paccanokāso pana Abbudo nirayo ti vutto, esa nayo Nirabbudādisu. Tattha vassagaṇanā pi evam

¹ So B^a (*cf. Pj. I, 120⁶*); S^{kgm} ākāsadevatā.

² B^a Tadā Catudipo nāma. ³ B^a °niraye.

⁴ B^a om.

⁵ B^a k a t h ā n u s a n d h i k u s a l ā.

⁶ B^a ad. t a m.

⁷ B^a ad. ca.

⁸ B^a Māgadhikena.

⁹ Sⁿ B^a °raṭṭhe ekapattho (B^a eko p°).

¹⁰ B^a catudonā māṇam.

¹¹ S^{kgm} catumānikā, B^a catumānikam.

veditabbā: yath' eva hi satam satasahassāni kotī[yo] hoti, evam satam satasahassakotīyo¹ pakoṭi nāma hoti, satam satasahassappakoṭiyo kotippakoṭi nāma, satam satasahassakoṭippakoṭiyo nahutam, satam satasahassanahutāni ninnahutam, satam satasahassaninnahutāni ekam abbudan ti, tato vīsatiguṇam nirabbudam, esa nayo sabbattha; k e c i pana "tattha tattha paridevanānattena pi kammakarapānānattena ca² imāni nāmāni laddhānī" ti pi³ vadanti, a p a r e⁴: "sītanarakā va⁵ ete" ti.

Athāparan ti tadaṭthavisesatthadipakam gāthābandhanam sandhāya vuttam, pāṭhavasena⁶ vuttavisatigāthāsu hi ettha "satam sahassāni" ti ayam ekā eva gāthā vuttatthadipikā, sesā visesatthadipikā eva*; avasāne gāthādvayam eva⁷ pana Mahāṭṭhakathāyam vinicchitapāṭhe n' atthi, tenāvocumha: "visatigāthāsū" ti. Tattha kuṭhārī ti attacchedakaṭṭhena⁸ kuṭhārisadisā pharusavācā; chindatī ti kusalamūlasamkhātam attano⁹ mūlam yeva nikantati. *Nindiyam* ti nindanīyam; tam vā [pi] nindati, yo pasamsiyo ti, yo uttamattena¹⁰ pasamsāraho puggalo, tam vā yo pāpicchatādīni āropetyā garahati; vicinatī ti upacināti, kalīn ti aparādhām. *Ayam kalī* ti ayam aparādho; akkhesū ti jūtakīlanaakkhesu; sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā ti sabbena attano dhanena pi attanā pi saddhim; sugatesū ti sutṭhu gatattā sundarañ ca ṭhānam gatattā† sugatanāmakesu¹¹ buddhapacekabuddhasāvakesu; manam padosaye¹² iti, yo manam padoseyya¹², tassāyam manopadoso eva mahattaro¹³ kalī ti vuttam hoti, kasmā: yasmā satam sahassānam . . . pe . . . pāpakam yasmā vassagaṇanāya ettako so kālo, yam kālam ariya-

* 398¹⁷.

† 442, note *.

¹ B^a satam satasahassāni.² B^a pi.³ S^g B^a om.⁴ B^a ad. pi vā.⁵ B^a eva.⁶ Sk pāṭhavasena, B^a pākaṭhavasena.⁷ B^a om.⁸ Skgn ° c c h e d a k a t t e n a.⁹ Skgn om.¹⁰ Skg B^a uttamathena.¹¹ B^a sugatā nāma, tesu.¹² B^a paduss°.¹³ S^g B^a mahantataro (S^g > mahantaro); B^a ad. ayam.

garahī¹ vācam manāñ ca panidhāya pāpakam nirayam upeti —tattha paccatī ti vuttam hoti—, idam hi samkhepena Padumaniraye āyuppamānam. Idāni aparena pi nayena “ayam eva mahattaro² kali, yo sugatesu manam padosaye”

661. ti³ imam attham vibhāvento abhūtavādī ti ādim āha. Tattha abhūtavādī ti ariyūpavādasena alikavādi; *nirayan* ti Padumādim; *pecca samā bhavantī* ti ito paṭigantvā nirayūpapat-

662. tiyā samā bhavanti; *parathā* ti paraloke. ⁴Kiñ ca bhiyyo: yo appaduṭṭhassā ti. Tattha padosābhāvena⁴ *appaduttho*, avijjāmalābhāvena⁵ *suddho*, pāpakaicchāvacarābhāvena⁶ *anāṅgano* ti veditabbo; appaduṭṭhattā vā suddhassa, suddhat-tā anāṅgañassā ti evam p’ ettha⁷ yojetabbam.

Evam sugatesu manopadosassa mahattarakalibhāvam⁸ sādhethā idāni turita vatthugātthā⁹ nāma cudda-sa gāthā āha. Imā kira Kokālikam mīyamānam¹⁰ ovadan-tenāyasmatā Mahāmoggallānena vuttā,—“Mahābrahmunā” ti e k e. Tāsam iminā suttena saddhim ekasāṅgahattham

663. ayam uddeso: yo lobhagune anuyutto ti ādi. Tattha paṭhamagāthāya tāva guṇo ti niddiṭṭhattā anekakkhattum pavat-tattā vā lobho yeva lobhaguṇā¹¹, taṇhāy’ etam adhivacanam; avadaññū ti avacanaññū buddhānam pi ovādām agahañena, maccharī ti pañcavidhamacchariiena, pesuniyasmiñ anu-yutto aggasāvakānam bhedakāmatāyā¹². Sesam pākaṭam eva. Idam vuttam hoti: yo āvuso Kokālika tumhādiso anuyuttalobhataṇhāya *lobhagune anuyutto assaddho kadariyo avadaññū maccharī¹³ pesuniyamhi¹⁴ anuyutto, so vacasā pari-bhāsatī aññām* aparibhāsaneyyam pi puggalam, tena tam

¹ B^a ad. tam. ² S^{gn} mahantataro, B^a mahattataro.

³ B^a paduss^o.

⁴⁻⁴ B^a Kiñ ca bhiyyo paduṭṭhassā ti ettha panopadosābhā-vena (o: m a n o p a d o s ā b h ā v e n a).

⁵ B^a avijjamalō^o. ⁶ B^a pāpicechābhāvēna.

⁷ So S^{kn}; S^g B^a evam ettha (o: evam etam yojetabbam × evam ettha yojanā veditabbā).

⁸ S^{gn} mahantara^o, B^a mahantatara^o.

⁹ B^a vāritacatthugāthā.

¹⁰ B^a ad. eva.

¹¹ B^a °guṇo, S^k °guṇe.

¹² B^a pabhedak^o.

¹³ B^a macchariyo.

¹⁴ B^a pesuniyasmi.

vadāmi: mukhaduggā ti gāthāttayam. Tassāyam anuttā-
napadattho: mukhadugga mukhavisama, vibhūta vigatabhūta 664.
alikavādi, anariya asappurisa, bhūnahu bhūtihanaka vud-
dhināsaka, purisanta antimapurisa, kali alakkhipurisa, ava-
jāta buddhassa avajātputta. Rajam ākirasī ti kilesarajam 665.
attani pakkhipasi; papatan ti sobbham, papatan¹ ti pi pātho,
so ev' attho; papadan ti pi pātho, mahānirayan ti attho.
Eti² ha tan ti ettha ha iti nipāto, tan ti tam kusalākusala-
kammam; a tha vā hatan ti gatam paṭipannam, upacitan
ti attho; suvāmī ti sāmī tassa³ kammassa katattā⁴, so hi tam
kammam labhat⁵ eva, n' assa⁶ tam nassati ti vuttam hoti;
yasmā ca labhati, tasmā dukkhañ mando . . . pe . . . kib-
bisakārī. Idāni, yam dukkham mando passati⁶, tam pakā-
sento ayosamkusamāhatatthānan⁷ ti ādim āha. Tattha
purimaupaddhagāthāya⁸ tāva attho: yan tam ayosamkūhi⁹
samāhatatthānam¹⁰ sandhāya Bhagavatā “tam enam bhik-
khave nirayapālā pañcavidhabandhanam nāma kāraṇam
kārentī”* ti vuttam, ta m upeti; evam upeto ca tatth' eva
ādittāya paṭhaviyā nipajjāpetvā nirayapālehi pañcasu¹¹ thā-
nesu ākotiyamānam tattāyokhilasamkhātam tinhadhāram
ayasūlam upeti, yam sandhāya Bhagavatā vuttam: “tat-
tam ayokhilam hatthe gamentī” ti ādi. Tato parā¹² upa-
dīdhagāthā, anekāni vassasahassāni tattha paccitvā pakkā-
vasesānubhavanattham anupubbena Khārodikanadītiram ga-
tassa yan tam “tattam ayogulam mukhe pakkhipanti tat-
tam tambaloham mukhe āsiñcantī” ti vuttam, ta m san-
dhāya vuttā. Tattha ayo ti loham, gulasannibhan ti belu-
vasanthānam¹³, ayogahanena c' ettha tambaloham itarena

* A. I, 141¹; M. III, 182²⁴.

¹?; B^a papattam, S^{kgm} papatan (Tr. suggests papātan).

² S^{kgm} Iti. ³ B^a ad. t a s s a. ⁴ Tr. suggests kattā.

⁵ S^g B^a nāssa. ⁶ B^a passavati.

⁷ B^a here and below samāhatam ṭh°. ⁸ B^a purimaddhag°.

⁹ S^g B^a ayosamkū-. ¹⁰ S^{kgm} ad. yam. ¹¹ S^{gm} chasu.

¹² B^a Tatopari, S^k Tato para-upaddhagāthāya (o: t a t o
p a r a m ?) ¹³ B^a veluvakasanthānam.

- ayogulam¹ veditabbam; patirūpan ti katakammānurūpam.
668. Tato parāsu² gāthāsu na hi vaggū ti “ gaṇhatha paharathā ” ti ādīni³ vadantā narakapālā madhuravacanam na vadanti ; nābhijavantī ti na sumukhabhāvena abhimukhā javanti na sumukhā upasamkamanti, anayavyasanam āvahantā⁴ eva upasamkamanti ti vuttam hoti; na tānam upentī ti tānam lenam paṭisaranam hutvā na upagacchanti, gaṇhantā hanantā eva upentī ti vuttam hoti; aṅgāre santhate sentī ti aṅgārapabbatam āropitā samānā anekāni vassasahassāni santhate aṅgāre senti; aggini samam jalitan ti samantato jalitam sabbadisāsu vā samañ jalitam aggim⁵; pavasantī ti mahāniraye pakkhittā samānā ogāhanti, Mahānirayo nāma, yo⁶ so “ catukkanno ”* ti vutto, yam yojanasate ṭhatvā passatam akkhīni bhijjanti. Jälena ca onahiyānā ti ayojälena paliveṭhetvā migaluddakā migam viya hananti, idam Devadūte avuttakammakaraṇam; andham va⁷ timisam āyantī ti andhakaraṇena andham eva, bahalandhakārattā timisan ti saññita-Dhūmaroruvan⁸ nāma narakam gacchanti, tatra kira nesam kharadhūmam ghāyitvā akkhīni bhijjanti, tena andham vā ti vuttam; tam vitatam hi⁹ yathā mahikāyo ti, tañ ca andhatimisam mahikāyo viya vitthatam hotī ti attho, vikatan¹⁰ ti pi pāṭho¹¹; idam pi Devadūte avuttakammakaraṇam eva.
669. Atha lohamayan ti ayam pana Lohakumbhi paṭhavipariyantikā¹² catunahutādhikāni dve yojanasatasahassāni gambhīrā samatittikā tattalohapūrā hoti; paccanti hi tāsu cirarattan ti tāsu¹³ kumbhīsu dīgharattam paccanti; agginisamāsū ti

* A. I, 141³⁰.

¹ B^a ad. ca.

² B^a aparāsu.

³ S^{gn} ādi (S^k ādīni).

⁴ S^{kgm} āhantā.

⁵ B^a aggini sampajjalitan ti samantato pajjalita sabbadisāsu ca sampajjalitam aggi.

⁶ S^{kgm} om.

⁷ S^{kgm} ve.

⁸ B^a saññitam Dhūmaroravam, om. nāma.

⁹ ?; B^a riva, S^{kgm} om.

¹⁰ S^{kgm} vitatan.

¹¹ B^a ad. jātivaduyiyāvatā (!).

¹² S^{kgm} °pariyantikam.

¹³ So B^a; S^{kgm} yathārūpādiṣu.

aggisamāsu; samuppilavāso ti samuppilavantā, sakim pi ud-dham sakim pi adho gacchamānā pheṇuddehakam paccanti ti vuttam hoti; Devadūte¹ vuttanayen' eva tam veditabbam². *Pubbalohitamisse*³ ti pubbalohitamissāyā⁴ lohakumbhiyā; *tattha kin* ti tattha, *disatan* ti disam⁵; *adhiseti* ti gacchatī, *abhiseti* ti pi pāṭho, tattha *yam yam* disam alliyati⁶ apassayati⁷ ti attho; *kilissaṭī* ti bādhīyatī, *kilijjatī* ti pi pāṭho, pūtihotī ti attho; *samphusamāno* ti tena pubbalohitena phuṭṭho samāno; idam pi Devadūte avuttakammakaraṇam. *Pulavāvasathe*⁸ ti pulavānam⁹ āvāse, ayam pi Lohakumbhī yeva Devadūte “Gūthanirayo” ti vuttā, yattha¹⁰ patitassa sūci-mukhapānā chaviādīni chinditvā aṭṭhiminjām khādanti; *gantum na hi tīram ap' atthī*¹¹ ti apa-gantum na hi tīram atthī; *tīravam*¹² *atthī* ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho, tīram eva ettha tīravan¹³ ti vuttam; *sabbasamā hi samantakapallā* ti, yasmā tassā kumbhiyā uparibhāge pi nikujjitatā sabbatha¹⁴ samā samantato-kaṭāhā, tasmā apagantum tīran n' atthī ti vuttam hoti. *Asipattavanam* Devadūte vuttanayam eva, tam hi dūrato ramaṇiyam ambavanam viya dis-sati, ath' ettha lobhena nerayikā pavisanti, tato nesam vāteritāni pattāni patitvā aṅgapaccāṅgāni chindanti, tenāha: *tam pavisanti samacchidagattā*¹⁵ ti, tam pavisanti, tato suṭṭhu chinnagattā hontī ti; *jivham balisena gahetvā ārajayārajayā vihanantī*¹⁶ ti tattha Asipattavane vegena dhāvitvā patitānam musāvādinām nirayapālā jivham balisena nikkaḍḍhitvā, yathā manussā allacammam bhūmiyam pattharitvā khilehi ākoṭenti, evam ākoṭetvā pharasūhi phāletvā ekam

¹ Ba °dūtena.² Ba veditabbā, om. tam.³ Ba P u b b e l o h °.⁴ Skgn ya only.⁵ Ba ad. va vidisam.⁶ Ba ad. tam.⁷ Ba apassatī.⁸ Ba Puluv°.⁹ ?; Ba tattha, Skgn yam yassa.¹⁰ Skgn tīram pī, Ba tīramatthī.^{11–11} Ba atthī ti, apagantum na hi tīram.¹² So Ba; Skgn tīram evan.¹³ Ba ins. tam..¹⁴ Ba samuccchinnaṇgattānam (om. ti).¹⁵ Ba gahetvā aravassāravassā vihaṭantī.

ekam koṭim chinditvā vihananti, chinnachinnakoti¹ punapuna samūṭhāti; āracayāracayā ti pi pāṭho, āviñjitvā² āviñjitvā² ti attho; etam³ pi Devadūte avuttakammakaraṇam.

674. *Vetaranīn* ti Devadūte “mahatī khārodikā nadī” ti vuttā nadī⁴, sā kira Gaṅgā viya udakabharitā dissati, ath’ ettha ‘nahāyissāma, pivissāmā’ ti nerayikā patanti⁵; *tinhadhāram khuradhāran* ti⁶ *tinhadhārakhuradhāravatin*⁷ ti vuttam hoti, tassā kira nadiyā uddham adho ubhayatiresu ca *tinhadhārā* khurā⁸ paṭipāṭiyā ṭhapitā viya tiṭṭhanti, tena sā *tinhadhārā* khuradhārā ti vuccati,—tam *tinhadhārakhuradhāram* udakāsāya *upenti*, alliyantī ti attho; evam upetā⁹
675. ca pāpakamma coditā *tattha mandā papatanti*, bālā ti attho. *Sāmā sabalā* ti etam parato *sonā* ti iminā yojetabbam, sāmavannā kammāsavannā ca sonā *khādantī* ti vuttam hoti; *kākoṭaganā* ti kaṇhakākaganā; *patigiddhā* ti suṭṭhu sañjātagedhā hutvā, mahāgijjhā ti e k e; *kulalā*¹⁰ ti kulalapakkhino¹⁰, senānam etam nāman ti e k e; *vāyasā* ti akanhakākā; idam pi Devadūte avuttakammakaraṇam, tattha vuttāni pi pana kānicī idha na vuttāni, tāni¹¹ etesam purimapacchimabhāgattā vuttāni’ eva hontī ti veditabbāni.
676. Idāni sabbam ev’ etam narakavuttim¹² dassetvā ovadanto kicchā vat’ ayan¹³ ti gātham āha. Tass’ attho: *kicchā vata ayam idha* narake nānappakārakammakaraṇabhedā¹⁴ vutti, yañ janō passati *kibbisakāri*, *tasmā idha jīvitasese jīvitasantiyā* vijjamānāya idha loke ṭhito yeva samāno saranagamanādikusaladhammānuṭhānenā *kiccakaro naro*¹⁵bhaveyya, kiccakaro bhavanto pi ca sātacekāritāvasen’ eva bhaveyya *na pamajje* muhuttam pi na pamādam āpajjeyyā ti. Ayam

¹ B^a chinnamchinnā koṭi.

² B^a āvijjhitvā.

³ B^a i d a m.

⁴ B^a vuttanadī.

⁵ B^a papatanti.

⁶ B^a ad. *tinhadhārakhuradhāram*.

⁷ B^a *ti k k h a d h o*.

⁸ B^a ad. *dhārā*.

⁹ B^a upento (cf. 479¹⁸).

¹⁰ B^a *kulal*^o.

¹¹ B^a etāni.

¹² B^a *nārakav*^o.

¹³ B^a *vatāyan*.

¹⁴ B^a nānappakārakakammakāraṇabhh^o.

¹⁵ B^a *ins. si yā*.

ettha samuccayavavāññanā, yasmā pana vuttāvasesāni padāni pubbe vuttanayattā uttānatthattā ca suviññeyyān' eva, tasmā anupadavavāññanā na katā ti

KOKĀLIYASUTTAVAVĀÑÑANĀ NITTTHITĀ.

11.

Ānandajāte ti Nālakasuttam¹. Kā uppatti: Padumutta-rassa kira bhagavato sāvakam moneyyapaṭipadam paṭipannam disvā tathattam abhikamkhamāno tato pabhuti kap-pasatasahassam pāramiyo pūretvā Asitassa isino bhāgineyyo Nālako nāma tāpaso Bhagavantam dhammadakkappavattitadivasato sattame divase "aññātam etan" ti ādīhi dvīhi gāthāhi moneyyapaṭipadam puechi. Tassa Bhagavā "moneyyan te upaññissan" ti ādinā nayena tam vyākāsi. Parinibbute pana Bhagavati saṅgītim karontenāyasmaṭā Mahā-kassapena āyasmā² Āriando tam eva moneyyapaṭipadam puṭṭho, yena yadā ca samādapito Nālako Bhagavantam puechi, tam sabbam pākaṭam katvā dassetukāmo "ānandajāte" ti ādikā vīsatī vatthugāthāyo³ vatvā abhāsi. Tam sabbam pi Nālakasuttan ti vuccati.

Tattha ānandajāte ti samiddhijāte vuddhippatte, patīte 679. ti tuṭṭhe; a t h a v ā ānandajāte ti pamudite, patīte ti somanassajāte; sucivasane ti akiliṭṭhavasane, devānam hi kappa-rukkhānibbattāni⁴ vasanāni rajam vā malam vā na gaṇhanti; dussaṁ gahetvā ti idha-dussasadisattā⁵ "dussan" ti laddhavohāram dibbavattham ukkhipitvā; Asito isi ti kan-hasariravavāññattā evam laddhanāmo isi; divāvihāre ti divā-vihāratthāne. Sesam padato uttānam eva, sambandhato pana: Ayam kira Suddhodanassa pitu Sihahanurañño purohitō Suddhodanassa pi anabhisittakāle sippācariyo hutvā abhisittakāle purohitō yeva ahosi. Tassa sāyam pātam⁶ rājūpaṭṭhānam āgatassa rājā daharakāle viya nipaccakāram akatvā añjalikammamattam eva karoti, dhammatā kir'

¹ B^a writes Nālaka° and Nālaka°.

² B^a om.

³ B^a ad. ca.

⁴ S^{kgm} kapparukkhakanibbattāni.

⁵ B^a idha du(s)sassa sad°.

⁶ S^{kgm} sāya-pātam.

esā pattābhisekānam Sakyarājūnam. Purohito tena nibbijitvā “ pabbajām’ aham mahārājā ” ti āha. Rājā tassa nicchayam ūtavā “ tena hi ācariya mam’ eva uyyāne vasiṭtabbam, yathā te aham abhiñham passeyyan ” ti yāci. So “ evam hotū ” ti paṭisunītvā tāpasapabbajjam pabbajitvā raññā upaṭṭhahiyamāno uyyāne yeva vasanto kasiṇaparikammam katvā atṭha samāpattiyo pañcābhiññāyo ca nibbattesi. So tato pabhuti rājakule bhattachiccam katvā Himavanta¹-Cātummahārājikabhanvānādīnam aññataram² gantvā divāvihāram³ karoti. Ath’ ekadivasam Tāvatimsabhanvām gantvā ratanavimānam pavisitvā dibbaratanapallamke nisinno samādhisukham anubhavitvā sāyañhasamayam vuṭṭhāya vimānadvāre ḥatvā ito c’ ito ca vilokento satṭhiyojanāya mahāvīthiyā celukkhepam katvā bodhisattagūṇūpasamhitāni thutivacanāni vatvā kīlante Sakkapamukhe deve addasa, tenāhāyasmā Ānando: ānandajāte . . . pe . . . divāvihāre ti. Tato so evam disvāna deve . . . pe . . .

680. kim paṭicca. Tattha udagge ti abbhunnatakāye; cittim karitvā⁴ ti ādaram katvā; kallarūpo⁵ ti tuṭṭharūpo⁶. Sesam uttānattham eva.

Idāni yadā pi āsī ti ādikā gāthā uttānasambandhā eva,
681. padattho pana pathamagāthāya tāva: saṅgamo ti sangāmo;
jayo surānan ti devānam jayo, tassāvibhāvattham ayam
anupubbikathā⁷ veditabbā: *Sakko kira Magadharaṭṭhe
Macalagāmavāsi-tettimsapurisasetṭho Magho⁸ nāma mānavo
hutvā satta vatapadāni pūretvā Tāvatimsabhanvane nibbatti saddhim parisāya. Tato pubbadevā⁹ “ āgantukadeva-puttā āgatā, sakkāram nesam karomā ” ti¹⁰ vatvā dibbapa-

* Dhp. A. I, 265²⁰, J. A. I, 199.

¹ S^k Ba °ntam. ² B^a ad. pi. ³ B^a dibbāhāram, S^g om. divā.

⁴ S^{kgn} vittim k°, B^a cittik°.

⁵ So S^{kgn} B^a; at 486^{18, 16} B^a has kallarūp°, S^{kg} kalyāna-rūp°; at 488¹³ S^{kgn} have akalla°, B^a akalya°.

⁶ B^a kalyānarūpo.

⁷ S^{kgn} anupubbakathā.

⁸ B^a -tettimsamanussānam setṭho Māgho.

⁹ B^a pubbe devā.

¹⁰ B^a karissāmā ti.

dumāni upanāmesum upaddharajjena ca nimantesum. Sakko upaddharajjena asantuṭho sakaparisam saññapetvā eka-divasām surāmadamatte te pāde gahetvā Sinerupabbatapāpātē¹ khipi; tesam Sinerussa hetṭhimatale satasahassayojanam Asurabhavanam nibbatti Pāricchattakapaṭīcchandabhūtāya² Citrapāṭaliyā upasobhitam. Tato te satim patilabhitvā³ Tāvatimsabhavanam apassantā ‘aho re naṭṭhā mayam pānamadadosena; na dāni mayam suram pivimha asuram pivimha, na dāni mha surā asurā⁴ dāni jāt’ amhā’ ti—tato pabhuti asurā icc eva uppannasamaññā hutvā ‘han(da) dāni devehi saddhim saṅgāmemā’ ti Sineru(m) parito ārohimsu. Tato Sakko asure yuddhena abbhuggantvā puna pi samudde pakkhipitvā catusu dvāresu attano sadisā Indapaṭīmā māpetvā ṭhapesi. Tato asurā⁴ appamatto vatāyam Sakko niccam rakkhanto tiṭṭhati’ ti cintetvā punad eva nagaram āgamimsu; tato devā attano jayam ghosentā mahāvithiyam celukkhepam karontā nakkhattam kīlimsu. Atha Asito atītānāgate cattālisa kappe anussaritum samatthatāya ‘kin nu kho imehi pubbe pi evam kilitapubban’ ti āvajjento tam devāsurasaṅgāme⁵ devavijayam disvā āha: *yadā pi āsi asurehi saṅgamo jayo surānam asurā parājītā; tadā pi n’ etādiso lomahāmsano ti tasmin pi kāle etādiso lomahamsano pamodo na āsi; kim abbhutam datthu marū pamoditā ti ajja kim pana abbhutam disvā evam devā pamuditā* ti. Dutiyagāthāya *selanti*⁷ ti mukhēna usselanasad-dam⁸ muñcanti; *gāyanti* nānāvidhāni gītāni, *vādayanti* atṭhasaṭṭhim turiyasahassāni, *pothenti* appothenti; *pucchāmi vo ’han* ti attanā āvajjivtā nātum samattho pi⁹ tesam vacanam sotukamyatāya¹⁰ pucchatī; *Merumuddhavāsine*¹¹ ti Sinerumuddhani vasante, Sinerussa hi hetṭhimatale dasayojana-

¹ Ba °pabbatapāde.

² Ba °Pāricchattakaparicchannabh°, Sn Pāricchacchandabh°.

³ Skgn om. pati-. ⁴⁻⁴ Skgn om. ⁵ Ba tad eva asuras°.

⁶ Ba° pamoditā.

⁷ So Sk; Ba° selenti, Sn° selanti.

⁸ Ba° mukhena dassetvā tunasaddam.

⁹ Sk °samatthe tathā pi.

¹⁰ Ba °kāmatāya.

¹¹ Ba° Merumuddhanivāsine.

- sahassam Asurabhavanam, majjhimatale dvisahassaparittadīpaparivārā¹ cattāro mahādīpā, uparimatale dasayojana-sahassam Tāvatimsabhavanam, tasmā devā Merumuddhanivāsino² ti vuccanti; mārisā ti deve āmanteti, niddukkhā nirābādhā ti vuttam hoti*. Ath' assa tam attham ārocenetehi devehi vuttāya tatiyagāthāya bodhisatto ti bujjhanakasatto sammāsambodhim gantum araho satto; ratanavaro ti vararatanabhūto; ten' amha tutthā ti tena kāranena mayam tuṭṭhā, so hi buddhattam patvā tathā dhammam desessati, yathā mayañ ca aññe ca devagañā sekhāsekhabhūmim pā-punissāma, manussā pi 'ssa dhammam sutvā, ye na sakkhisanti parinibbātum, te dānādīni katvā devaloke paripūresanti ti ayam kira nesam adhippāyo. Tattha "tutthā, kalyarūpā" ti kiñcāpi idam padadvayam atthato abhinnam, tathā pi "kim abbhutam daṭṭhu marū pamoditā, kim devasamgho ati-r-iva kalyarūpo" ti imassa pañhadhvayassa visajjanatham vuttan ti veditabbam. Idāni, yenādhippāyena bodhisatte jāte tuṭṭhā ahesum, tam āvikarontehi vut-
684. tāya catutthagāthāya sattagahanena devamanussagahañam, pajāgahanena sesagatigahanam³, evam dvihi padehi pañcasu pi gatisu setthabhāvam dasseti, tiracchānā pi hi sīhādayo asantasādigunayuttā⁴, te pi ayam eva atiseti, tasmā pajānam uttamo ti vutto, devamanussesu pana ye attahitāya-paṭipannādayo cattāro puggalā†, tesu ubhayahitapaṭipanno aggapuggalo ayam, naresu ca usabhasadisattā narāsabho; ten' assa⁵ thutim bhaṇṭā idam pi padadvayam
685. āhamsu. Pañcamagāthāya tam saddan ti tam devehi vuttavacanasaddam; avamsarī ti otari; tada bhavanam ti tadā
686. bhavanam. Chatṭhagāthāya⁶ tato ti Asitassa vacanato anantaram; ukkāmukhe vā ti ukkāmukhe eva, mūsāmukhe⁷ ti vuttam hoti; sukusalasampahatthan ti kusalena suvan-

* Spk. ad. S. I, 1¹⁴.† (A. II, 96³).¹ S^{kgn} °dvīpa°, om. -paritta-. ² B^a Sinerumuddhanivāsino.³ So B^a; S^k sesapatigahanam, S^{g(n)} sesajātigahañam.⁴ B^a asaṅtāsaṅdiṅgo (cf. 468¹²). ⁵ B^a tena c' a(s)sa.⁶ S^{kgn} Chatṭhamag^o. ⁷ B^a musāukkāmukhe.

nakārena samghatītam, samghattentena tāpitān ti adhippāyo; daddallamānan ti vijjotamānam; Asitavhayassā ti Asitanāmassa dutiyena nāmena Kan̄hadevalassa¹ isino. Sat- 687.
 tamagāthāya tārāsabham vā ti tārānam usabhasadisam, can-
 dan ti adhippāyo; visuddhan ti abbhādiupakkilesarahitam;
 sarada-r-ivā ti sarade iva; ānandajāto ti savanamatten' eva
 uppannāya pītiyā pītijāto² alattha pītim disvāna puna pi-
 pītim labhi³. Tato param bodhisattassa devehi sada⁴ pa- 688.
 yujjamānasakkāradipanattham vuttaatthamagāthāya aneka-
 sākhan ti anekasalākam, sahassamāndalan ti rattasuvanna-
 mayasahassamāndalayuttam, chattan ti dibbasetacchattam;
 vītipatantī ti sarirām vījamānā patanuppatanam karonti. 689.
 Navamagāthāya jatī ti jaṭilo, Kan̄hasirivhayo ti kan̄ha-sad-
 dena ca siri-saddenā ca avhayamāno⁵, tam kira Sirikan̄ho ti
 pi avhayanti āmantenti, ālapantī ti vuttam hoti; pañdu-
 kambale ti rattakambale, adhikārato⁶ c' ettha "kumāran"
 ti vattabbam pāthaseso vā kātabbo, purimagāthāyañ ca
 hatthapāsagatam sandhāya "disvā" ti vuttam, idha pana
 hatthapāsagatam paṭiggahanattham upanītam⁷ disvā-puna-
 vacanam na dussati, purimam vā dassanam pītilābhāpek-
 kham⁸ gāthāvasāne "vipulam alattha pītin" ti vacanato,
 idam paṭiggaḥāpekkham avasāne "sumano paṭiggahe" ti
 vacanato, purimañ ca kumārasambandham eva, idam setac-
 chattasambandham pi: satasahassagghanake Gandhārarat-
 takambale⁹ suvannanekkham viya kumāram "chattam
 marū" ti ettha vuttappakāram setacchattam dhāriyantam
 muddhani disvā ti,—k e c i pana "idam mānusakacchattam¹⁰
 sandhāya vuttan" ti bhaṇanti, yath' eva hi devā, evam
 manussā pi¹¹ chattacāmaramorahatthatālavantavālavijani-
 hatthā¹² Mahāpurisam upagacchantī ti,—, evam sante pi na

¹ Ba Kan̄hadevīlassa. ² Ba om. pīti-. ³ S^{kgn} labhati.

⁴ Ba sayam. ⁵ So S^{kgn} Ba. ⁶ Ba adhikaranān.

⁷ Ba paṭigahetvā upanītam, S^{(k)gn} paṭiggahanattha(pa)mū-
 nītam. ⁸ S^{kgn} dassanapītilō.

⁹ Ba gandharattakō.

¹⁰ Ba manussakam chō (at 487¹¹ S^k has dibbam setacchō).

¹¹ Ba ad. tam.

¹² Ba ṭālapānnavalā.

tassa vacanena koci atisayo atthi, tasmā yathāvuttam¹ eva
sundaram; *patīggahe* iti ubhohi hatthehi patīggahesi, isim
kira vandāpetum kumāram upanesum, ath' assa pādā pari-
vattityā isissa matthake patītthahimsu, so tam pi acchari-
690. yam disvā *udaggacitto*² *sumano* patīggahesi. Dasamagā-
thayam ³*jigimsako* ti *jigimsanto*³, magganto pariyesanto
upaparikkhanto ti vuttam hoti; so *lakkhanamantapāragū*
ti lakkhañānañ ca⁴ vedānañ ca pāragato⁵; *anuttar'* āyan ti
anuttaro ayam, so kira attano abhimukhāgatesu Mahāsat-
tassa pādatalesu cakkāni disvā tadanusārena sesalakkhañāni
jigimsanto sabbalakkhanasampattim disvā 'addhā ayam
691. buddho bhavissati' ti ñatvā evam āha. Ekādasāyam *ath'*
attano gamanan ti pañsandhivasena āruppagamanam; *akal-*
yarūpo galayati assukanī ti tam attano arūpūpappattim anu-
sarisitvā 'na dān' āham assa dhammadesanam sotum lac-
chāmī' ti atutṭharūpo balavasokābhībhavena domanassa-
jāto hutvā assūni pāteti galayati, *garayatī*⁶ ti pi pātho.
'Yadi pan' esa rūpabhave cittam nameyya⁷, kin tattha na
uppajjeyya, yen' evam rodatī' ti: na⁸ na uppajjeyya, akusalā-
tāya pan' etam vidhim na jānāti. 'Evam sante pi domanas-
suppatti yev' assa ayuttā samāpattilābhena vikkhambhi-
tattā' ti ce: na⁴, vikkhambhitattā eva, maggabhāvanāya
samucchinnā hi kilesā na⁹ uppajjanti, samāpattilābhīnam
pana balavappaccayena uppajjanti. 'Uppanne kilese pari-
hīnājhānattā kut' assa āruppagamanan' ti ce: appakasirena
punādhigamā¹⁰, samāpattilābhino hi uppanne kilese balava-
vitkkamam anāpajjantā vūpasantamatte yeva kilesavege
puna tam visesam appakasiren' evādhigacchanti 'parihīna-
visesā ime' ti pi duviñneyyā honti, tādiso ca eso¹¹. *No ce*
kumāre bhavissati antarāyo ti bhavissati nu kho imasmim

¹ S^k om. yathā-.² B^a tuṭṭhacitto.³—³ S^{kgn} *jigimsanto* ti *jigimsako*; B^a *jigisanto only*.⁴ B^a om.⁵ B^a pāram gat°, here and 491⁶.⁶ (Cf. 606⁶—⁵); B^a garatī (at 488¹⁴ B^a has garahati).⁷ B^a nāmeyya.⁸ S^{kgn} om.⁹ S^k < nam; S^{gn} nam; B^a n' eva.¹⁰ B^a °gamanato.¹¹ S^{kgn} esa.

kumāre antarāyo. Dvādasāyam na orak' āyan ti ayam orako 692.
 paritto na hoti, uttaragāthāya vattabbam buddhabhāvam
 sandhāyāha. Terasāyam sambodhiyaggan ti sabbaññutaññā- 693.
 nam, tam hi aviparītabhāvena sammā bujjhanato sambodhi,
 katthaci āvarañābhāvena sabbaññuttamato aggañ ca vu-
 ccatil¹; phusissatī ti pāpunissati; paramavisuddhadassī² ti
 nibbānadassī, tam hi ekantavisuddhātā paramavisuddham;
 vitthārik' assā ti vitthārikam assa; brahmacariyan ti sāsa-
 nam. Cuddasāyam ath' antarā ti antarā yeva, assa sambo- 694.
 dhipattito orato evā ti vuttam hoti; na sossan ti na sunis-
 sam; asamadhurassā ti asamaviriyassa; atto ti āturo, vyasa-
 nagato ti sukhavināsam patto, aghāvī ti dukkhitō, sabbam
 domanassuppādam eva sandhāya āha: domanassena hi so
 āturo, tañ c' assa sukhavyasanato vyasanam—sukhavinā-
 sanato ti vuttam hoti—, tena ca³ so³ cetasikaaghabhūtena
 aghāvī. Pannarasāyam vipula⁴ janetvā ti vipulam janetvā, 695.
 ayam eva vā pātho; niragamā⁵ ti niggato. Evam niggato
 ca so bhāgineyyam sayan ti sakam bhāgineyyam, attano⁶
 bhaginiyā puttān ti vuttam hoti; samādapesī ti attano appā-
 yukabhbāvam ñatvā kaniñthabhaginiyā ca puttassa Nāla-
 kassa māñavakassa upacitapuññatam 'attano balena ñatvā
 vuddhippatto pamādam pi āpajjeyyā' ti tam³ anukampa-
 māno bhaginigharam⁷ gantvā "kaham Nālako" ti—"bahi
 bhante kīlatī" ti—"ānetha nan" ti āñāpetvā tam khanam
 yeva⁸ tāpasapabbajjam pabbājetvā⁹ samādapesi ovadi anu-
 sāsi, katham: buddho ti ghosam . . . pe . . . brahmacari- 696.
 yan ti¹⁰. Tattha yada parato ti yadā parato; dhammamaggan
 ti paramadhammassa nibbānassa maggam, dhammam vā
 aggam saha pañisambhidāya¹¹ nibbānam; tasmin ti tassa san-
 tike; brahmacariyan ti samanadhammam. Sattarasāyam 697.
 tādinā ti tassanñhitena¹², tasmin samaye kilesavikkham-

¹ B^a aggan ti pavuccati.

² B^a °visuddhidassin.

³ B^a om.

⁴ S^{kn} °lā, S^g B^a °lam.

⁵ B^a niggamā (S^{kn} nirāngamā).

⁶ B^a ad. pi.

⁷ B^a bhaginiyā gharam.

⁸ B^a ad. tam.

⁹ B^a pabbajjāpetvā.

¹⁰ B^a ad. solasamagātham āha.

¹¹ B^a p a t i p a d ā y a.

¹² S^{kn} B^a tassañhitena.

bhane samādhilābhe ca sati vikkhambhitakilesena samāhi-tacittena cā ti adhippāyo; *anāgate paramavisuddhadassinā* ti ‘ayam Nālako anāgate¹ Bhagavato santike paramavisuddham nibbānam passissatī’ ti evam ditthattā so isi iminā pariyāyena anāgate paramavisuddhadassī ti vutto, tena anāgate paramavisuddhadassinā; *upacitapuññasañcayo* ti Padumuttarato pabhuti katapuññasañcayo; *patikkhan²* ti āgamayamāno; *parivasī* ti pabbajitvā tāpasavesena vasi; *rakkhitindriyo* ti³ rakkhitasotindriyo³ hutvā, so kira tato pabhuti udake na⁴ nimujji ‘udakam pavisitvā sotindriyam vināseyya,

698. tato dhammasavanabāhiro bhavyeyyan’ ti cintetvā. Atṭhārasāyam *sutvāna ghosan* ti so Nālako evam parivasanto anuppbena Bhagavatā sambodhim patvā Bārāṇasiyam dhammacakke pavattite tam “Bhagavatā dhammacakkam pavat-titam, sammāsambuddho vata Bhagavā uppanno” ti ādinā nayena *jinavaracakkavattane* pavattaghosam attano atthākāmāhi devatāhi āgantvā ārocitam sutvā; *gantvāna disvā isinisabhan* ti sattāham devatāhi moneyyakolāhale* kayiramāne sattame divase Isipatanam gantvā ‘Nālako āga-missati, tassa dhammam desessāmī’ ti iminā ca⁴ abhisandhinā varabuddhāsane nisinnam disvā nisabhasadisam isini-sabham Bhagavantam; *pasanno* ti saha dassanen’ eva pasannacitto hutvā; *moneyyasetthan* ti [ñatvā] ñānuttamam, maggañānan ti vuttam hoti; *samāgate Asitavhayassa sāsane* ti Asitassa isino ovādakāle anuppatte, tena hi⁵ “yadā vica-ратi dhammamaggam, tadā gantvā paripucchiyāno⁶ carassu tasmim Bhagavati brahmacariyan” ti anusit̄ho, ayañ ca so kālo, tena vuttam: samāgate Asitavhayassa sāsane ti. Sesam ettha pākaṭam eva. Ayan tāva vatthugāthāvanñāna.

699. Pucchāgāthādvaye *aññātām etan* ti viditam mayā etam, *yathātathan* ti aviparītam; ko adhippāyo: y a m Asito ‘sam-bodhim aggam phusissat’ āyam kumāro’ ti ñatvā “buddho

* Cf. Pj. I, 120–121.

¹ B^a *ad.* kāle.

² B^a *patikkhan*, S^{kgn} parikkhan.

³ S^{kgn} *om.*

⁴ B^a *om.*

⁵ B^a *ad.* ’ssa.

⁶ S^{kgn} *om.* pari-; B^a paripucchiyamāno.

ti ghosam yadi parato sunāsi: sambodhippatto vicarati dhammadaggan” ti mam avaca, tam etam mayā *Asitassa*¹ vacanam ajja Bhagavantam sakkhim disvā ‘yathātatham evā’ ti² aññātan ti; *tan tan* ti tasmā tam; *sabaddhammānam pāragun* ti Hemavatasutte* vuttanayena chahi ākārehi sabbadhammānam pāragatam. *Anagāriy'* upetassā 700. ti anāgāriyam³ upetassa, pabbajitassā ti attho; *bhikkhācariyam jīgīmsato* ti ariyehi ācīnṇam anupakkiliṭṭham bhikkhācariyam pariyesamānassa; *moneyyan* ti munīnam santakam, *uttamānam padan* ti uttamapaṭipadam. Sesam ettha pākaṭam eva.

Ath’ assa evam puṭṭho Bhagavā moneyyan te upaññissan 701^{ab}. ti ādinā nayena moneyyapaṭipadam vyākāsi. Tattha *upaññissan* ti upaññāpeyyam vivareyyam, paññāpeyyan ti attho; *dukkaram* ⁴*durbabisambhavan* ti, kātuñ ca⁴ dukkham kayiramānañ ca sambhavitum sahitum dukkhan ti vuttam hoti. Ayam pan’ ettha adhippāyo: ahan te moneyyam paññāpeyyam⁵, yadi tam kātum vā abhisambhotum vā su-kham bhaveyya, evam⁶ pana dukkaram durabhisambhavam puthujjanakālato pabhuti kilesacittam⁷ anuppādetvā patipajjitatibato, tathā hi nam ekassa buddhassa eko sāvako karoti ca sambhoti cā ti. Evam Bhagavā moneyyassa dukkarabhbāvam durabhisambhavatañ⁸ ca dassento Nālakassa ussāham janetvā tam assa vattukāmo āha: handa te nam pavakkhāmi, santhambhassu dalho bhavā ti. Tattha *handā* 701^{cd}. ti vyavasānatthe⁹ nipāto†; *te nam pavakkhāmī* ti tuyham tam moneyyam pavakkhāmī¹⁰; *santhambhassū* ti du k ka r a-karaṇasamatthena viriyūpatthambhena attānam upatthambaya¹¹, *dalho bhavā* ti du r a b h i s a m b h a v a -sahana-samatthāya asithilaparakkamatāya thiro hohi. Kim vut-

* (210⁶).

† Cf. 200²⁰.

¹ Ba Asitavhayassa. ² Ba eva, om. ti. ³ Ba °gāriya-.

⁴⁻⁴ Skgn durabhisambhavañ ca. ⁵ Skgn paññap° (cf. 491¹³).

⁶ So Skgn Ba (Tr. suggests etam). ⁷ Ba kilitthacittam.

⁸ Skgn °sambhavañ.

⁹ Ba byavassayatthe (ɔ: vyavasāyatthe).

¹⁰ Sk om. pa-.

¹¹ Ba °tthambhassu.

tam hoti: yasmā tvam upacitapuññasambhāro, tasmāham ekantavyavasito va hutvā evam dukkaram durabhisambhavam pi samānam tuyham tam moneyyam pavakkhāmi, santhambhassu dalho bhavā ti.

- 702^{ab}. Evam paramasallekham moneyyavattam vattukāmo Nālakam santhambhane dalhibhāve ca niyojetvā pathamam tāva gāmūpanibadddhakilesa-pahānam dassento samānabhāgan¹ ti upadḍhagātham āha. Tattha samānabhāgan² ti samabhāgam² ekasadisam ninnānakaraṇam; akkut-thavanditan ti akkosañ ca vandanañ ca. Idāni, yathā tam samānabhāgam kayirati, tam upāyam dassento manopadosan ti upadḍhagātham āha. Tass' attho: akkutṭho manopadosaṇ rakkheyya, vandito santo anunnato care³ raññā pi vandito samāno ‘mam vandatī’ ti uddhaccam nāpajjeyya*.
- 702^{cd}. Idāni araññūpanibadddhakilesa-pahānam dassento uccāvacā ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: araññasañnite dāye pi iṭṭhāniṭṭhavasena uccāvacā nānappakārā ārammaṇā niccharanti cakkhādīnam āpātham āgacchanti, te ca kho aggisikhūpamā parilāhajanakaṭṭhena, yathā vā dayhamāne vane aggisikhā nānappakāratāya uccāvacā niccharanti sa-dhūmā pi vidhūmā pi nilā pi pītā pi rattā pi khuddakā pi mahantā pi, evam sīhavyagghamanussāmanussavividhavi-hagaviruta-pupphaphalapallavādibhedavasena⁴ nānappakāratāya⁵ dāye uccāvacā ārammaṇā niccharanti bhimsanakā pi rajaniyā⁶ pi dosaniyā⁷ pi⁷ mohaniyā pi, tenāha: uccāvacā niccharanti dāye aggisikhūpamā ti; evam niccharantesu ca uccāvacesu ārammaṇesu, yā kāci uyyānavanacārikaṁ gatā samānā pakatiyā vā vanacāriniyo kaṭṭhahārikādayo rahogatam disvā hasitalapitaruditadunnivatthādīhi nāriyo munīñ palobhenti, tā su tam mā palobhayum tā⁸ nāriyo tam mā tu palobhayum, yathā na ppalobhenti, tathā karohī ti vuttam hoti.

* [S.N. 366^a].

¹ S^{kgn} °bhāvan.

² S^{kgn} (and, perhaps, also B^a) °bhāvam.

³ B^a careyyā pa.

⁴ B^a °vihamga°.

⁵ B^a °ppakārakā tā, om. dāye.

⁶ B^a rañjanīyā.

⁷ E^a om.

⁸ E^a ti.

Evam assa Bhagavā gāme ca araññe ca paṭipattividhim dassetvā idāni silasamvaraṁ dassento virato methunā dhammā ti gāthādvayam āha. Tattha hitvā kāme parovare¹ ti methunadhammatō avasese pi sundare ca asundare ca pañca kāmagune hitvā, tappahānena hi methunavirati susampannā hoti, tenāha: hitvā kāme parovare¹ ti. Ayam ettha adhippāyo; “aviruddho” ti ādīni pana² “na haneyya na ghātaye” ti ettha vuttāya pāṇātipātā-veramaṇiyā sampatti-dassanattham vuttāni. Tatrāyam samkhepavaṇṇanā: parapakkhiyesu³ pānesu aviruddho, attapakkhiyesu asāratto, sabbe pi⁴ satañhanittañhatāya tasathāvare pāne—‘jivitukāmatāya amaritukāmatāya sukhakāmatāya dukkhapañkkūlatāya ca ‘yathā ahan tathā ete’ ti attasamānatāya tesu virodham vi- 704.
nento, ten’ eva pakārena ‘yathā ete tathā ahan’ ti parasamānatāya⁵ ca attani anurodhām vimento, evam ubhayathā pi anurodhvirodhavippahīno* hutvā maraṇapaṭikkūlatāya attānam upamam katvā—pānesu ye keci tase vā thāvare vā pāne na haneyya sāhatthikādīhi payogehi na ghātaye ānattikādīhi tit.

Evam assa⁶ methunaviratipāṇātipātaviratimukhena sam-khepato pātimokkhasilam vatvā “hitvā kāme” ti ādīhi indriyasamvarañ ca dassetvā idāni ā jīva pārisud- dhi m dassento hitvā icchañ cā ti gātham āha. Tass’ attho: yā yām tanhā ‘ekam laddhā dutiyam icchatī, dve laddhā tatiyam, satasahassam laddhā tat’ uttarim⁷ pi icchatī’ ti evam appatiladdhavisayam icchanato icchā ti vuccati, y o cā yām paṭiladdhavisayalubbhano⁸ lobho, ta m hitvā icchañ ca lobhañ ca, yathā satto puthujjan⁹ yasmim cīvarādippaccaye tehi icchālobhehi puthujjano satto laggo paṭibaddho titthati, tattha⁹ tam ubhayam pi hitvā paccayat. 706.

* [S.N. 362°].

† Asl. 97²⁶ etc., Sp. I, 239³ ad Vin. III, 71²⁹ (Pj. I. 29–31).

¹ B^a paropare.

² B^a p a d ā n i.

³ B^a ad. vā.

⁴ Skgn B^a ad. su.

⁵ B^a parəsam samānatāya.

⁶ Skgn Evam ev’ assa.

⁷ B^a taduttari.

⁸ B^a ° visayam lubbhanto.

⁹ B^a ttha.

tham ājīvapārisuddhim avirādhento¹ nānacakkhunā cak-khumā hutvā imam moneyyapaṭipadam patipajjeyya, evam hi paṭipanno tareyya narakan imam, duppūraṭthena² nara-kasaññitam micchājīvahetubhūtam imam paccayatañham tareyya imāya vā³ paṭipadāya tareyyā ti vuttam hoti.

707. Evam paccayatañhappahānamukhena ajīvapārisuddhim dassetvā idāni bhojane mattaññutāmukhena paccayapari-bhogasilam tadanusāren' eva, yāva arahattappatti, tāva paṭipadam dassento ūnūdaro⁴ ti gātham⁵ āha. Tass' attho: dhammena samena laddhesu itarītaracivārādisu paccayesu āhāran tāva āhārento

“cattāro pañca ālope abhutvā udakam pive,
alam phāsuvihārāya pahitattassa bhikkhuno”* ti
vuttanayena⁶ ūnaudaro assa na vātabharitabhastā viya ud-dhumātūdaro, bhattasammadappaccayā thinamiddham pari-hareyyā ti vuttam hoti; ūnūdaro honto pi ca mitāhāro assa bhojane mattaññū “n’ eva davāyā”† ti ādinā paccavekkhanna-
nenā gunato dosato⁷ ca paricchinnāhāro; evam mitāhāro samāno pi paccaya-dhutaṅga-pariyatti-adhigamavasena catub-
bidhāya appicchatāya appiccho assa, ekamsena hi moneyya-
paṭipadam paṭipannena bhikkhunā evam appicchena bhavi-
tabbam,—tattha ekekasmim pacaye tīhi santosehi santu-
sanā p a c c a y a p p i c c h a t ā, dhutāngadharass’ eva sato
‘dhutavā ti mam pare jānantū’ ti anicchanatā d h u t a ñ-
g a p p i c c h a t ā, bahussutass’ eva sato ‘bahussuto ti
mam pare jānantū’ ti anicchanatā p a r i y a t t i a p p i c-
c h a t ā Majjhantikatherassa viya, adhigamasampannass’
eva sato ‘adhigato ayam kusalam dhamman ti mam pare
jānantū’ ti anicchanatā a d h i g a m a p p i c c h a t ā, ⁸sā-
ca⁸ arahattādhigamato⁹ oram veditabbā¹⁰, arahattādhiga-
mattham hi ayam paṭipadā ti—; evam appiccho pi ca ara-

* Thag. 983, etc.

† A. I, 114, III, 388; M. I, 10.

¹ B^a avirodhento.

² B^a duppūraṭthena.

³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a ūnodaro.

⁵ B^a ādim.

⁶ B^a °nayen’ eva.

⁷ S^{kgn} desato.

⁸⁻⁸ S^{gn} B^a yāva.

⁹ B^a °gamanato.

¹⁰ S^{gn} B^a veditabbam (cf. note 8).

hattamaggena tanhāloluppam hitvā *alolupo* assa, evam alo-lupo hi ¹*sa ve¹* *icchāya nicchāto aniccho hoti nibbuto*, yāya icchāya chātā honti sattā khuppi-pāsātūrā viya atittā, tāya icchāya aniccho hoti anicchattā ca nicchāto hoti anāturo paramatittipatto, evam nicchātattā nibbuto hoti vūpasan-takilesaparilāho ti evam ettha uppaṭipātiyā yojanā vedi-tabbā.

Evam, yāva arahattappatti, tāva paṭipadām kathetvā idāni tam paṭipadām paṭipannassa bhikkhuno arahattappatti-nīṭham dhutāngasamādānam² senāsanavattañ ca kāthento sa piṇḍacārañ ti gāthādvayam āha. Tattha *sa piṇḍacāram* 708. *caritvā* ti so bhikkhu bhikkham caritvā bhattakiccam vā katvā; *vanantam abhihāraye* ti apapañcito gihipapañcena vanam eva gaccheyya; *upaṭṭhito rukkhamūlasmin* ti rukkha-mūle ṭhito vā hutvā, *āsanūpagato* ti āsanam upagato vā hutvā, nisinno ti vuttam hoti; *munī* ti moneyyapaṭipadām paṭipanno. Ettha ca piṇḍacārañ caritvā ti iminā piṇḍapātiyanigam vuttam, yasmā pana ukkaṭṭhapiṇḍapātiko sapā-dānacāri ekāsaniko pattapiṇḍiko khalupacchābhattiko ca³ hoti³ yeva tecīvarikapamsukūlam pi ca⁴ samādiyat' eva, tasmā imāni pi cha vuttāñ eva honti; *vanantam abhihā-raye* ti iminā pana āraññakaṅgam vuttam⁵, *upaṭṭhito rukkhamūlasmin* ti iminā rukkhamūlikaṅgam, āsanūpagato ti iminā nesajjikaṅgam, yathākkamam pana ca⁶ tesam anulomattā abbhokāsika-yathāsanthatika-sosānikaṅgāni vuttāni yeva honti ti evam etāya gāthāya terasa dhutaṅgāni Nāla-kattherassa kathesi. *Sa jhānapasuto dhīro* ti so anuppan-nassa *jhānassa* uppādanena uppannassa⁷ āvajjanādhiṭṭhā-na-vuṭṭhānapaccavekkhanehi⁸ ca *jhānesu pasuto* anuyutto, *dhīro* ti dhitisampanno; *vanante ramito siyā* ti vane abhirato siyā, gāmante⁹ senāsane nābhīrameyyā ti vuttam hoti; *jhā-* 709.

¹⁻¹ B^a sadā.

² B^a arahattappavattiniṭṭhadhut^o.

³ S^{kgm} om.

⁴ B^a tecīvarikaṅgam pi pamsukūlikaṅgam pi ca.

⁵ B^a ad. hoti. ⁶ B^a om. ⁷ B^a ad. *jhānassa*.

⁸ B^a āvajjanasamāpajjanādhiṭṭhāna^o.

⁹ S^k < gāmayante, S^{gn} gāmāyatana-, B^a gāmanta-.

yetha rukkhamūlasmiṁ attānam abhitosayan ti na kevalam lokiyajjhānapasuto yeva siyā, api ca kho tasmiṁ yeva rukkhamūle sotāpattimaggādisampayuttena lokuttarajjhānenāpi attānam atīva tosento jhāyetha, paramassāsappattiyā hi lokuttarajjhānen’ eva¹ cittam atīva² tussati na aññena, tenāha: attānam abhitosayan ti,—evam imāya gāthāya jhānapasutatāya vanantasenāsanābhiratim arahattañ ca kathesi. Idāni, y a s m ā imam dhammadesanam sūtvā Nālakatthero vanantam abhīhāretvā nirāhāro pi paṭipadā-pūraṇe atīva ussukko ahosi, nirāhārena samanadhammam kātum na sakkā, tathā karontassa jīvitam na ppavattati, kilese pana anuppādentena āhāro pariyesitabbo, ayam ettha nāyo, t a s m ā tassa Bhagavā ‘aparāparesu pi³ divasesu piṇḍāya caritabbam, kilesā pana na uppādetabbā’ ti das-sanattham arahattappattiniṭṭham yeva bhikkhācāravattam kathento tato ratyā vivasane ti ādikā cha gāthāyo abhāsi.

710. Tattha *tato* ti “sa piṇḍacāram caritvā vanantam abhīhā-raye” ti ettha vuttapiṇḍacāravanantābhīhārato⁴ uttarim pi; *ratyā vivasane* ti rattisamatikkame, dutiyadivase ti vuttam hoti; *gāmantam abhīhāraye* ti ābhismācārikavattam⁵ katvā, yāva bhikkhācāravelā, tāva vivekam anubrūhetvā gatapac-cāgatavatte* vuttanayena kammaṭṭhānam manasikaronto gāmam gaccheyya; *avīhānam nābhīnandeyyā* ti “bhante amhākām ghare bhuñjitabban” ti nimantanam, ‘deti nu kho, na deti, sundaran nu kho deti, asundaran nu kho deti’ ti evarūpam vitakka(m), bhojanañ ca paṭipadāpūrako bhikku nābhīnandeyya—na patīggaheyyā⁶ ti vuttam hoti—, yadi pana balakkārena pattam gahetvā pūretvā denti, pari-bhuñjitvā samanadhammo kātabbo, dhutaṅgam na kuppati, tad upādāya⁷ pana tam gāmam na pavisitabbam; *abhīhārañ ca gāmato* ti, sace gāmam paviṭṭhassa pātisatehi⁸ pi bhattam

* (52–58).

¹ B^a lokuttarajjhāne raten’ eva. ² S^{kgn} ati. ³ B^a om.

⁴ S^{kgn} B^a °piṇḍacāra°; B^a °vanantamabhīhārato.

⁵ S^g abhis°; B^a aticārikavattam. ⁶ B^a patīggaheyyā.

⁷ B^a tad upādā. ⁸ B^a ad. sahassehi.

abhiharanti¹, tam pi nābhinandeyya tato ekasittham pi na patiganheyya, aññadatthu gharapatiपातिया piñḍapātam² eva careyyā ti. *Na munī gāmam āgama kulesu sahasā care* ti 711. so ca monatthāya³ paṭipannako muni gāmam gato samāno kulesu sahasā na care, sahasokitādi-ananulomikam gihisam-saggam na āpajjeyyā ti vuttam hoti; *ghāsesanam chinnakatho na vācam payutam bhanē* ti chinnakatho viya hutvā obhāsaparikathānimittaviññattipayuttam ghāsesanavācam na bhanē, sace ākamkheyya, gilāno samāno gelaññapaṭibāhanathāya bhaneyya senāsanatthāya vā viññattim thapetvā obhāsaparikathānimittapayuttam, avasesapaccayatthāya pana agilāno n' eva kiñci bhaneyyā ti. Alattham yad idan ti 712. imissā pana gāthāya ayam attho: gāmam piñḍaya paviṭṭho appamattake pi kismiñci laddhe 'alattham yam, idam sādhū' ti cintetvā, aladdhe 'nālattham, kusalām' iti—'tam pi sun-daran' ti—cintetvā *ubhayen*' eva lābhālābhena so tādī nib-bikāro hutvā rukkham va upanivattati⁴, yathā puriso phala-gavesi rukkham upagamma phalam laddhā pi aladdhā pi ananunīto⁵ appaṭihato majjhatto yeva hutvā gacchati, evam kulam upagamma lābhām laddhā pi aladdhā pi majjhatto va hutvā gacchatī ti. *Sa pattapāñi* ti gāthā uttānatthā va. 713. Uccāvacā ti imissā gāthāya sambandho⁶: evam bhikkhā- 714. cāravattasampanno hutvā pi tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhim anāpaj-jitvā paṭipadām ārādheyya, paṭipattisāram hi sāsanam, sā cāyam uccāvacā . . . pe⁷ . . . mutan ti. Tass' attho: sā cāyam maggapatiपādā uttamanihinabhedato uccāvacā bud-dhasamārena pakāsitā—sukhā paṭipadā hi khippābhiññā uccā, dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā avacā, itarā dve eken' aṅgena⁸ uccā ekena avacā, paṭhamā eva vā uccā, itarā tisso pi avacā—, tāya c' etāya uccāya⁹ avacāya vā paṭipadāya na pāram diguṇam yanti¹⁰—¹¹duguṇan ti vā pāṭho—, ekamag-

¹ S^k adhitiharanti (o: adhihar^o > atihar^o), S^{gn} adhitaha-ranti.

² B^a piñḍatam.

³ B^a m o n e y a t t h ā y a; S^{kn} ad. care t i.

⁴ B^a upativattati. ⁵ S^{gn} anānunīto. ⁶ S^{kn} ad. ca.

⁷ S^{kn} om. ⁸ S^k > ekena aṅgena. ⁹ B^a ad. vā.

¹⁰ S^{kn} y ā t i. ¹¹ S^{kn} ins. na.

gena dvikkhattum nibbānam na yantī ti attho, kasmā: yena maggena ye kilesā pahīnā, tesam puna appahātabbatō, etena pariñānadhammābhāvam¹ dipeti; *na-y-idam*² *ekagunam mutan* ti tañ ca idam pāram ekakkhattum yeva phusanara-ham pi na hoti, kasmā: ekena maggena sabbakilesappahā-nābhāvato, etena ekamaggen' eva arahattābhāvan dipeti.

715. Idāni pañipadānisamsam dassento yassa ca visatā ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: *yassa ca* evam pañipannassa *bhikkhuno* tāya pañipadāya pahīnattā aṭṭhasatatañhāvicaritabhavena³ visatato *visatā tanhā n'* atthi, tassa kilesasotacchedena *chin-nasotassa* kusalākusalappahānenā *kiccākiccapappahīnassa* rā-gajo vā dosajo vā appamattako pi *parilāho na vijjatī* ti.

Idāni, yasmā imā gāthāyo sutvā Nālakattherassa cittam udapādi: 'yadi ettakam moneyyam⁴, sukaram na dukkaram sakkā appakasirena pūretun' ti, tasmāssa Bhagavā 'duk-karam eva moneyyan' ti dassento puna moneyyan te upañ-

716. ñassan⁵ ti ādim āha. Tattha *upaññassan*⁵ ti upaññayissam⁶, kathayissan⁷ ti vuttam hoti; khuradhārā upamā assā ti *khuradhārūpamo*, *bhave* ti bhaveyya; ko adhippāyo: moneyyam pañipanno bhikkhu khuradhāram upamam katvā pac-cayesu vatteyya, yathā madhudiddham⁸ khuradhāram li-hanto chedato⁹ jivham rakkhati, evam dhammena laddhe paccaye paribhuñjanto cittam kilesuppattito rakkheyā ti vuttam hoti, 'paccaye¹⁰ hi parisuddhena ñāyena laddhuñ ca anavajjalparibhogena paribhuñjituñ ca na sukhena sak-kā' ti Bhagavā paccayanissitam eva bahuso bhanati; *jiv-hāya tālum īhacca udare samyato siyā* ti jivhāya tālum uppī-letvā¹¹ pi rasatanhām vinodento kiliññhena manena¹² uppanne paccaye¹³ asevanato udare samyato siyā. *Alinacitto ca siyā*

¹ B^a pahāna°.

² S^{kgn} na idam.

³ S^{kgn} °caritābhāvena.

⁴ S^{kgn} ad. pañipanno.

⁵ B^a upañhissam (*always* ñih in this word).

⁶ So S^{kgn}; B^a upañhissam.

⁷ B^a kathissan. ⁸ B^a madhubindhu, S^{g(n)} madhudibbam.

⁹ B^a chindato.

¹⁰ B^a p a c c a y ā.

¹¹ B^a u p a p i l e t v ā.

¹² B^a maggena (S^k matena).

¹³ B^a ad. na.

ti niccam kusalānam dhammānam bhāvanāya atthitakā-
ritāya akusītacitto ca bhaveyya; na cāpi bahu cintaye ti
ñātijanapadāmaravitakkavasena¹ ca bahum na cinteyya;
nirāmagandho asito brahmacariyaparāyano ti nikileso
ca² hutvā tanhādiṭṭhihi kismiñci bhave anissito sik-
khāttayasakalasāsanabrahmacariyaparāyano eva bhaveyya. 718.
Ekāsanassā ti vivittāsanassa, āsanamukhenā c' ettha
sabbairiyāpathā vuttā, yato sabbiriyāpathesu ekibhā-
vassa sikkheyyā ti vuttam hoti ti veditabbam, ekāsanassā
ti ca sampadānavacanam etam; *samanūpāsanassa* cā ti sa-
manehi upasitabbassa atthatimsārammaṇabhāvanāuyoga-
gassa samanānam vā upāsanabhūtassa atthatimsāramma-
ṇabhedass' eva, idam pi sampadānavacanam eva, upāsanat-
than ti vuttam hoti; ettha ca ekāsanena kāyaviveko sama-
nūpāsanena cittaviveko vutto hoti ti veditabbo; *ekattam*
monam akkhātan ti evam idam kāyacittavivekavasena³ ekat-
tam monan ti akkhātam; *eko ce abhiramissasī*⁴ ti idam pana
uttaragāthāpekkhapadam⁵, "atha bhāsihi⁶ dasa disā" ti 719.
iminā assa sambandho. *Bhāsihi*⁶ ti bhāsissasi pakāsessasi⁷,
imam paṭipadam bhāvento sabbadisāsu kittiyā pākaṭo bha-
vissasi ti vuttam hoti. Sutvā dhīrānan ti ādīnam pana ca-
tunnam padānam ayam attho: yena ca kittighosena bhāsihi⁶
dasa disā, tam *dhīrānam jhāyīnam kāmacāgīnam nigghosam*
sutvā atha tvañ tena uddhaccam anāpajjivtā *bhiyyo hiriñ*
ca saddhañ ca kareyyāsi tena⁸ ghosena harāyamāno 'niyyā-
nikapatipadā ayan' ti saddham uppādetvā uttarim paṭipat-
tim eva brūheyāsi; *māmako* ti, evam hi⁹ sante mama sā-
vako hoti ti. *Tan nadīhi* ti yan tam mayā "hiriñ ca saddhañ
ca bhiyyo kubbethā" ti vadatā 'uddhaccam na kātabban'
ti vuttam, tam iminā nadīnidassanenāpi *jānātha*¹⁰, tabbipari-
yayañ¹¹ ca ¹²sobbheshu ca padaresu ca jānātha¹²—sobbheshū ti 720.

¹ B^a ñātijanapadādiparavitakkavasena. ² B^a va.

³ B^a °vasen' eva. ⁴ S^{kgn} °ramissatī ti.

⁵ B^a °pekkham padam. ⁶ B^a bhāhisī. ⁷ So S^{kgn}; B^a om.

⁸ B^a ad. ca. ⁹ B^a evam pi hi, S^{kgn} evama(b)hi.

¹⁰ B^a °nidassanena vijānātha (cf. S.N. 137^a).

¹¹ S^k B^a °pariyāyañ, S^g °pariyasañ. ^{12 · 12} B^a om.

- mātikāsu, padaresū ti darīsu—, katham: *saññatā¹ yanti* kussubbhā, *tunhī yanti² mahodadī* ti, kussubbhā hi sobbhā padarādibhedā sabbā pi kunnadiyo *saññatā¹* saddam kārontā uddhatā hutvā yanti, Gaṅgādibhedā pana mahānādiyo *tunhī* yanti, evam ‘moneyyam pūremī’ ti uddhato hoti amāmako, māmako pana hiriñ ca saddhañ ca uppādetvā nīcacitto va hoti. Kiñ ca bhiyyo *yad ūnakam*... p e... *paññito* ti. Tattha siyā: sace *adḍhakumbhūpamo bālo* saññatāya³ *rahado pūro* va *paññito* santatāya, atha kasmā buddhasamano evam dhammadesanāvyāvato⁴ hutvā bahum bhāsatī ti iminā sambandhena *yam* samano ti gātham āha.
721. Tass' attho: *yam* buddhasamano *bahum bhāsatī upetam at-thasamphitam* atthūpetam dhammūpetañ ca hitena ca samhitam, na⁵ uddhaccena, api ca kho *jānam so dhammam deseti* divasam pi desento nippapañco va hutvā, tassa hi sabbam vacīkammam nāñānuparivatti; evam desento ca⁶ ‘idam⁷ assa⁷ hitam⁷, idam assa hitan’ ti nānappakārato
723. *jānam so bahu⁸ bhāsatī* na kevalam bahubhānitāya. Avasānagāthāya sambandho: evan tāva sabbaññutaññena sa-mannāgato buddhasamano jānam so dhammam deseti jānam so bahu⁸ bhāsatī, tena desitam pana dhammam nibbedhabhāgiyen’ eva nāñena *yo⁹ ca jānam yatatto jānam na bahu bhāsatī, sa muni monam arahati sa muni monam ajjhagā* ti. Tass' attho: tam dhammam jānanto yatatto guttacitto hutvā, *y a m* bhāsitam sattānam hitasukhāvahan na hoti, ta m jānam na bahu⁸ bhāsatī, so evamvidho monattham patipannako muni moneyyapatipadāsamkhātam monam arahati, na kevalañ ca arahati yeva api ca kho pana sa muni arahattamaggāññāsamkhātam monam ajjhagā icc eva veditabbo ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi.

Tam sutvā Nālakatthero tīsu thānesu appiccho ahosi¹⁰: dassane savane pucchāyā¹¹ ti. So hi desanāpariyosāne pasan-

¹ S^{kgn} san°.

² S^{kgn} yāti (497 note 10).

³ B^a saññatāya; S^{gn} sanantāya.

⁴ S^{kgn} °desanāvyāvato.

⁵ So B^a; S^{kgn} om.

⁶ B^a ad. tam.

⁷ B^a om.

⁸ B^a bahum.

⁹ S^{gn} B^a so.

¹⁰ B^a hoti.

¹¹ So S^{kgn} B^a.

nacitto¹ Bhagavantam vanditvā vanam paviṭṭho puna ‘aho vatāham Bhagavantam passeyyan’ ti lolabhāvam na janesi, ayam assa d a s s a n e appicchatā, tathā ‘aho vatāham puna dhammadesanam suneyyan’ ti lolabhāvam na janesi, ayam assa s a v a n e appicchatā, ‘aho vatāham puna moneyyapatipadam puccheyyan’ ti lolabhāvam na janesi, ayam assa p u c h ā y a appicchatā. So evam appiccho samāno pabbatapādām pavisitvā ekavanasande dve divasāni na vasi ekarukkhamūle dve divasāni na nisidi ekagāme² dve divasāni piṇḍāya na pāvisi, iti vanato vanam rukkhato rukkham gāmato gāmam āhiṇdanto anurūpapaṭipadam paṭipajjitvā aggaphale patiṭṭhāsi. Atha y a s m ā moneyyapatipadam ukkaṭṭham katvā pūrento bhikkhu satt’ eva māsāni jīvati, majjhimam katvā pūrento satta vassāni, mandam katvā pūrento solasa vassāni, ayañ ca ukkaṭṭham katvā pūresi, t a s m ā satta māse³ ṭhatvā attano āyusam-khāraparikkhayam ñatvā nahāyitvā nivāsetvā kāyabandhanam bandhitvā digunam⁴ samghāṭim pārupitvā dasaballābhimukho pañcapatiṭṭhitam vanditvā añjalim paggahetvā Hiṅgulapabbatam⁵ nissāya ṭhitako va anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Tassa parinibbutabhāvam ñatvā Bhagavā bhikkhusamghena saddhim tattha gantvā sarirakiccam katvā dhātuyo⁶ gāhāpetvā cetiyam patiṭṭha-petvā agamāsi ti

NĀLAKASUTTAVANṄNĀNA NITTĀ.

12.

Evam me sutan ti Dvayatānupassanāsuttam. Kā up- (S.N.¹p. 135). patti: Imassa suttassa attajjhāsayato uppatti, attajjhāsayena hi Bhagavā idam suttam desesi. Ayam ettha sam-khepo, vitthāro pan’ assa atthavaṇṇanāyam eva āvibhavisti.

¹ S^g B^a ad. ca.

² So S^{kgn} B^a.

³ B^a ad. yeva.

⁴ S^{kgn} sagunam.

⁵ B^a Hiṅgulapakapabbatam (o : °gulapabb° > °gulaka-pabb°).

⁶ S^k dhātuyogam.

Tattha evam me sutan ti ādīni vuttanayān' eva; *Pubbārāme ti Sāvattthinagarassa puratthimadisāyam¹ ārāme; Migāramātu pāsāde ti ettha Visākhā upāsikā attano sasurena Migārena set̄hinā mātuṭṭhāne ṭhāpitattā Migāramātā ti vuccati; tāya Migāramātāya navakoṭiagghanakam mahālatāpilandhanam vissajjetvāṭ kārāpito pāsādo heṭṭhā ca upari ca pañca pañca gabbhasatāni katvā sahassakūṭāragabbho, so Migāramātu pāsādo ti vuccati, tasmiṃ Migāramātu pāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā ti yam samayam Bhagavā Sāvathim² nissāya Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde viharati, tena samayena; tada huposathe ti tamahuposathe, uposatha-divase ti vuttam hoti; †pannarase ti idam uposathagahaṇena sampattāvasesūposathapaṭikkhepavacanam; punnāya punnāmāya rattiyā ti pannarasadivasattā divasagānanāya abbhādiupakkilesavirahā rattigunasampatti�ā ca punnattā punnāya paripunnacandattā punnāmāya ca rattiyā; bhikkhusamghaparivuto ti bhikkhusamghena parivuto; abbhokāse nisinno hoti ti Migāramātu ratanapāsādaparivenē abbhokāse³ upari apaṭicchanne okāse paññattavarabuddhāsane nisinno hoti; tunhibhūtam tunhibhūtan ti atīva tunhibhūtam, yato yato vā anuviloketi, tato tato tunhibhūtam, tunhibhūtam⁴ vācāya puna tunhibhūtam kāyena⁵; bhikkhusamgham anuviloketvā ti tam⁶parivāretvā nisinnam anekasahassabhikkhuparimānam tunhibhūtam tunhibhūtam bhikkhusamgham⁷ ‘ettakā ettha sotāpannā, ettakā sakadāgāmino, ettakā anāgāmino, ettakā āraddhavipassakā kalyāṇa-puthujjanā; imassa bhikkhusamghassa kīdisī dhammadesanā sappāyā’ ti sappāyadhammadesanāparicchedanattham⁸ ito c' ito ca viloketvā.

* Mp. ad A. I, 63¹⁷, Ps. ad M. I, 251¹⁴.

† Dhp. A. I, 388—, Mp. p. 248¹⁹ (ad A. I, 26¹⁸).

‡ Vide 199¹⁸.

¹ B^a °disāya (Mp. °disāya k a t e). ² S^{kgn} B^a Sāvathiyam.

³ B^a °pāsāde parivenē abbhokāsenā, S^{kgn} °pāsādaparivenāabbhokāse. ⁴ B^a om. ⁵ B^a ad. pi. ⁶ B^a ins. sam- (514²⁰).

⁷ B^a om. bhikkhu-

⁸ B^a °desanāya paric°.

I. Ye te bhikkhave kusalā dhammā ti ye te ārogyatthena anavajjaṭthena iṭṭhaphalatthena kosallasambhūtaṭthena kusalā* sattatimsa bodhapakkhiyadhammā tajjotakā vā pariyattidhammā; ariyā niyyānikā sambodhagāmino ti upagantabbaṭthena ariyā, lokato niyyānaṭthena niyyānikā, sambodhasamkhātam arahattam gamanaṭthena sambodhagāmino; tesam vo bhikkhave . . . pe . . . savanāya tesam bhikkhave kusalānam . . . pe . . . sambodhagāminam kā upanisā kim kāraṇam kim payojanam tumhākam savanāya, kimaththam tumhe te dhamme sunāthā ti vuttam hoti. Yāvad eva dvayatānam dhammānam yathābhūtam nānāyā ti ettha yāvad evā ti paricchedāvadhāranavacanam; dve avayavā etesan ti dvayā, dvayā eva dvayatā, tesam dvayatānam, dvayānan¹ ti pi pāṭho; yathābhūtam nānāyā ti avipariṭa nānāyā; kim vuttam hoti: yad etam lokiyalokuttarādi-bhedena² dvidhā vavatthitānam dhammānam vipassanāsamkhātam yathābhūtam nānām, etadatthāya na ito³ bhiyyo ti, savanena hi ettakam hoti, taduttarim visesādhigamo bhāvanāyā ti. Kiñ ca dvayatām vadethā ti ettha pana sace vo bhikkhave siyā ‘kiñ ca tumhe bhante dvayatām⁴ vadethā’ ti ayam adhippāyo, padattho pana: kiñ ca dvayabhāvam⁵ vadethā ti. Tato Bhagavā dvayatām dassento idam dukkhan ti evamādim āha. Tattha dvayatānam catusaccadhammānam ‘idam dukkham, ayam dukkhasamudayo’ ti evam lokiyyassa ekassa avayavassa sahetukassa vā dukkassa dassanena ayam ekānupassanā, itarā lokuttarassa dutiyassa avayavassa saupāyassa vā nirodhassa dassanena dutiyānupassanā, paṭhamā c’ ettha tatiyatuthavisuddhihi⁶ hoti dutiyā pañcamavisuddhiyā; evam sammā dvayatānupassino ti iminā vuttanayena sammā dvayadhamme anupassantassa, satiyā avippavāsenā appamattassa, kāyi-kacetasikaviriyaātāpena ātāpino, kāye ca jīvite ca nirapek-

* Cf. Asl. 38¹⁰.

¹ B^a dayānan, S^{kgm} dvayatānan.

² B^a lokiyalokuttarabhedena. ³ B^a t a t o. ⁴ S^{gm} dvayam.

⁵ B^a dvayatābhāvam.

⁶ S^{kgm} °catutthasuddhihi.

khattā¹ pahitattassa ; pātikamkhan ti icchitabbam; ditthe vadhamme aññā ti asmiṁ yeva vā attabhāve arahattam; sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ti, upādisesan ti punabbhavavasena upādātabbakkhandhasesam vuccati, tasmim vā sati anāgāmibhāvo pātikamkho ti dasseti, —tattha, kiñcapi heṭṭhimaphalāni² evam dvayatānupassino³ va⁴ honti, uparimaphalesu pana ussāham janento evam āha.

Idam avocā ti ādi saṅgitikārānam vacanam. Tattha *idan* ti “ye te bhikkhave” ti ādi-vuttanidassanam, *etan* ti idāni “ye dukkhan” ti evamādi-vattabbagāthābandhanidassanam. Imā ca gāthā catusaccadīpakattā vuttatthadīpikā eva; evam sante pi gāthārucikānam, pacchā āgatānam, pubbe vuttam asamaththatāya anuggahetvā ‘idāni yadi vadeyya, sundaran’ ti ākāmkhantānam, vikkhittacittānañ ca atthāya vuttā; visesatthadīpikā⁵ vā ti: “avipassake vi-passake ca dassetvā tesam chinnāvachinnavaṭṭavivatṭa-dassanato⁶, tasmā visesatthadassanattham eva vuttā,—esa

724. nayo ito param pi gāthāvacanesu. Tattha *yattha cā* ti nibbānam dasseti, nibbāne hi dukkham sabbaso uparujjhati sabbappakāram uparujjhati sahetukam uparujjhati *7asenañ* 725. ca uparujjhati⁷; *tañ ca maggan* ti tañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam. *Cetovimuttihiñā* te atho paññāvimuttiyā ti ettha arahattaphalasamādhi rāgavirāgā cetovi-mutti, arahattaphalapaññā avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti ti veditabbā, tañhācaritena vā appanājhānabalena kilese vik-khambhetvā adhigatam arahattaphalam rāgavirāgā cetovi-mutti, diṭṭhicaritena upacārajjihānamattam nibbattetvā vi-passitvā adhigatam⁸ arahattaphalam avijjāvirāgā paññāvi-mutti, anāgāmiphalam vā kāmarāgām⁹ sandhāya rāgavi-rāgā cetovimutti, arahattaphalam sabbappakārato avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti ti; *antakiriyāyā* ti vaṭṭadukkhassa anta-

¹ S^{gn} anapekkhō.

² B^a ad. pi.

³ B^a °passanā.

⁴ S^{kgn} ca.

⁵ B^a atthāya vuttavisesatthadīpikā.

^{6–6} S^{kgn} avipassanake ca dassetvā tesam vaṭṭavivatṭadasanato; B^a om. -vivatṭa-. ^{7–7} B^a om. ⁸ B^a adhigata-.

⁹ B^a bhavarāgām.

karaṇatthāya¹; jātijarūpagā ti jātijaram upagatā, jātijarāya vā upagatā², na parimuccanti jātijarāyā ti evam veditabbā. Sesam ettha ādito pabhuti pākaṭam eva. Gāthā-pariyosāne ca saṭṭhimattā bhikkhū tam desanam uggahetvā vipassitvā tasmiṁ yeva āsane arahattam pāpuṇim̄su,—yathā c' ettha, evam sabbavāresu.

II. Ato eva³ Bhagavā siyā aññenāpi pariyyāyenā ti ādinā nayena nānappakārato dvayatānupassanam āha. Tattha dutiyavāre upadhipaccayā ti sāsavakammapaccayā, sāsavakammam hi idha upadhī ti adhippetam; asesavirāganirodhā ti asesam virāgena nirodhā asesavirāgasamkhātā (vā?) nirodhā. Upadhinidānā ti kammapaccayā; dukkhaṭṭa jātipparbhavā-nupassi ti ‘vattadukkhassa jātikāraṇam upadhī’ ti anupassanto. Sesam ettha pākaṭam eva. Evam ayam pi vāro cattāri saccāni dīpetvā arahattanikūṭen’ eva vutto,—yathā cāyam, evam sabbavārā.

III. Tattha tatiyavāre avijjāpaccayā ti bhavagāmikamasambhāraavijjāpaccayā, dukkham pana sabbattha vatṭadukkham eva. Jātimaranāsaṁsāran ti khandhanibbatti jāti, 729. khandhabhedam marañam, khandhapatiपāti samsārañ ca; vajantī ti gacchanti upenti; itthabhbhāvaññathābhāvan ti imam manussabhāvam ito avasesaaññanikāyabhāvañ⁴ ca; gatī ti paccayabhāvo. Avijjā h' ayan⁵ ti avijjā hi ayam; vijjā- 730. gatā ca ye satī ti ye arahattamaggavijjāya kilese vijj- jhi t vā gatā khīṇāsavasattā. Sesam uttānattham eva.

IV. Catutthavāre samkhārapaccayā ti *puññāpuññānañ-jābhisaṁkhārapappaccayā⁶. Etam ādīnavam ñatvā ti, 732. yad idam⁷ dukkham samkhārapappaccayā, etam ‘ādīnavan’ ti ñatvā; sabbasamkhārasamathā ti sabbesam vuttappakārānam samkhārānam maggañāñena samathā, upahatāya⁸ phalasamatthatāyā ti vuttam hoti; saññānan ti kāmasaññādīnam maggen’ eva uparodhanā; etañ ñatvā yathātathan ti

* D. III, 217²⁵.

¹ Skgn anatthakāraṇāya. ² Ba °gatattā. ³ Sk B^a evam.

⁴ Ba ito a v a s e s a m aññan°.

⁵ Ba h'āyan.

⁶ Ba °āneñjabhi°.

⁷⁻⁷ Ba yadi.

⁸ Ba upahatāya, Sk upagatāya.

733. etam dukkhakkhayam aviparītam ñatvā. *Sammaddasā* ti sammādassanā[ya]; *sammad aññāyā* ti samkhatam aniccādito ñatvā; *Mārasamyogan* ti tebhūmakavatṭam. Sesam uttānattham eva.

V. Pañcamavāre *viññānapaccayā* ti kammasahajātābhisamkhāraviññānappaccayā. *Nicchāto* ti nittānho, *parinibbuto* ti kilesaparinibbānenā parinibbuto hoti. Sesam pākātam eva.

VI. Chatthavāre¹ *phassapaccayā* ti abhisamkhāraviññānasampayuttaphassapaccayā ti attho; evam ettha padapatiptāiyā vattabbāni nāmarūpasalāyatanāni avatvā phasso vutto, tāni hi rūpamissakattā² kammasampayuttān’ eva³ honti, idañ ca vattadukkham kammato vā sambhaveyya 736. kammasampayuttadhammato vā ti. *Bhavasotānusārinan* ti 737. tanhānusārinam. *Pariññāyā* ti tihī pariññāhi pariñānitvā; *aññāyā* ti arahattamaggaññāya ñatvā; *upasame ratā* ti phalasamāpattivasena nibbāne ratā; *phassābhismayā* ti phasanirodhā. Sesam pākātam eva.

VII. Sattamavāre *vedanāpaccayā* ti kammasampayutta- 738. *vedanāpaccayā*. *Adukkham asukham sahā* ti adukkham 739. asukhena saha. *Etam dukkhan* ti ñatvānāti etam sabbam vedayitam⁴ ‘dukkhakāraṇan’ ti ñatvā, vipariññāmatthitiaññānadukkhatāhi vā dukkham⁵ ñatvā; *mosadhamman* ti nasanadhammam, *palokinan* ti jarāmaranehi palujjanadhammam; *phussa phussā* ti udayavyayaññānenā phusitvā⁶ phusitvā; *vayam passan* ti ante bhañgam⁷ eva passanto; *evam tattha vijānatī* ti evam tā vedanā vijānatī tattha vā dukkhabhāvam vijānatī; *vedanānam khayā* ti tato param⁸ maggaññānenā kammasampayuttānam vedanānam khayā. Sesam uttānattham eva.

VIII. Atthamavāre *tanhāpaccayā* ti kammasambhārata-

¹ B^a Chatthamavāre.

² Sk °otto.

³ S^g B^a ad. na.

⁴ ?; B^a vedayatam, S^g veditabbam.

⁵ B^a ad. t.i.

⁶ B^a om.

⁷ S^g bhavañgam.

⁸ Sk para-.

hāpaccayā. Etam ādīnavam ñatvā tanhā¹ dukkhassa² sam- 741.
bhavan ti etam dukkhassa² sambhavam tanhāya ādīnavam
ñatvā. Sesam uttānattham eva.

IX. Navamavāre upādānapaccayā ti kammasambhāra-
upādānapaccayā. Bhavo ti vipākabhavo khandhapātubhāvo; 742.
bhūto dukkhan ti bhūto sambhūto vaṭṭadukkhan nigacchatī;
jātassa marañan ti yatrāpi ‘bhūto sukhan nigacchatī’ ti
bālā maññanti, tatrāpi dukkham eva dassento āha: jātassa
marañam hotī ti. Dutiyagāthāya yojanā: aniccādīhi sam- 743.
mad aññāya panditā, upādānakkhayā jātikkhayam nibbānam
abhiññāya nāgacchanti³ punabbhavan ti.

X. Dasamavāre ārambhapaccayā ti kammasampayutta-
viriyappaccayā. Anārambhe vimuttino ti anārambhe nib- 745.
bāne vimuttassa⁴. Sesam uttānattham eva.

XI. Ekādasamavāre āhārapaccayā ti kammasampayuttā-
hārappaccayā; a p a r o n a y o: catubbidhā sattā rūpūpagā
vedanūpagā saññūpagā samkhārūpagā ti; tattha ekādasa-
vidhāya kāmadhātuyā sattā rūpū pagā kabalimkārā-
hārasevanato⁵; rūpadhātuyā sattā aññatra asaññehi v e-
d a n ū p a g ā phassāhārasevanato⁶, heṭṭhā tividhāya arūpa-
dhātuyā sattā s a ñ ñ ū p a g ā saññābhinibbattamanosañce-
tanāhārasevanato⁶, bhavagge sattā s a m k h ā r ū p a g ā
samkhārābhinibbattaviññāñāhārasevanato⁷ ti evam pi, yam
kiñci dukkham sambhoti, sabbam āhārapaccayā ti veditabbam.
Ārogyan ti nibbānam; samkhāya sevī ti cattāro paccaye pac- 749.
cavekkhītvā sevamāno, ‘pañca kkhandhā, dvādasāyatanāni,
atthārasa dhātuyo’ ti evam vā lokam samkhāya ‘aniccam
dukkham anattā’ ti ñānenā sevamāno; dhammattho ti catu-
saccadhamme ṭhito; samkhām na upetī ti⁸ ‘devo’ ti ‘ma-
nusso’ ti vā ādikam samkhām na gacchati. Sesam uttā-
nam⁹ eva.

¹ S^k > tanham, S^g tanham (cf. 64 note 5); Sⁿ tanhānam.

²⁻² B^a om.

³ B^a na gacchanti.

⁴ B^a vimuttino.

⁵ S^{kg} °āhāram sevanato.

⁶ S^{kg} °hāram sev°.

⁷ S^{kg} (Sⁿ om.) °ābhinibbattam viññāñāhāram sev°.

⁸ B^a nōpetī.

⁹ B^a uttānattham.

XII. Dvādasamavāre *iñjitatappaccayā* ti tañhāmānadiṭṭhi-kammakilesaiñjitesu yato kutoci kammaśambhāriñjitappaccayā. *Ejañ ossajjā¹* ti tañham cajitvā, *samkhāre uparundhiyā* ti kammaṁ kammaśampayutte ca samkhāre nirodhetvā. Sesam uttānam eva.

XIII. Terasamavāre *nissitassa calitan* ti tañhādiṭṭhimā-nehi vā khandhe nissitassa Sihasutte² devānam viya bhayaṁ³ calanam hoti. Sesam uttānam eva.

XIV. Cuddasamavāre *rūpehī* ti rūpabhavehi rūpasamā-pattihi vā; *āruppā* ti arūpabhvā arūpasamāpattiyo vā; 755. *nirodho* ti nibbānam. *Maccuhāyino* ti maranamaccu-kilesa-maccu-devaputtamaccuhāyino, tividham pi tam⁴ maccum hitvā gāmino ti vuttam hoti. Sesam uttānam eva.

XV. Pannarasamavāre *yan* ti nāmarūpam sandhāyāha, tam hi lokena dhuvasubhasukhattavasena ‘*idam saccan*’ ti *upanijjhāyitañ⁵* diṭṭham ālokitam; *tadam ariyānan* ti tam idam ariyānam, anunāsika-ikāralopam katvā vuttam; *etam musā* ti etam dhuvādivasena gahitam pi⁶ musā, na tādisam hotī ti; puna *yan* ti nibbānam sandhāyāha, tam hi lokena rūpavedanādinam abhāvato ‘*idam musā*, n’ atthi kiñci’ ti *upanijjhāyitañ*; *tadam ariyānam* ‘*etam saccan*’ ti tam idam ariyānam ‘*etam nikilesasamkhātā sukhabhāvappatti⁷* dukkhaṭipakkhasamkhātā sukhabhāvā accantasantisamkhātā niceabhāvā ca anapagamanena⁸ paramatthato *saccan*’ ti 756. *yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudditham*. ⁹*Anattani attamānan* ti anattani nāmarūpe attamānim⁹; *idam* ‘*saccan*’ ti maññati ti idam nāmarūpam dhuvādivasena ‘*saccan*’ ti 757. maññati. *Yena yena hī* ti yena yena rūpena vā vedanāya vā ‘mama rūpam, mama vedanā’ ti ādinā¹⁰ nayena maññanti; *tato tan* ti tato maññitā ākārā tan nāmarūpam hoti anñathā, kimkāranam: *tam hi tissa musā hoti*, yasmā tam

¹ B^a vossajja.

² Cf. A. II, 33²²; B^a ad. viya.

³ B^a bhaya-.

⁴ B^a om.

⁵ B^a upanijjhānitas.

⁶ S^k hi; B^a om.

⁷ B^a sukhabhāvā pavatti.

⁸ B^a anāpag^o, S^{gn} anupag^o.

⁹⁻¹⁰ B^a Anattani anattamāni ti anattani nāmarūpe vedanā-dinamm abhāvato idam musā n’ atthi attamānam.

¹⁰ S^{kg} ādi-.

yathāmaññitā ākārā musā hoti, tasmā aññathā hotī ti attho; ‘kaśmā pana musā hotī’ ti: *mosadhammam hi ittaram* yasmā, *yam* ittaram parittapaccupaṭṭhānan, tam *mosadhammam nassanadhammadmam* hoti, tathārūpañ ca nāmarūpan ti. *Sac-* 758. *cābhismayā* ti saccāvabodhā¹. Sesam uttānam eva.

XVI. Solasamavāre *yan* ti chabbidham iṭṭhārammanam sandhāyāha, tam hi lokena salabha-maccha²-makkaṭādīhi padīpa-balisa-lepādayo viya ‘etam³ sukhan’ ti *upanijjhāyitam*; *tadam ariyānam* ‘etam dukkhan’ ti tam idam ariyānam “kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā virūparūpena mathenti cittan”* ti ādinā nayena ‘etam dukkhan’ ti *yathābhūtam sammappaññāya suddittham*; puna *yan*⁴ ti nibbānam eva sandhāyāha, tam hi lokena kāmaguṇābhāvā ‘dukkhan’ ti *upanijjhāyitam*; *tadam ariyānan* ti tam idam ariyānam paramatthasukhato ‘etam⁵ sukhan’ ti *yathābhūtam sammappaññāya suddittham*. Kevalā ti anavasesā; *ittā* ti icchitā 759. patthitā⁶, kantā ti piyā, *manāpā* ti manavuddhikarā; *yāvat’ attī* ti *vuccatī* ti yāvatā ete cha ārammanā “attī” ti vuc- canti, vacanavyattayo veditabbo. *Ete vo* ti ete, nipātamattam h’ ettha vo-kāro⁷. ‘*Sukhan*’ ti *ditttham ariyehi sakkā-* 760. *yass’ uparodhanan* ti ‘*sukham*’ iti ariyehi pañcakkhandha-nirodho dīṭhō, nibbānan ti vuttam hoti; *paccanikam idam hotī* ti paṭilomam idam dassanam hoti⁸; *passatan* ti passan-tānam, pañditānan ti vuttam hoti. Yam pare ti ettha *yan* 762. ti vatthukāme⁸ sandhāyāha, puna “yam pare” ti ettha nibbānam; *passā* ti sotāram ālapati; *dhamman* ti nibbāna-dhammadmam; *sampamūlh’ etth’ aviddasū* ti sampamūlhā ettha aviddasū bālā, kimkāranam sampamūlhā: *Nīvutānam*⁹ tamo 763.

* S.N. 50^{ab}.

¹ B^a saccabodhāya.

² B^a ad.-kumma- (*cf. S. II, 227, and Asl. 364⁷, where we must read kummānubandhana^a*).

³ So S^{kgn} B^a.

⁴ B^a idam.

⁵ S^{g(n)} evam (tam); B^a idam.

⁶ B^a om.

⁷⁻⁷ B^a Ete vo ti ettha vo ti nipātamattam.

⁸ B^a °kāmam.

⁹ S^{kgn} (B^a) ni° here and below.

hoti andhakāro apassatam¹ bālānam avijjāya nīvutānam¹ otthatānam andhabhāvakarano tamo hoti, yena nibbāna-dhammam daṭṭhum na sakkonti; satañ ca vivaṭam hoti āloko passatam ivā ti satañ ca sappurisānam paññādassanena pas-satam āloko va vivaṭam hoti nibbānam; santike na vijā-nanti magā² dhammass' akovidā ti, yam attano sarire tac-a-pañcakamattam paricchinditvā anantaram eva adhigantab-bato attano khandhānam vā nirodhamattato santike nibbā-nam, tam evam santike santam pi na vijānanti³ magabhūtā janā maggāmaggadhammassa sabbadhammassa vā akovidā.

764. Sabbathā bhavarāga- . . . pe . . . susambudho⁴. Tattha mā-radheyyānūpannehi⁵ ti tebhūmakavatṭam anupannehi⁵.

765. Pacchimagāthāya sambandho: evam asusambudhañ⁶ ca ko nu aññatra-m-ariyehi ti. Tass' attho: ṭhapetvā ariye ko nu añño nibbānapadam jānitum arahati, yam padam catut-thena ariyamaggena sammad aññāya anantaram eva anā-savā hutvā kilesaparinibbānena parinibbanti, sammad aññāya vā anāsavā hutvā ante anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbanti ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi.

Attamanā ti tutṭhamanā, abhinandun ti abhinandimsu; imasmim kho pana veyyākarane ti imasmim solasame veyyākarane; bhaññamāne ti bhañiyamāne. Sesam pākaṭam eva. Evam sabbesu pi⁷ solasasu veyyākaranesu satṭhi-matte satṭhimatte katvā satṭhiadhidhikānam navannam bhik-khusatānam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsu, solasak-khattuñ ca cattāri katvā catusaṭṭhi saccān' ettha veneyya-vasena⁸ nānappakārato desitānī ti

DVAYATĀNUPASSANĀSUTTAVĀNĀ NITṬHITĀ

Niṭṭhito ca vaggo tatiyo nāmena Mahāvaggo ti.

¹⁻¹ B^a yasmā apassatam bālānam ko vivaṭam hoti avijjā-nivutānam. ² B^a magga-. ³ B^a na pi jānanti.

⁴ S^{kgn} B^a °buddho.

⁵ B^a °v a t t a a n u p a n n e h i; S^{kgn} °vatṭam anuppan-nehi. ⁶ S^{kgn} asusambuddhañ, B^a susambuddhañ.

⁷ B^a om.

⁸ B^a veneyyākarana vasena.

IV. ATTHAKAVAGGA.

1.

Kāmam kāmayamānassā ti Kāmasuttam. Kā uppatti: (766). *Bhagavati kira Sāvatthiyam viharante aññataro brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyā Jetavanassa ca antare Aciravatīnadiṭīre¹ ‘yavam vapissāmī’ ti² khettam kasati. Bhagavā bhikkhusamghaparivuto piñdāya pavisanto tam disvā āvajjanto addasa: ‘assa brāhmaṇassa yavā vinassissantī’ ti³, puna upanissayasampattim āvajjanto c’ assa sotāpattiphalassa upanissayam addasa, ‘kadā pāpuṇeyyā’ ti āvajjanto ca ‘sasse vinaṭṭhe sokābhībhūto dhammadesanam sutvā’ ti addasa; tato cintesi ‘sacāham tadā eva brāhmaṇam upasamkamissāmi, na me ovādam sotabbam maññissati, nānārucikā hi brāhmaṇā; handa nam ito pabbuti yeva saṅghanāmī⁴, evam mayi muducitto hutvā tadā ovādam sossatū’ ti brāhmaṇam upasamkamitvā āha: “kim brāhmaṇa karosī” ti. Brāhmaṇo ‘evam uccākulino samano Gotamo mayā saddhim paṭisanthāram karoti’ ti tāvataken’ eva Bhagavati pasannacitto hutvā “khettam bho Gotama kasāmi yavam vapissāmī” ti āha. Atha Sāriputtathero cintesi ‘Bhagavā brāhmaṇena saddhim paṭisanthāram akāsi, na ca ahetu appaecayā tathāgatā evam karonti; handāham pi tena saddhim paṭisanthāram karomī’ ti brāhmaṇam upasamkamitvā tath’ eva paṭisanthāram akāsi. Evam Mahāmoggallānatthero sesā ca asiti mahāsāvakā; brāhmaṇo atīva attamano ahosi. Atha Bhagavā sampajjamāne pi sasse ekadivasam katabhakkicco Sāvatthito Jetavanam gacchanto maggā ukkamma⁵ brāhmaṇassa santikam gantvā āha: “sundaran te brāhmaṇa yavakkhettan” ti. “Evam bho Gotama sundaram; sace sampajjati⁶, tumhākam pi

* J. A. IV, 167–168, cf. Dhp. A. III, 284–285 (ad Dhp. 216).

¹ S^{kgn} om. -nadi-.

² S^{kgn} vap(p)essāmī ti, B^a vāpess°.

³ S^{kgn} om. ti.

⁴ B^a samgaṇhissāmī ti.

⁵ B^a o k k a m m a.

⁶ B^a sampajjissati.

samvibhāgam karissāmī” ti¹. Ath’ assa catumāsaccayena yavā nippahajjimsu; tassa ‘ajja vā sve vā lāyissāmī’ ti ussukkam̄ kurumānass’ eva mahāmegho uṭṭhahitvā sabbarattim vassi, Aciravatī nadī pūrā āgantvā sabbam̄ yavam vahi. Brāhmaṇo sabbarattim anattamano hutvā pabhāte naditiraṇ gato [sabbam̄]² sassavipattim disvā ‘vināt̄ tho ’mhi, katham dāni jivissāmī’ ti balavasokam uppādesi. Bhagavā pi³ tam eva rattim paccūsasamaye buddhacak-khunā lokam volokento ajja brāhmaṇassa dhammadesa-nākalam⁴ ñatvā bhikkhācāravattena Sāvatthim pavisitvā brāhmaṇassa gharadvāre⁵ aṭṭhāsi. Brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam disvā ‘sokābhībhūtam mām assāsetukāmo samāno Gotamo āgato’ ti cintetvā āsanam paññapetvā pattam gahetvā Bhagavantam nisidāpesi. Bhagavā jānanto va² brāhmaṇam pucchi: “kim brāhmaṇa paduṭṭhacitto viyāsī” ti⁶. “Āma bho Gotama, sabbam me yavakkhettam udakena vūlhan” ti⁷. Atha Bhagavā “na brāhmaṇa vipanne domanassam sampanne vā² somanassam kātabbam, kāmā hi nāma vipajjanti⁸ pi sampajjanti⁸ pī” ti vatvā tassa brāhmaṇassa sappāyam ñatvā dhammadesanāvasena⁹ idam suttam abhāsi. Tattha samkhepato padatthasambandhamattam eva vanṇayissāma, vitthāro pana Niddese vuttanayen’ eva veditabbo—yathā ca imasmim sutte, evam ito param sabbasuttesu.

766. Tattha kāman ti manāpiyarūpāditebhūmakadhammasam-khātam vatthukāmam; kāmayamānassā ti icchamānassa; tassa ce tam samijjhati ti tassa² kāmayamānassa sattassa tam kāmasamkhātam vatthum samijjhati ce¹⁰, sace so tam labhati ti vuttam hoti; addhā pītimano hoti ti ekamsam santutthacitto¹¹ hoti; laddhā ti labhitvā; macco ti satto;
767. yad icchatī ti yam icchatī. Tassa ce kāmayānassā ti tassa puggalassa kāme icchamānassa kāmena vā āyāyamānassa;

¹ B^a °issāmā ti.

² B^a om.

³ S^g B^a om.

⁴ B^a ad. ti (o: ‘ajja . . . kālo’ ti.)

⁵ B^a ghare.

⁶ B^a vihāsi ti.

⁷ B^a vuyhati.

⁸⁻⁸ Skgn om.

⁹ So B^a; Skgn °desanāvasāne.

¹⁰ Skgn om.

¹¹ B^a om. san-.

chandajātassā ti jātatañhassa; *jantuno* ti sattassa; *te kāmā parihāyanti* ti te kāmā parihāyanti ce; *sallaviddho va ruppatī* ti atha ayomayādinā sallena viddho viya pīliyati.

Tatiyagāthāya samkhepattho: *yo* pana ime *kāme* tattha chandarāgavikkhambanena¹ vā samuccheda vā attano pādena *sappassa siram* viya *parivajjeti*, so bhikkhu sabbam lokam² visaritvā ṭhitattā *loke-visatti(kā)samkhātam* tanham sato hutvā *samativattatī* ti. 768.

Tato parānam tissannam gāthānam ayam samkhepattho: *yo* etam sālakkhetādim *khettam* vā gharavatthādi(m) *vat-thūp* vā kahāpañsamkhātam *hiraññam* vā goassabhedam *gavāssam*³ vā itthisaññikā *thiyo* vā⁴ nātibandhavādī *bandhū*⁵ vā aññe vā manāpiyarūpādi *puthū kāme anugijjhati*, *tam* puggalam *abalasamkhātā* kilesā *balīyanti* sahanti maddanti, saddhābalādivirahena vā abalam *tam* puggalam *abalā* kilesā *“balīyanti*, *abalattā*⁶ baliyanti ti attho; atha *tam* kāmagiddham kāme rakkhantam pariyesantañ ca sīhādayo ca pākaṭaparissayā kāyaduccaritādayo ca⁷ apākaṭaparissayā *maddanti*; *tato* apākaṭaparissayehi abhibhūtam *tam* puggalam jātiādidukkham⁸ *bhinnam nāvam udakam* viya *anveti*. *Tasmā* kāyagatāsatīādibhāvanāya *jantu sadā* 771. *sato* hutvā vikkhambanasamuccheda vasena rūpādisu vatthukāmesu sabbappakāram pi kilesakāmam parivajjento *kāmāni parivajjaye*⁹. Evan *te kāme pahāya* tappahānakaramaggen' eva catubbidham pi *tare ogham* tareyya taritum sakuneyya; tato, yathā puriso udakagarukam *nāvam siñcītvā* lahukāya nāvāya appakasiren' eva *pāragū bhaveyya* pāram gaccheyya, evam eva attabhāvanāvam kilesūda-kagarukam siñcītvā lahukena attabhāvena pāragū bhaveyya sabbadhammapāram nibbānam gato bhaveyya arahattappattiyā gaccheyya ca anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbānenā ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi;

¹ Ba chandarāgappahānena.

² Ba sabbalokam.

³ Sk gavassam (Mogg. I, 32); Ba bhāvassam.

⁴ Ba itthisaññitādibharivā vā

⁵ Ba °u; S^{kgm} °um.

⁶⁻⁶ S^{kgm} om.

⁷ S^{kgm} om.

⁸ S^{kgm} ad. ca.

⁹ S^{kgm} parivajjeye (°o); o: p a r i v a j j e y y a.

desanāpariyosāne brāhmaṇo ca brāhmaṇī ca sotāpatti-phale patiṭṭhahimṣū ti

KĀMASUTTAVANNANĀ NITTHITĀ.

2.

(772). Satto guhāyan ti Guhaṭṭhakasuttam. Kā uppatti : *Bhagavati kira Sāvatthiyam viharante āyasmā Piṇḍolabhā-radvājo, Kosambiyam Gaṅgātaṭe Udagavanā nāma¹ Udenassa uyyānam—tattha agamāsi sītale padese divāvihāram nisiditukāmo. Aññadā pi cāyam gacchat² eva tathā pubbāsevanena, yathā Gavampatitthero Tāvatimsabhadavanāti vuttanayam etam †Vaṅgisasuttavannanāyam². So tattha Gaṅgātire rukkhamūle samāpattim appetvā divāvihāram nisidi. Rājā pi kho Udeno tam divasam yeva uyyānakilikam gantvā bahud eva divasabhāgam naccagītādihi uyyāne kīlitvā pānamadamatto ekissā itthiyā amke sīsam katvā sayi. Sesitthiyo ‘sutto rājā’ ti utṭhahitvā uyyāne pupphaphalādīni ganhantiyo theram disvā hirot-tappam³ upaṭṭhapetvā “mā saddam akatthā” ti aññamaññam nivāretvā appasaddā upasamkamitvā vanditvā theram samparivāretvā nisidimṣu⁴. Thero samāpattito vuṭṭhāya tāsam dhammam desesi; tā tuṭṭhā “sādhu sādhū” ti vatvā sunanti. Rañño sisam amkenādāya nisinnitthī ‘imā mam ohāya kīlanti’ ti tāsu issāpakata ūrum cāletvā rājānam paribodhesi⁵. Rājā paṭibujjhīhitvā itthāgaram apasanto “kuhim imā vassaliyo” ti āha. Sā āha: “tumhesu abahukatā ‘samanam ramayissāmā’ ti gatā” ti. So ruṭṭho therābhīmukho agamāsi; tā itthiyo rājānam disvā ekaccā utṭhahimṣu ekaccā “mahārāja pabbajitassa santike dhamma sunāmā” ti na utṭhahimṣu. So tena bhiyyoso mat-

* J. A. IV, 375.

† 346²⁹.

¹ B^a Kosambiyam Gaṅgāra (o: Gaṅgāya) tīre Vaṭṭaka nāma. ² S^{gñ} B^a °nāya. ³ B^a hirott°.

⁴ B^a theram sampavāretvā ekamantam nisidimṣu.

⁵ S^{gñ} p a b o d h e s i (B^a om. rājānam . . . tā itthiyo).

tāya ruṭṭho theram avanditvā va “kimattham āgato ‘sī” ti āha. “Vivekattham mahārājā” ti. So “vivekatthāya āgatā evam itthāgāraparivutā nisidantī” ti vatvā “tava vivekam kathēhī” ti āha. Thero visārado pi vivekakathāya ‘nāyam aññātukāmo pucchatī’ ti tuṇhī ahosi. Rājā “sace na kathesi, tambakipillikehi tam khādāpessāmī” ti aññatarasmīm asokarukkhe tambakipillikapuṭam gaṇhanto attano va upari vikiri. So sarīram puñchitvā aññām putam gaḥetvā therābhimukho agamāsi; thero ‘sacāyam rājā mayi aparajjheyya, apāyābhimukho bhaveyyā’ ti tam anukampamāno iddhiyā ākāsam abbhuggantvā gato. Tato itthiyo āhamsu: “mahārāja aññe rājāno idisam pabbajitam disvā pupphagandhādihi pūjenti, tvam¹ tambakipillika-puṭena āsādetum āraddho; aho ‘si kulavamsam nāsetum utṭhito” ti. So attano dosam ūnatvā tuṇhī hutvā uyyāna-pālam pucchi: “aññadivasam pi thero idhāgacchatī” ti². “Āma mahārājā” ti. “Tena hi, yadā āgacchatī, tadā me āroceyyāsī” ti. So ekadivasam there āgate ārocesi; rājā pi theram upasam̄kamitvā pañham pucchitvā pānehi saranām gato ahosi.

Tambakipillikapuṭena āsāditadivase pana thero ākāsenā gantvā puna pathaviyam nimujjivitvā Bhagavato Gandha-kuṭiyam ummuji. Bhagavā pi kho dakkhinena passena³ sato sampajāno sīhaseyyam kappayamāno theram disvā “kim Bhāradvāja akāle āgato ‘sī” ti āha. Thero “āma Bhagavā” ti vatvā sabbam tam pavattim ārocesi. Tam sutvā Bhagavā “kim karissati tassa vivekakathā kāmagunagiddhassā” ti vatvā dakkhinena passena³ nipanno eva therassa dhammadesanaththam idam suttam abhāsi.

Tattha satto ti laggo, guhāyan ti kāye, kāyo hi rāgādīnam vālānam vasanokāsato guhā ti vuccati; bahunābhichanno ti bahunā rāgādikilesajātena abhicchanno,—etenā ajjhattabandhanam vuttam; titthān ti rāgādivasena tiṭṭhanto; naro ti satto; mohanasmīm pagālho ti, mohanam vuccati kāmaguṇā, ettha hi devamanussā muyhanti, tesu ajjhogālho

772.

¹ S^{kgn} tam. ² B^a aññām div° . . . āgacchatī ti, om. ičha.

³ B^a dakkhinapassena.

hutvā,—etena bahiddhābandhanam vuttam. *Dūre vivekā hi tathāvidho so ti so tathārūpo naro tividhā pi kāyavivekādikā vivekā dūre anāsanno, kimkāraṇam¹: kāmā hi loke na hi suppahāyā, yasmā loke kāmā suppahāyā² na honti ti vuttam hoti.*

773. Evam paṭhamagāthāya ‘dūre vivekā tathāvidho’ ti sādhetvā puna tathāvidhānam sattānam dhammatam āvikaronto icchānidānā ti gātham āha. Tattha icchānidānā ti tanhāhetukā; *bhavasātabaddhā* ti sukhavedanādimhi bhavasāte baddhā; *te duppamuñcā* ti te bhavasātavatthubhūtā dhammā te vā tattha baddhā icchānidānā sattā duppamoçayā; *na hi aññamokkhā* ti aññe³ ca mocetum na sakkonti, kāraṇavacanam vā etam: te sattā duppamuñcā, kasmā: yasmā aññena mocetabbā⁴ na honti, yadi pana mucceyyum, sakena thāmena mucceyyun ti ayam assa attho; *pacchā pure vā pi apekkhamānā* ti anāgate atite⁵ vā kāme apekkhamānā; *ime va kāme purime va jappan* ti ime vā paccuppanne kāme purime vā duve pi atitānāgate balavatañhāya patthayamānā. Imesañ ca dvinnam padānam “te duppamuñcā na hi aññamokkhā” ti iminā va sambandho veditabbo, itarathā apekkhamānā jappam kiñ karonti kiñ vā katā ti na paññāyeyyum.
774. Evam paṭhamagāthāya ‘dūre vivekā tathāvidho’ ti sādhetvā dutiyagāthāya⁶ ca tathāvidhānam dhammatam āvikatvā idāni nesam pāpakammakaraṇam āvikaronto kāmesu giddhā ti gātham āha. Tass’ attho: *te sattā kāmesu paribhogatañhāya giddhā*, pariyesanādim anuyuttattā *pasutā*, sammoham āpannattā *pamūlhā⁷*, avaṅgamanatāya⁸ maccharitāya buddhādinam vacanam anādiyanatāya ca *avadāniyā*, kāyavisamādimhi *visame nivitthā*, antakāle maranadukkhūpanītā “kiñ su bhavissāma ito cutāse” ti *paridevayanti*. Yasmā etad eva, tasmā hi sikkhe... pe... āhu dhīrā ti. Tattha *sikkhethā* ti tisso sikkhā āpajjeyya⁹,

¹ S^{kgn} °ñā. ² S^k suppahānā. ³ B^a a ñ ñ e n a.

⁴ B^a pamoc°.

⁵ S^{kgn} om.

⁶ S^{kgn} °āyañ.

⁷ B^a samūlhā, S^{kgn} sammūlhā.

⁸ B^a avagam°, Sⁿ avham°.

⁹ B^a āvajjeyya.

idh evā ti imasmim yeva sāsane. Sesam uttānattham¹ eva.

Idāni, ye tathā na karonti, tesam vyasanappattim das- 776. sento passāmī ti gātham āha. Tattha *passāmī* ti *mamsa-cakkhuādīhi* pekkhāmi; *loke* ti apāyādimhi; *pariphanda-mānan* ti ito c' ito ca phandamānam; *pajam iman* ti imam sattakāyam²; *tanhāgatan* ti tanhāya gatam abhibhūtam, nipātitan ti adhīppāyo; *bhavesū* ti kāmabhavādisu; *hinā narā* ti hinakammantā narā; *maccumukhe lapantī* ti antakāle sampatte maranamukhe paridevanti; *avītatanhāse* ti avigatatañhā; *bhavābhavesū* ti kāmabhavādisu, a t h a v ā bhavābhavesū ti bhava-bhavesu, punappunabhavesū ti vut-tam hoti.

Idāni, yasmā avītatanhā evam phandanti ca lapanti ca, 777. tasmā tanhāvinaye samādapento mamāyite ti gātham āha. Tattha *mamāyite* ti tanhādiṭṭhimamattehi ‘maman’ ti pariggahīte vatthusmim; *passathā* ti sotare ālapanto āha; etam pī ti etam pi ādinavam. Sesam pākaṭam eva.

Evam ettha paṭhamagāthāya assādam tato parāhi catuhi ādinavañ ca dassetvā idāni saupāyam nissaraṇam nissaranānisamsañ ca dassetum, sabbāhi vā etāhi kāmānam ādinavam okāram samkilesañ ca dassetvā idāni nekkhamme ānisamsam dassetum ubhosu antesū ti gāthādvayam āha. Tattha *ubhosu antesū* ti phassaphassasamudayādisu³ dvīsu 778. paricchedesu; *vineyya chandan* ti chandarāgām vinetvā; *phassam pariññāyā* ti cakkhusamphassādim phassam, phas-sānusāren’ eva tamṣampayutte sabbe pi arūpadhamme tesam vatthudvārārammaṇavasena rūpadhamme cā ti sakalam pi nāmarūpam tīhi pariññāhi pariñānitvā; *anānugiddho* ti rūpādisu sabbadhammesu agiddho; *yad attagarahī tad akubbamāno* ti yam attanā garahati, tam akurumāno; *na lippati ditthasutesu dhīro* ti so evarūpo dhitisampanno dhīro diṭṭhesu ca sutesu ca dhammesu dvinnam lepānam ekena pi lepena na lippati ākāsam iva nirupalitto⁴ accantavodānappatto hoti. Saññam pariññā ti gāthāya pana ayam samkhēpattho: na ke- 779.

¹ B^a uttānam.

² B^a s a t t a n i k ā y a m.

³ S^{kgn} °samuday°.

⁴ S^k B^a nirūp°.

valañ ca phassam eva api ca kho pana kāmasaññādibhedam
saññam pi saññānusārena vā pubbe vuttanayen' eva nā-
marūpan tīhi pariññāhi parijānitvā imāya pañipadāya catub-
bidham pi *vitareyya ogham*, tato so tinnogho tanhādiññī-
pariggahesu tanhādiññīleappahānena¹ anupalitto khīnā-
savamuni rāgādisallānam abbūlhattā *abbūlhasallo* sative-
pullapattiyā *appamatto caram*, pubbabhāge vā² appa-
matto caranto appamādacārena abbūlhasallo hutvā, saka-
parattabhāvādibhedam³ nāsim̄sati *lokam imāy parañ ca*,
aññadatthu carimacittanirodhā nirupādāno jātavedo va pari-
nibbāti ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niññhapesi dhammanet-
tiññapanam eva karonto, ⁴na tūttarim̄ imāya⁴ desanāya
maggam vā phalam vā uppādesi khīnāsavassa desitattā ti

GUHATTHAKASUTTAVANNAÑNĀ NIÑÑHITĀ.

3.

(780). Vadanti ve⁵ duññhamanā pī ti Duññthaññakam. Kā
uppatti: Ādigāthāya tāva uppatti. Munisuttanayena* Bhag-
avato bhikkhusamghassa ca uppannam lābhassakkāram
asahamānā titthiyā Sundarim̄ paribbājikam̄ uyyojesum.
Sā kira janapadakalyāñī setavatthaparibbājikā⁶ ahosi. Sā
sunahātasucivatthā⁷ mālāgandhavilepanavibhūsitā Bhaga-
vato dhammad sutvā Sāvatthivāśinam Jetavanato nikha-
manavelāya Sāvatthito⁸ nikhamitvā Jetavanābhīmukhī
gacchatī; manussehi "kuhim gacchasi" ti ca pucchitā "sa-
maññam Gotamam sāvake c' assa ramayitum gacchāmī"
ti vatvā Jetavanadvārakoññhake vicaritvā Jetavanakoññ-
hake pihite⁹ nagaram pavisitvā pabhāte puna Jetavanam̄
gantvā Gandhakuñjisamīpe pupphāni vicinantī viya ca-

* 263²⁶–264¹⁴.

¹ B^a tanhādiññīkilesappahānena.

² B^a om.

³ B^a sakattaparattakhāv°. ⁴⁻⁴ S^k B^a na tu imāya.

⁵ S^{kgn} te (at 519²⁴ S^{gn} B^a have ce).

⁶ S^{kgn} ad. va.

⁷ So S^{kgn}; B^a sunhātā suc°.

⁸ S^{kgn} Sāvatthi(m).

⁹ B^a pidahite (519 note 6).

rati¹, buddhūpāṭṭhānam āgatehi manussehi “kimattham āgatāsī” ti pucchitā yam kiñcid eva bhañati. Evam addhamāsamatte vītikkante titthiyā tam jīvitā voropetvā parikhātaṭe² nikhañitvā pabhāte “Sundarim na passāmā” ti kolāhalam katvā rañño ca³ ārocetvā tena anuññātā Jetavanam pavisitvā vicinatā viya tam nikhātaṭṭhānā ud-dharitvā mañcakam āropetvā nagaram abhiharitvā upakosam akamsu—sabbam pāliyam* āgatanayena⁴ veditab-bam. Bhagavā tam divasam paccūsasamaye buddhacak-khunā lokam volokento va ‘titthiyā aija ayasam uppā-dessantī’ ti ñatvā ‘tesam saddahitvā mādise cittam pakopetvā mahājano apāyābhīmukho mā ahosi’ ti⁵ Gandha-kuṭidvāram pidahitvā anto⁵-Gandhakuṭiyam yeva acchi, na nagaram piñḍāya pāvisi. Bhikkhū pana dvāram pihitam⁶ disvā pubbasadisam eva pavisimsu; manussā bhikkhū disvā nānappakārehi akkosimsu. Athāyasmā Ānando Bhagavato tam pavattim ārocetvā “titthiyehi bhante mahā ayaso uppādito, na sakkā idha vasitum; vipulo Jambu-dipo, aññattha gacchāmā” ti āha. “Tatrāpi ayase ut-thite kuhim gamissasi Ānandā” ti. “Aññam nagaram Bhagavā” ti. Atha Bhagavā “āgamehi Ānanda; sattāham evāyam saddo bhavissati, sattāhaccayena, yehi ayaso kato, tesam yeva upari patissatī” ti vatvā Ānandatthe-rassa dhammadesanattham vadanti ve ti imam gātham abhāsi. Tattha vadantī ti Bhagavantam bhikkhusamghañ 780 ca upavadanti; dutthamanā pi eke atho pi ve saccamanā⁷ pi eke⁷ ti ekacce dutṭhacittā ekacce tathasaññino⁸ pi hutvā, titthiyā dutṭhacittā, ye tesam⁹ sutvā saddahimsu, te saccamanā ti adhippāyo; vādañ ca jātan ti etam¹⁰ akkosavā-

* Ud. p. 44¹⁷⁻³¹.

¹ B^a pupphāni okirantī viya v i c a r a t i.

² (Cf. Ud. 44^{10, 16}); B^a parikkhāṭate, S^{kgn} parisataṭe.

³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a °nayen' eva.

⁵⁻⁵ S^{kgn} om.

⁶ B^a pidahitam (518 note 9).

⁷⁻⁷ So S^k; S^{gn} pi ete; B^a pi ke ti (*Text* vadanti).

⁸ S^k < tathāsaññ°. ⁹ B^a ad. vacanam. ¹⁰ B^a e v a m t a m.

dam uppannam; muni no upetī ti akārakatāya ca akuppanatāya ca buddhamuni na upeti; tasmā muni n' athi khilo kuhīñcī ti tena kāraṇena ayam muni rāgādikhilehi n' athi khilo kuhīñcī ti veditabbo.

- (781). Imañ ca gātham vatvā Bhagavā Ānandattheram pucchi: “ evam khumsetvā vambhetvā vuccamānā bhikkhū Ānanda kim vadanti ” ti. “ Na kiñci Bhagavā ” ti. “ Na Ānanda ‘ aham sīlavā ’ ti sabbattha tunhī bhavitabbam, loke hi nābhāsamānam jānanti missam bālehi pañditan ”* ti vatvā “ bhikkhū Ānanda te manusse evam pañcidentū ” ti dhammadesanatthāya “ abhūtavādī nirayam upetī ”† imam gātham abhāsi. Thero tam uggahetvā¹ bhikkhū āha: “ manussā tumhehi imāya gāthāya pañcicodetabbā ” ti. Bhikkhū tathā akamsu; pañditā manussā² tunhī ahe sum. Rājā pi³ rājapurise sabbato⁴ pesetvā, yesam dhuttānam lañcam datvā titthiyā tam mārāpesum, te gahetvā niggayha tam pavattim ñatvā titthiye paribhāsi. Manussā pi titthiye disvā ledđunā hananti⁵ pamsunā okiranti: ‘ Bhagavato ayasam uppādesun ’ ti. Ānandatthero tam disvā Bhagavato ārocesi; Bhagavā therassa imam gātham 781. abhāsi: sakam hi diṭṭhim . . . pe . . . vadeyyā ti. Tass’ attho: yâ y a m diṭṭhi titthiyajanassa: ‘ Sundarim māretvā samanānam Sakyaputtiyānam avannam pakāsetvā eten’ upāyena laddham sakkāram⁶ sādiyissāmā ’ ti, so ta m diṭṭhim katham atikkameyya, atha kho so ayaso tam eva titthiyajanam paccāgato tam diṭṭhim acetum asakkontam, yo vā sassatādivādī⁷, so pi sakam diṭṭhim katham accayeyya tena diṭṭhicchandena anunīto tāya ca diṭṭhiruciyyā nivittho, api ca kho pana sayam samattāni pakubbamāno attanā va paripuṇṇāni tāni diṭṭhigatāni karonto yathā jāneyya, tath’ eva vadeyyā ti.

- (782). Atha rājā sattāhaccayena tam kuṇapam chaddāpetvā

* A. II, 51²⁹.

† Ud. p. 45¹⁰; Dhp. 306 (S.N. 661).

¹ B^a ad. te.

² B^a pañditamanō.

³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a ad. sabbato; S^{kgm} sabbattha(?).

⁵ B^a p a h a r a n t i.

⁶ B^a laddhasakkō.

⁷ B^a yo vā yassa tādi.

sāyañhasamayam vihāram gantvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā āha: “nanu bhante idise ayase uppanne mayham pi ārocetabbam siyā” ti. Evam vutte Bhagavā “na mahārāja ‘aham silavā gunasampanno’ ti paresam ārocetum ariyānam patirūpan” ti vatvā tassā atthuppattiyaṁ yo attano sīlavatānī ti avasesagāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha sīlavatānī 782. ti pātimokkhādīni¹ sīlāni āraññakādīni¹ dhutañgavatānī ca; *anānuputtho*² ti apucchito; pāvā³ ti vadati; *anariyadhammam* kusalā tam āhu yo ātumānam sayam eva pāvā³ ti yo evam attānam sayam eva vadati, tassa tam vādam “anariyadhammo eso” ti kusalā evam kathenti. Santo 783. ti rāgādikilesavūpasamena⁴ santo, tathā *abhinibbutatto*; “*iti han*” ti silesu akatthamāno ti “aham asmi sīlasampanno” ti ādinā nayena iti silesu akatthamāno, sīlanimittam attūpanāyikam vācam abhāsamāno ti vuttam hoti; *tam ariyadhammam* kusalā vadantī ti tassa tam akatthanam “ariyadhammo eso” ti buddhādayo kandhādikusalā⁵ vadanti; *yass’ ussadā n’ atthi kuhiñci loke* ti yassa khīnāsavassa rāgādayo satta ussadā* kuhiñci loke n’ atthi, tassa tam akatthanam “ariyadhammo eso” ti evam kusalā⁶ vadantī ti sambandho.

Evam khīnāsavapaṭipattim dassetvā idāni diṭṭhigatikā- 784. nam titthiyānam paṭipattim rañño dassento āha: pakappitā samkhatā ti. Tattha pakappitā ti parikappitā; samkhatā ti paccayābhisañkhatā; *yassā* ti yassa kassaci diṭṭhigatikassa; *dhammā* ti diṭṭhiyo; *purakkhatā* ti purato katā; *santī* ti vijjanti⁷; *avivadatā* ti avodatā; *yad attani passati ānisamsaṁ tam nissito kupper-paticca-santin* ti⁸ yass’ ete diṭṭhidhammā purakkhatā avodatā santi, so evam-vidho, y a s m ā attani tassā diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhadhammikañ

* Cf. 425²⁹.

¹⁻¹ B^a susānikañgaāraññakādīni.

² S^{kn} .ananuputtho; B^a anānusittho.

³ B^a pāthā.

⁴ B^a °samanena.

⁵ B^a k h a n d h ā d i s u kusalā.

⁶ S^k ad. va.

⁷ B^a samvijjanti.

⁸ B^a kuppam patīcca santī ti.

- ca sakkārādīm samparāyikañ ca gativisesādīm ānisamsam
passati, t a s m ā tañ ca ānisamsam tañ ca kuppataÿya ca
pañcicasamuppannatāya ca sammutisantatāya ca¹ kupp-
pañcca-santisamkhātam dīṭhin nissito va hoti, so tan-
nissittattā attānam vā ukkamseyya pare vā vambheyya
 785. abhūtehi pi gunadosehi. Evan nissitena ca dīṭhinivesā
... pe ... ādiyati ca dhamman ti. Tattha dīṭhinivesā
ti idamsaccābhinivesasamkhātāni dīṭhinivesanāni; na hi
svātivattā ti sukhena ativattitabbā na honti; dhammesu
niccheyya samuggahītan ti, dvāsaṭṭhidīṭthidhammesu tam
tam samuggahītam abhinivittham dhammam nicchinitvā
pavattattā dīṭhinivesā na hi svātivattā ti vuttam hoti;
taśmā naro tesu nivesanesu nirassati ādiyatī ca dhamman
ti yasmā na hi svātivattā, taśmā naro tesu yeva dīṭhi-
nivesanesu ajasilagosilakukkurasilapañcatapamaruppapāta-
ukkuṭikappadhānakāntakāpassayādibhedam² satthāra[m]-
dhammakkhānaganādibhedam vā tam tam dhammam nir-
assati ca ādiyati ca jahāti ca gañhati³ ca, vanamakkaṭo
viya tam tam sākhan ti vuttam hoti; evam nirassanto ca⁴
ādiyanto ca anavaṭṭhitacittattā asantehi pi gunadosehi at-
 786. tano vā parassa vā yasāyasam uppādeyya. Yo panāyam
sabbadīṭhigatādidosadhunānāya paññāya samannāgatattā
dhono, tassa dhonassa hi ... pe ... anūpayo so. Kim
vuttam hoti: dhonadhammasamannāgamā⁵ dhonassa dhu-
tasabbapāpassa arahato katthaci loke tesu tesu bhavesu
pakappitā dīṭhi n' atthi; so tassā dīṭhiyā abhāvena te⁶,
yāya ca attanā katham pāpakammam pañchādentā titthiyā
māyāya mānena vā etam agatim gacchanti, tam pi māyañ
ca mānañ ca pahāya dhono rāgādinam dosānam kena gac-
cheyya dīṭhadhamme samparāye vā nirayādisu gativise-
sesu kena samkham gaccheyya, anūpayo so so hi tanhā-
 787. dīṭhiupayānam⁷ dvinnam abhāvena anūpayo ti. Yo pana

¹ B^a om. ca; S^k has sammutiyasantatāya ca.

² S^{kgm} °pañcatāpamaruppapāta°; B^a °pañcatapaarappa-
pāta°. ³ B^a gañhati. ⁴ S^{kgm} om.

⁵ So B^a; S^{kgm} dhonadhammena samannāgamā.

⁶ S^{kgm} abhāve, om. te.

⁷ S^k < °upāyānam.

tesam dvinnam bhāvena upayo hoti, so upayo hi . . . pe . . . diṭṭhi-m-idh' eva sabbā ti. Tattha *upayo* ti tanhā-diṭṭhinissito; *dhammesu upeti vādan* ti “ratto” ti vā “duṭṭho” ti vā evam tesu tesu dhammesu upeti vādām; *anūpayam kena katham vadeyyā* ti tanhādiṭṭhippahānena anūpayam khīṇasavam kena rāgena vā dosena vā katham “ratto” ti vā “duṭṭho” ti vā vadeyya, evam anupavajjo ca¹ so kim titthiyā viya katapaṭicchādako bhavissatī ti adhippāyo; *attam nirattam na hi tassa atthī* ti tassa hi atta-diṭṭhi vā ucchedadiṭṭhi vā n' atthi, gahaṇamuñcanam vā pi attanirattasaññitam n' atthi; ‘kimkāraṇam n' atthī’ ti ce: *adhosī so ditthi-m-idh' eva sabbā²* yasmā so idh' eva attabhāvē nānāvātēna sabbam diṭṭhigatam adhosī pajahi vinodesī ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi; tam sutvā rājā attamano Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pakkāmī ti

DUTTHATTHAKASUTTAVANĀNĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

4.

Passāmi suddhan ti Suddhatthakam. Kā uppatti: (788). *Atite kira Kassapassa bhagavato kāle Bārāṇasivāsi aññataro kuṭumbiko pañcahi sakaṭasatehi paccantajanapadam agamāsi bhaṇḍagahaṇattham. Tattha vanacarakena saddhim mettim katvā tassa paññākaram datvā pucchi: “kacci te samma candanasāram diṭṭhapubban” ti, “āma sāmī” ti ca vutte ten’ eva saddhim candanavanam pavisitvā sabbasakaṭāni candanasārassa bharitvā³ tam pi vanacarakam “yadā samma Bārāṇasim āgacchasi, tada candasāram gahetvā āgaccheyyāsi” ti vatvā Bārāṇasim yeva agamāsi. Atha aparena samayena so pi vanacarako candasāram gahetvā tassa gharam agamāsi. So tam disvā sabbam paṭisanthāram katvā sāyanhasamaye candasāram pimsāpetvā samuggam pūretvā “gaccha samma, nahāyitvā āgacchā” ti⁴ attano purisena saddhim nahā-

* Dhp. A. IV, 187–192 (*ad* Dhp. 413).

¹ B^a anupavādo va.

² B^a sabba ti.

³ B^a pūretvā.

⁴ B^a āgacchāhī ti.

natittham pesesi. Tena ca samayena Bārāṇasiyam ussavo hoti. Atha Bārāṇasivāśino pāto va dānam datvā sāyam suddhavatthanivatthā mālāgandhādīni gahetvā Kassapassa bhagavato mahācetiyam vanditum gacchanti. So vanacarako te disvā “mahājano kuhim gacchatī” ti pucchi, “vihāram cetiyavandanaththāyā” ti ca sutvā sayam pi agamāsi. Tattha¹ manusse haritālamano silādīhi² nānappakārena cetiye pūjam karonte disvā kiñci citram³ kātum ajānanto tam candanam gahetvā mahācetiye suvannīṭṭhikānam upari kamsapātimattam maṇḍalam akāsi. Atha tattha suriyogamanavelāyam⁴ suriyarasmiyo utṭhahimsu. So tam disvā pasidi patthanañ ca akāsi: “yattha yattha nibbattāmi, īdisā me ramsī⁵ ure utṭhahantū” ti. So kālam katvā Tāvatimsesu nibbatti; tassa ure ramsiyo utṭhahimsu, canda-maṇḍalam viy’ assa ure maṇḍalam virocati, Candābho devaputto⁶ tv eva ca nam sañjānimsu⁶. So tāya⁷ sampatiyā chasu devalokesu anulomapaṭilomato ekam buddhan-taram khepetvā amhākam Bhagavati uppanne Sāvatthi-yam brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti, tath’ ev’ assa ure candamaṇḍalasadisam ramsimandalam ahosi, nāmakarana-divase c’ assa maṅgalam katvā brāhmaṇā tam maṇḍalam disvā ‘dhaññapuññalakkhaṇo ayam kumāro’ ti vimhitā Candābho tv eva nāmam akamsu. Tam vayappattam brāhmaṇā gahetvā alamkaritvā paṭṭakañcukam pārupā-petvā rathe āropetvā ‘Mahābrahmāyan’ ti⁸ pūjetvā “yo Candābhām passati, so⁹ yasadhanādīni¹⁰ labhati sampa-rāyañ ca saggam gacchatī” ti ugghosentā gāmanigama-rajadhānisu āhindanti. Gatagataṭṭhāne manussā ‘esa kira

¹ S^{kgn} Tassa (350 note 8).

² B^a °manosilāhi.

³ B^a kiñci vicitrām.

⁴ (?); B^a suriyoggamana°, S^{kgn} suriyuggamana°.

⁵ S^{kgn} ramsi, B^a rasmiyo (44 note 7).

⁶⁻⁶ So B^a; Sk veva ta nam jān°, Sn c’ eva ca ranam jān°, Sg c’ eva ca (deleted) sañjān° (o: ce eva ca nam sañjān°). ⁷ B^a So etāya (cf. 525 note 1).

⁸ B^a °brahmā ayan ti.

⁹ S^{kgn} om.

¹⁰ Sk °dhanaādīni, Sg °dhanam ādīni.

bho Candābho nāma, yo tam¹ passati, so yasadhanasag-gādīni labhati² ti³ uparūpari āgacchanti, sakalaJambudipo cali⁴; brāhmaṇā tucchahatthakānam āgatānam na dassenti, satam vā sahassam vā gahetvā āgatānam eva dassenti. Evam Candābhām gahetvā anuvicarantā brāhmaṇā kamena Sāvatthim anuppattā; tena ca samayena satthā pavattitavaradhammadacakko⁴ anupubbena Sāvatthim āgantvā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane bahujanahitāya dhammam desento. Atha Candābho Sāvatthim patvā samuddapak-khannakunnadī viya apākaṭo ahosi, “Candābho” ti bhananto pi n’ atthi. So sāyanhasamaye mahājanakāyam mālāgandhādīnī ādāya Jetavanābhīmukham gacchantam disvā “kuhim gacchathā” ti pucchi, “buddho loke uppanno, so bahujanahitāya dhammam deseti, tam sotum Jetavanam gacchāmā” ti⁵ ca tesam⁵ vacanam sutvā so pi brāhmaṇa-gaṇaparivuto tatth’ eva⁶ agamāsi; Bhagavā ca⁷ tasmim samaye dhammasabhāyam varabuddhāsane nisinno va hoti. Candābho Bhagavantam upasamkamma madhurapatisan-thāram katvā ekamantam nisidi; tāvad eva c’ assa so⁷ āloko antarahito, buddhālokassa hi samipe asītihatthabbhantare añño āloko nābhībhōti. So ‘āloko me naṭho’ ti nisiditvā va uṭṭhāsi uṭṭhahitvā ca gantum āraddho. Atha nam aññataro puriso āha: “kim Candābha sama-nassa Gotamassa⁷ bhīto gacchasi” ti. “Nāham bhīto gacchāmi, api ca me imassa tejena āloko na sampajjati” ti⁸ punad eva Bhagavato purato nisiditvā pādatalā paṭṭhāya yāva kesantā⁹ rūparamsilakkhanādisampattim disvā ‘mahesakkho samano Gotamo, mama ure appamattako āloko uṭṭhito, tāvatakena pi mam gahetvā brāhmaṇā sakala-Jambudipam vicaranti, evam varalakkhanasampattisaman-nīgatassa¹⁰ samañnassa Gotamassa n’ eva māno na dappo: addhā ayam anomagunasamannāgato bhavissati satthā devamanussānan’ ti ativiya pasannacitto Bhagavantam

¹ B^a yo etam.² B^a labhissatī ti.³ So B^a (cf. 80¹⁹); Sⁿ cami; S^{kgn} ca. ⁴ S^{kgn} om. -vara-.⁵ 5 B^a etesam.⁶ B^a om. tatth’ eva.⁷ B^a om.⁸ I^a na āpajjati ti. ⁹ S^{gn} kesaggā. ¹⁰ S^{kgn} om. -lakkhana-.

vanditvā¹ pabbajjam yāci. Bhagavā aññataram theram āñāpesi: “ pabbājehi nan ” ti. So tam pabbājetvā tacapañcakakammattānam² ācikkhi. So vipassanam ārabhitvā naciren’ eva arahattam patto Candābho therō ti vissuto ahosi. Tam ārabbha bhikkhū katham samuṭṭhāpesum: “ kin nu kho āvuso, ye Candābhām addasamsu, te yasam vā dhanam vā labhimsu saggam vā gacchimsu visuddhim³ vā pāpuṇimsu tena cakkhudvārikarūpadassanenā ” ti. Bhagavā tassā⁴ atṭhuppattiyam idam suttam abhāsi.

788. Tattha pathamagāthāya tāv’ attho: na bhikkhave eva rūpena dassanena suddhi hoti, api ca kho kilesamalinattā asuddham kilesarogānam avigamā sarogam eva Candābhām brāhmaṇam aññam vā evarūpam disvā ditthigatiko bālo abhijānāti: ‘ passāmi suddham paramam arogam, tena ca ditthisamkhātena⁵ dassanena samsuddhi narassa hotī ’ ti; so evam abhijānanto tam dassanam ‘ paraman ’ ti ñatvā tasmin dassane suddhānupassī tam dassanam ‘ magga-ñānan ’ ti paceti. Tam pana maggañānam na hoti, tenāha⁶: ditthena ce suddhi ti dutiyagāthā. Tass’ attho: tena rūpadassanasamkhātena ditthena yadi kilesasuddhi narassa hoti, tena vā ñānenā so yadi jātiādideukkham⁷ pajahāti⁸, evam sante ariyamaggato aññena asuddhimaggen’ eva so sujjhati rāgādīhi upadhihi⁹ saupadhiko eva samāno sujjhati ti āpannam hoti; na ca evamvidho sujjhati; tasmā ditthi hi nam pāva tathā vadānam sā nam ditthi yeva “ micchāditthiko ayan ” ti katheti ditthianurūpam “ sassato loko ” ti ādinā nayena¹⁰ tathā tathā vadanti¹¹. Na brāhmaṇo ti tatiyagāthā. Tass’ attho: yo pana bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo hoti, so maggēna adhigatāsavakkhayo khīñāsavabrāhmaṇo ariyamaggañānato a ñ ñ e n a *abhimāngalasam-

* (Pj. I, 118⁹ sqq.)

¹ B^a abhivādetvā. ² S^{kgm} °pañcakam kamm° (535, note 5).

³ B^a om. vi.-

⁴ So S^{kgm} (529¹⁷); B^a tassa.

⁵ So S^{kgm} B^a (o: diṭṭha-saṃkhām ?). ⁶ S^{kgm} tena hi.

⁷ S^{kgm} jātiādisu dukkham.

⁸ S^{kgm} pajahati.

⁹ B^a rāgādirupadhihi.

¹⁰ S^{kgm} pana.

¹¹ So S^{kgm} B^a (o: vadantam ?).

matarūpasam̄khāte *dittthe* tathāvidhasaddasam̄khāte *sute* avitikkamasam̄khāte *sile* hatthivatādibhede *vate* *paṭhaviā-dibhede *mutte* ca uppanna nena micchāñāne na *suddhim* na āha. Sesam assa brāhmaṇassa vannabhaṇ-natthāya¹ vuttam: so hi tedhātukapuññe sabbasmiñ *ca pāpe anūpalitto* tassa pahīnattā, attadiṭṭhiyā yassa kassaci vā gahanassa pahīnattā *attañjaho*, puññābhisaṁkhārādinam akaranato na *idha*² *pakubbamāno* ti vuccati, tasmā nam evam pasamsanto āha; sabbass' eva c' assa purimapadena³ sambandho veditabbo.

“Puññe ca pāpe ca anūpalitto *attañjaho* na idha *pakubbamāno* na brāhmaṇo aññato *suddhim* āha” ti⁴ vatvā idāni, ye diṭṭhigatikā aññato *suddhim* bruvanti, tesam tassā diṭṭhiyā anibbāhakabhāvam⁵ dassento purimam pahāyā ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: *te* hi aññato-suddhivādā samānā pi, yassā diṭṭhiyā appahīnattā gahanamuñcanam hoti, tāya *purima(m)* satthārādim *pahāya aparan nissitā ejāsam̄khātaya*⁶ tanhāya *anugatā abhibhūtā rāgādi-bhedam* na taranti *sangam*, tañ ca atarantā tam⁷ tam dhammam ugganhanti ca *nirassajanti*⁸ ca makkaṭo *va sākhan* ti.

Pañcamagāthāya sambandho: yo ca so “diṭṭhi hi nam 792. pāva tathā vadānan” ti vutto, so sayam samādāyā ti. Tattha *sayan* ti sāmam; *samādāyā* ti gahetvā; *vatānī* ti hatthivatādīni; *uccāvacan* ti aparāparam hīnapañitam vā satthārato-satthārādim; *saññasatto* ti kāmasaññādisu laggo; *vidvā ca vedehi samecca dhammam* ti paramatthavidvā ca arahā catuhi maggañānavedehi catusaccadhammam abhisamecā ti. Sesam pākaṭam eva. *Sa sabbadhammesu visenibhuto* 793.

* (M. I, 1¹²).

¹ B^a ° bhaṇna nattham (530²⁴, 534¹⁹).

² So S^{kgn}; B^a om. na. ³ B^a ° pāde na.

⁴ B^a ad. evam na brāhmaṇo aññato *suddhim* āha ti.

⁵ S^{kgn} a nibbāna vāhaka bhāvam.

⁶ S^{kgn} ejāsam̄khāya.

⁷ S^{kgn} om.

⁸ B^a nissajjanti.

yam kiñci dittham va¹ sutam mutam vā ti so bhūripañño khīnāsavo, Yam kiñci dittham vā sutam vā mutam vā, tesu sabbadhammesu Māra-s e n a m v i-nāsetvā thitabhāvena visenibhūto; tam evadassin² ti tam evam visuddhadassim³; vivatam carantan ti tañhācchadanādivigamena vivatam hutvā carantam; kenidha lokasmīm vikappayeyyā ti kena idha loke tañhākappena vā ditthikappena vā koci vikappayya, tesam vā pahinattā rāgādinā pubbe vuttenā ti.*

794. Na kappayanti ti gāthāya sambandho attho ca: kiñ ca bhiyyo te hi tādisā santo dvinnam kappānam purekkhārānañ ca kenaci na kappayanti na purekkharonti, paramathaaccantasuddhim yeva⁴ “akiriyasassatadiṭṭhi⁵ accanta-suddhī” ti⁶ na te vadanti; ādānagantham gathitam visajjā ti catubbidham pi rūpādinam ādāyakattā ādānagantham† attano cittasantāne gathitam baddham ariyamaggasatthena visajja chinditvā. Sesam pākaṭam eva.

795. Sīmātigo ti gāthā⁶ ekapuggalādhiṭṭhānāya desanāya vuttā; pubbasadiso eva pan' assā sambandho, so evam atthavaññanāya saddhim veditabbo: kiñ ca bhiyyo so idiso bhūripañño catunnam kilesasīmānam‡ atītattā sīmātigo bāhitapāpattā ca brāhmaṇo, itthambhūtassa ca *tassa n' atthi* paracittapubbenivāsaññehi ñatvā vā mamsacakkhudibbacakkhūhi *disvā vā* kiñci samuggahitam, abhinivitthan ti vuttam hoti; so ca kāmarāgābhāvato na rāgarāgi, rūpārūparāgābhāvato na virāgaratto, yato evamvidhassa ‘idam paran’ ti kiñci idha uggahitam n' atthi ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi.

SUDDHATTHAKASUTTAVANNAÑA NITTHITĀ.

* Cf. Spk. ad S. I, 141²⁹. † 348¹⁷, etc. ‡ 412¹³.

¹ B^a ca (cf. Khp. VIII, 7^a).

² Sⁿ °dassinan, S^{kg} °dassitan.

³ B^a om. vi-.

⁴ B^a ad. a v i g a t a t t ā na accantasuddhin ti.

⁵⁻⁶ S^{kgm} accantasuddhin ti (540³²); B^a om.

⁶ B^a ad. Bhagavato.

5.

Paraman ti diṭṭhisū ti Paramatthakam. Kā uppatti: (796)
 * Bhagavati kira Sāvatthiyam viharante nānātitthiyā sannipatitvā attano (attano) diṭṭhim dīpentā “idam paramam idam paraman” ti kalaham katvā rañño ārocesum. Rājā “sambahule jaccandhe sannipātāpetvā imesam hatthim dassethā” ti ānāpesi. Rājapurisā andhe sannipātāpetvā hatthim purato sayāpetvā “passathā” ti āhamsu. Te hatthissa ekamekaṅgam parāmasimsu. Tato raññā “kīdiso kīdiso bhaṇe hatthī” ti puṭṭho¹, yo sōḍam parāmasi; so “seyyathā pi mahārāja naṅgalisā” ti² bhaṇi, ye dantādīni parāmasimsu, te itaram “mā bho rañño purato musā bhaṇī” ti paribhāsitvā “seyyathā pi mahārāja bhitti-khilo” ti ādīni āhamsu. Rājā³ tam sabbam³ sutvā “īdiso tumhākam samayo” ti titthiye uyyojesi. Aññataro piṇḍacāriko tam pavattim ñatvā Bhagavato ārocesi. Bhagavā tassā atṭhupattiyam bhikkhū āmantetvā “yathā bhikkhave jaccandhā hatthim ajānanta tam tam aṅgam parāmasitvā vivadimsu, evam titthiyā vimokkhantikam dhammam ajānanta tam⁴ tam diṭṭhim parāmasitvā vivadanti” ti vatvā dhammadesanaththam idam suttam abhāsi.

Tattha paraman ti diṭṭhisu paribbasāno ti ‘idam paraman’ ti gahetvā sakāya sakāya diṭṭhiyā vasamāno; yad uttarim̄kurute ti yam attano satthārādim seṭṭham karoti; ‘hīnā’ ti aññe tato sabba-m-āhā ti tam attano satthārādim ṭhapetvā tato⁵ aññe sabbe “hīnā ime” ti āha; tasmā vivādāni avitivatto ti tena kāraṇena so diṭṭhikalahe⁶ avitivatto va hoti. Dutiyagāthāya attho⁷: evam avitivatto ca⁸ yam 796. †ditthe sute sīlabbate mute ti etesu vatthusu uppamadiṭṭhisamkhāte attani pubbe‡ vuttappakāram ānisamsam⁹ pasati, tad eva so tattha sakāya diṭṭhiyā ānisamsam ‘idam 797.

* Cf. Ud. p. 66⁷⁰.

† Cf. 527¹.

‡ (522¹).

¹ So Skgn Ba.

² Ba naṅgalasīsā ti.

³⁻³ Ba s a b b e s a m; Sk sabbam, Sn tabbam.

⁴ Skgn om. ⁵ Skgn Ba ad. t a t o. ⁶ Skgn Ba °kalaho.

⁷ Skgn ad. ca.

⁸ Ba om.

- setṭhan' ti abhinivisitvā *aññam sabbam* parasatthārādikam
 798. *nīnato passati*. Tatiyagāthāya attho: evam passato c'
 assa, *yam* attano satthārādim *nissito aññam* parasatthā-
 rādim *hīnam passati, tam* passanam¹ *gantham* eva *kusalā*
vadanti, bandhanan ti vuttam hoti; yasmā etad eva², *tasmā*
 799. *hi dittham va³ sutam mutam vā sīlabbatam bhikkhu na nissa-*
yeyya, nābhiniviseyyā⁴ ti vuttam hoti. Catutthagāthāy'
 attho: na kevalam diṭṭhasutādim na nissayeyya, api ca
 kho pana asañjātam⁵ uparūpari *ditthim pi lokasmim na*
kappayeyya—na janeyyā ti vuttam hoti—, kīdisam: *ñā-*
nena vā sīlavatena vā pi, samāpattiñāñādinā ñānenā vā
sīlavatena vā yā kappiyati, etādisin⁶ na kappeyya; na
 kevalañ ca *diṭṭhim* na kappeyya, api ca kho pana mā-
 nenāpi jātiādīhi vatthūhi 'samo' ti *attānam anūpaneyya*
 800. 'hīno' na maññetha 'visesi' vā *pi⁷* ti. Pañcamagāthāy'
 attho: evam hi diṭṭhim akappento amaññamāno ca *attam*
 vā *pahāya arupādiyāno*, idha vā, *yam* pubbe gahitam,
 tam pahāya aparam agaṇhanto tasmim *pi* vuttappakāre
ñāne duvidham nissayan no karoti, akaronto ca *sa ve viyat-*
tesu⁸ nānādiṭṭhivasena bhinnesu sattesu⁹ *na vaggasārī chandā-*
divasena agacchanadhammo hutvā dvāsaṭṭhiyā¹⁰ diṭṭhisu
kañci pi ditthin na pacceti, na paccāgacchatī ti vuttam hoti.

- Idāni, yo¹¹ so imāya gāthāya vutto khīnāsavo, tassa van-
 nabhananattham yassūbhayante ti ādikā tisso gāthāyo
 801. āha. Tattha *ubhayante* ti pubbe* vuttaphassādibhede¹²;
panidhī ti *tañhā*; *bhavābhavāyā* ti punappunabhavāya;
idha vā huram vā ti sakattabhāvādibhede idha vā paratta-
 802. bhāvādibhede parattha vā. *Ditthe vā* ti *diṭṭhasuddhiyā*
 vā, esa nayo *sutādisu*; *saññā* ti saññāsamuṭṭhpitā diṭṭhi.

* (517²⁴).

¹ B^a passatam.

² S^{kgm} yasmā tad eva.

³ B^a om.

⁴ S^{kgm} B^a °niveseyyā (531, note 7).

⁵ B^a api ca kho aññātam.

⁶ So B^a; S^{kgm} etādi.

⁷ B^a visesi cāpī; S^{gn} visesavā pī.

⁸ B^a diyatthesu, S^{kgm} viyuttesu.

⁹ S^{kgm} santesu.

¹⁰ B^a dvāsaṭṭhisu.

¹¹ S^{kgm} om.

¹² B^a vutte ca phass°.

Dhammā pi tesan na paṭicchitāse¹ ti dvāsaṭṭhiditthigata- 803.
dhammā pi tesam ‘idam eva saccam, mogham aññan’ ti
evam na paṭicchitā²; pāraṅgato³ na paceti tādī ti nibbā-
*napāraṇi gato tena tena maggena pahīne⁴ kilese puna nāgac-
chatī pañcahi ca ākārehi tādī⁵ hotī ti. Sesam pākaṭam
evā ti*

PARAMATTHAKASUTTAVANNAÑNANAÑ NITTHITĀ.

6.

Appam vata jīvitān ti Jarāsuttam. Kā uppatti: *Ekam (804). samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vassam vasitvā, yāni tāni buddhānam sarirārogyasampādanam anuppannisik-khāpadapaññāpanam veneyyadamanam tathārūpāya at-thuppatti�ā jātakādikathanan ti adini janapadacārikāni-mittāni, tāni samavekkhitvā janapadacārikam pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikam caramāno sāyam Sāketam anuppatto Añjanavanam pāvisi. Sāketavāsino sutvā ‘akālo dāni⁶ Bhagavantam dassanāyā’ ti vibhātāya rattiyā mālāgan-dhādīni gahetvā Bhagavato santikam gantvā pūjanavan-danasammodanādīni katvā parivāretvā atthamsu, yāva Bhagavato gāmam pavisanavelā⁷. Atha Bhagavā bhikkhusamghaparivuto Sāketam⁸ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tam aññataro Sāketako brāhmaṇamahāsalo nagarā nikkhamento nagaradvāre addasa, disvā⁹ puttasingham uppādetvā “ciram diṭṭho¹⁰ siutta mayā” ti parideva[ya]māno¹¹ abhimukho agamāsi. Bhagavā bhikkhū saññāpesi: “ayam¹² bhikkhave brāhmaṇo, yam icchatī, tam karotu, na vāretab-bo” ti. Brāhmaṇo pi vacchagiddhinī va gāvī āgantvā

* Dhp. A. III, 317–320 (*ad* Dhp. 225), etc.

¹ So B^a; S^{kn} panicch°, S^g p a t i c c h °.

² B^a paṭinicchitā; S^{kn} panicch°, S^g paticch°.

³ S^k > pārag°; S^{gn} pārag°.

⁴ S^{kn} om. pa-.

⁵ B^a tādiso.

⁶ B^a akālo pan’ idāni.

⁷ S^{kn} °vesanavelā; B^a gāmappavesanavelāya.

⁸ S^{kn} om.

⁹ B^a d i s v ā n a .

¹⁰ S^{kn} ciradiṭṭho here and 532².

¹¹ Cf. 97, note 4.

¹² B^a ad. hi.

Bhagavato kāyam purato ca pacchato ca dakkhinato ca vāmato cā ti samantā ālingi “ciram ditṭho ‘siutta, ciram vinā ahosī” ti bhananto.—Yadi pana so tathā kātum na labheyya, hadayam phāletvā mareyya.—So Bhagavantam avoca¹: “Bhagavā tumhehi saddhim āgatānam bhikkhūnam aham eva dātum samattho, mam’ eva anuggaham karothā” ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībhāvena. Brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pattam gahetvā purato gacchanto brāhmaṇiyā pesesi: “putto² āgato, āsanam paññāpetabban” ti. Sā tathā katvā āgamanam passanti thitā Bhagavantam antaravīthiyam yeva disvā puttasingham uppādetvā “ciram ditṭho ‘siutta mayā” ti pādesu gahetvā roditvā gharām atinetvā³ sakkaccam bhojesi; bhuttāvino brāhmaṇo pattam apanāmesi. Bhagavā tesam sappāyam viditvā dhammam desesi, desanāpariyosāne ubho pi sotāpannā ahesum. Atha Bhagavantam yācimsu: “yāva bhante Bhagavā imam nāgaram upanissāya viharati, amhākam ghare yeva⁴ bhikkhā gahetabbā” ti. Bhagavā “na buddhā evam ekam niccaṭṭhānam⁵ yeva gacchantī” ti paṭikkhipi. Te⁶ āhamsu⁶: “tena hi bhante bhikkhusamghena saddhim piṇḍaya caritvā pi tumhe idh’ eva bhattakiccam katvā dhammam desetvā vihāram gacchathā” ti. Bhagavā tesam anuggahatthāya⁷ tathā akāsi. Manussā brāhmaṇañ ca brāhmaṇiñ ca “Buddhāpitā, Buddhamātā” tv eva⁸ voharimṣu, tam pi kulam “Buddhakulan” ti nāmam labhi. Ānandathero Bhagavantam pucchi: “aham Bhagavato mātāpitaro jānāmi, ime pana kasmā vadanti: aham Buddhamātā, aham⁶ Buddhāpitā” ti. Bhagavā āha: “nirantaram me Ānanda brāhmaṇi ca brāhmaṇo ca pañca jātisatāni mātāpitaro ahesum, pañca jātisatāni mātāpitunnam jetṭhakā, pañca jātisatāni kaniṭṭhakā, te⁹ pubbasinehen’ eva kathentī” ti, imañ ca gātham abhāsi:

¹ So B^a; S^{kgm} om.

² B^a ad. me.

³ B^a om. ati-

⁴ B^a amhākañ ūeva ghare.

⁵ B^a n i b a d d h a t t h ā n a m (Dhp. A. III, 318⁷).

⁶ B^a om.

⁷ B^a anuggahaṇatthāya.

⁸ S^{kgm} t’ eva here and 534²⁹. ⁹ S^{kgm} t e s u.

“ pubbe va sannivāsenā paccuppannahitena vā
evan tam jāyate pemam uppalam va yathōdake ” ti.
Tato Bhagavā Sākete yathābhīrantam viharitvā puna
cārikam caramāno Sāvatthim eva agamāsi. So pi brāhmaṇo
ca brāhmaṇī ca bhikkhū upasam̄kamitvā patirūpam
dhammadesanam sutvā sesamagge pāpuṇitvā anupādiseśāya
nibbānadhadhātuya parinibbāyimsu. Nagare brāhmaṇā san-
nipatimsu: ‘ amhākam nātakē sakkarissāmā ’ ti; sotāpan-
nasakadāgāmianāgāmino upāsakā pi sannipatimsu: ‘ amhā-
kam sahadhammike sakkarissāmā ’ ti. Te sabbe pi¹ kam-
balakūṭāgāram āropetvā mālāgandhādihi pūjentā nagarā
nikkhāmesum.

Bhagavā pi tam divasam paccūsasamaye buddhacakkhunā
lokam volokento tesam parinibbānam nātvā² ‘ tattha mayi³
gate dhammadesanam sutvā bahujanassa dhammābhisa-
mayo ca bhavissati ’ ti nātvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvat-
thito āgantvā ālāhanam eva pāvisi. Manussā disvā ‘ mātā-
pitunnam sarīrakiccam kātukāmo Bhagavā āgato ’ ti van-
ditvā atthamsu. Nāgarā pi³ kūṭāgāram pūjentā ālāhanam
ānetvā Bhagavantam pucchimsu: “ gahaṭṭhaariyasāvakā
katham pūjetabbā ” ti. Bhagavā ‘ yathā asekha pūjiyanti,
tathā pūjetabbā ime ’ ti adhippāyena tesam asekhamuni-
bhāvam dīpento imam gātham āha:

“ ahimsakā ye munayo niccam kāyena samvutā,
te yanti accutam ṭhānam, yattha gantvā na socare ”* ti,
tañ ca parisam oloketvā tamkhanānurūpam dhammam
desento idam suttam abhāsi.

Tattha appam vata jīvitam idan ti idam vata manussānam 804.
jīvitam appam parittam ṭhitiparittatāya sarasaparittatā-
yā⁴ ti Sallasutte† pi vuttanayam etam; oram vassasatā pi
miyyatī ti vassasatā oram kalalādikāle pi miyyati; aticcā
ti vassasatam atikkamitvā; jarasā pi miyyatī ti jarāya pi
miyyati. Mamāyite ti mamāyitavatthukāraṇā ; vinābhāva- 805.

* Dhp. 225.

† (458²⁸).

¹ So S^{kgm} B^a; see Dhp. A. III, 319¹⁹.

² So B^a; S^{kgm} om.

³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a om. sa-

806. *santam¹ ev' idan ti santavinābhāvam² vijjamānavinābhāvam* eva idan, na sakkā vinābhāvena na³ bhavitun ti vuttam hoti. *Māmako* ti mama upāsako bhikkhu vā ti samkham⁴
 807. gato, buddhādīni vā vatthūni mamāyamāno. *Sāngatan* ti samāgatam diṭṭhapubbam⁴ vā; *piyāyitan* ti piyam katam.
 808. *Nāmam evāvasissati akkheyyan* ti sabbam rūpādi dhamma-jātam pahiyati, nāmamattam eva tu avasissati "Buddha-rakkhito, Dhammarakkhito" ti evam akkhātum kathetum.
 809. *Munayo* ti khīnāsavamunayo; *khemadassino* ti nibbāna-dassino.
 810. Sattamagāthā evam marañabbhāhate loke* anurūpapaṭipattidassanattham vuttā. Tattha *patilīnacarassā* ti tato tato patilīnam cittam katvā carantassa; *bhikkhuno* ti kalyāṇaputhujjanassa⁵ sekhassa vā; *sāmaggiyam āhu tassa tam yo attānam bhavane na dassaye* ti tass' etam patirūpam āhu, yo evam patipanno nirayādibhede bhavane attānam na dasseyya, evam hi so imamhā marañā mucceyyā ti adhippāyo.

Idāni "yo attānam bhavane na dassaye" ti evam khīnā-savo vibhāvito⁶; tassa vannabhaṇanattham ito parā tisso
 811. gāthāyo āha. Tattha *sabbatthā* ti dvādasasu āyatanesu.
 812. *Yadidam ditthasutam mutesu vā⁷* ti ettha pana 'yad idam diṭṭhasutam, ettha vā mutesu vā dhammesu evam muni na
 813. *upalippatī*' ti evam sambandho veditabbo. *Dhono na hi tena maññati yadidam ditthasutam mutesu vā⁷* ti tatrāpi⁸ 'yad idam diṭṭhasutam, tena vatthunā na maññati, mutesu vā dhammesu na⁹ maññati' ti evam evam sambandho veditabbo; *na hi so rajjati no virajjati* ti bālaputhujjanā viya na rajjati, kalyāṇaputhujjanā-sekhā viya na virajjati, rāgassa pana khīnattā viratto tv eva samkham gacchati. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam evā ti. Desanāpariyosāne caturāsiti(yā) pāṇasahassānam dhammābhisa-mayo ahosi.

JARĀSUTTAVANNANĀ NITTHITĀ.

* [S.N. 581^{ab}].

¹ B^a °santim.

² B^a santiv°.

³ S^{gn} B^a om.

⁴ S^{kgm} diṭṭhapuṭṭham.

⁵ B^a ad. vā.

⁶ B^a ṭhito.

⁷ B^a cā.

⁸ S^k B^a a t r ā p i .

⁹ B^a om.

7.

Methunam anuyuttassā ti Tissa-Metteyyasuttam. Kā (814). uppatti: Bhagavati kira Sāvathhiyam viharante Tissa-Metteyyā nāma dve sahāyā Sāvatthim āgamamsu¹. Te sāyañhasamaye mahājanam Jetavanābhīmukham gacchantañ disvā “kuhim gacchathā” ti puccelimsu, tato tehi “buddho loke uppanno bahujanahitāya dhammam deseti, tam sotum Jetavanam gacchāmā” ti vutte ‘mayam pi sossāmā’ ti agamamsu. Te avañjhadhammadesakassa Bhagavato dhammadesanam sutvā parisantare² nisinnā va cintesum: ‘na sakkā agāramajjhe ṭhitenāyam dhammo paripūretun’ ti. Atha apakkante³ mahājane Bhagavantam pabbajjam yācimsu; Bhagavā “ime pabbājehi” ti aññataram bhikkhum āñāpesi. So⁴ pabbājetvā tacapañcakakammaññānam⁵ datvā araññavāsam gantum āraddho. Metteyyo Tissam āha: “āvuso upajjhāyo araññam gacchatī; mayam pi gacchāmā” ti. Tisso “alam āvuso, Bhagavato dassanam dhammasavanañ cāham pihemi, gaccha tvan” ti vatvā na agamāsi. Metteyyo upajjhāyena saha gantvā araññē samanadhammadham karonto nacirass’ eva arahattam pāpuṇi saddhim ācariyūpajjhāyehi. Tissassāpi jetṭhabhbhātā vyādhinā kālam akāsi; so tam sutvā attano gāmam agamāsi; tatra⁶ nam ñātakā palobhetvā uppabbājesum. Metteyyo pi ācariyūpajjhāyehi saddhim Sāvatthim āgato.

Atha Bhagavā vutthavasso janapadacārikam caramāno anupubbena tam gāmam pāpuṇi. Tattha Metteyyo Bhagavantam vanditvā “imasmin gāme bhante mama gihisahāyō⁷ atthi; muhuttam tāva āgametha anukampam upādāyā” ti vatvā gāmam pavisitvā tam Bhagavato santikam ānetvā ekamantam ṭhito tass’ atthāya ādigāthāya Bhagavantam

¹ S^{kgm} agamamsu.

² B^a Te āvajjvetvā dhammadesakassa Bhagavato dhammam sutvā parisaparisantare.

³ S^k a p a k k a m a n t e (S^{gm} akkamante), cf. 259⁸; B^a (Ath')apakkante. ⁴ B^a ad. t e. ⁵ S^{kgm} °pañcakam k°.

⁶ B^a a t h a .

⁷ S^{kg} gihi sah°.

pañham pucchi. Tassa vyākaronto Bhagavā sesagāthāyo abhāsi. Ayam assa suttassa uppatti.

814. Tattha *methunam anuyuttassā* ti methunadhammasamā-yuttassa; *itī* ti evam āha; *āyasmā* ti piyavacanam etam; * *Tisso* ti nāmam tassa therassa, so hi Tisso ti nāmena; *Metteyyo* ti gottam¹, gottavasen' eva c' esa pākaṭo ahosi, tasmā atthuppattiyam vuttam: "Tissa-Metteyyā² nāma dve sa-hāyā" ti; *vighātan* ti upaghātam; *brūhī* ti acikkha; *mārisā* ti piyavacanam etam, niddukkhā ti vuttam hoti; *sutvāna tava sāsanam* ti tava vacanam sutvā; *viveke sikkhissāmase* ti sahāyam ārabbha dhammadesanam yācanto bhañati, so pana sikkhitasiikkho yeva.
815. *Mussate cāpi³ sāsanam* ti pariyatti-paṭipattito duvidham pi sāsanam nassati; ⁴*pī* ti padapūraṇamattam; *etam tasmiṁ anāriyan⁵* ti tasmiṁ puggale etam anariyam yadidam mic-
816. chāpatipadā. *Eko pubbe caritvānā* ti pabbajjāsamkhātena vā † gaṇavassaggatthena vā pubbe eko viharitvā; *yānam bhantam* va tam loke hīnam āhu puthujjanan ti tam vibbhantakam puggalam, yathā hathiyānādi yānam adantam visamam pi ārohati ārohakam pi bhañjati papāte pi papatati, evam kāyaduccaritatādivisamārohanena narakādisu attabhañjanena jātipapātādisu papatanena ca yānam bhantam va āhu hīnam, puthujjanañ ca āhū ti. *Yaso*
817. *kitti cā* ti läbhasakkāro pasamsā ca; *pubbe* ti pabbajitabhāve; *hāyate vā pi⁶* *tassa sā* ti tassa vibbhantakassa sato so ca yaso sā ca kitti hāyati; *etam pi disvā* ti etam pi pubbe yasakittinām bhāvam pacchā ca bānim disvā; *sikkhetha methunam vippahātave* ti tisso sikkhā sikkhetha, kimkāranam: methuna(m) vippahātave⁷, methunappa-hānatthāyā ti vuttam hoti.
818. Yo hi methunam na vippajahāti, samkappehi . . . pe

* Cf. 583¹³.

† 263⁶, etc.

¹ B^a om.

² S^{kgn} B^a Tissa-Metteyyo (so S^{gn} at 535³).

³ S^{kgn} mussati vā pi.

⁴ B^a ins. cā-.

⁵ S^{kgn} anar^o.

⁶ Cf., however, note 3, and S.N. 817^b cod. C^k.

⁷ So B^a; S^{kgn} °hātame va (o: °hātame > °hātave?).

. . . tathāvidho. Tattha pareto ti samannāgato; paresam nigghosan ti upajjhāyādīnam nindāvacanam; manku hotī ti dummano hoti.

Ito parā gāthā pākātaśambandhā eva. Tāsu satthānī ti 819.
 kāyaduccaritādīni, tāni hi attano paresañ ca chedanaṭṭhena
 satthānī ti vuccanti, tesu cāyam visesato¹ codito² mu-
 sāvacanasatthānī' eva karoti "imīnā kāraṇenāham vib-
 bhanto" ti bhaṇanto, ten' evāha: esa khv āssa mahā-
 gedho mosavajjam pagāhatī ti. Tattha esa khv āssā ti
 esa kho assa; mahāgedho ti mahābandhanam; 'katamo'
 ti ce: yadidam mosavajjam pagāhati, sv āssa musāvādaj-
 jhogāho mahāgedho ti veditabbo. Mando va parikissati 820.
 ti pāṇavadhādīni karonto tatonidānañ ca dukkham anu-
 bhonto bhogapariyesanarakkhanāni ca karonto momuho
 viya parikilissati. Etam³ ādīnavam ūtvā muni pubbā pare 821.
 idhā ti etam "yaso kitti ca yā pubbe hāyate vāpi tassa
 sā" ti ito pabhuti vutte pubbā pare idha imasmim sāsane
 pubbato apare samaṇabhāvā vibbhantakabhāvē⁴ ādīnavam
 muni ūtvā. Etad ariyānam uttamān ti yadidam viveka-
 cariyā, etam buddhādīnam ariyānam uttamam, tasmā 822.
 vivekañ ūeva sikkhethā ti adhippāyo; na tena settho mañ-
 ñethā⁵ ti tena ca vivekena na attānam 'settho ahan' ti
 maññeyya, tena thaddho⁶ na bhaveyyā ti vuttam hoti.
 Rittassā ti vivittassa kāyaduccaritādivirahitassa; oghatin-
 nassa pihayanti kāmesu gathitā pajā ti vatthukāmesu
 laggā sattā tassa caturoghatiṇṇassa pihayanti iñāyikā viya
 ānanyassā ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi; desa-
 nāpariyosāne Tisso sotāpattiphalam patvā pacchā pab-
 bajitvā arahattam sacchākāsi ti

TISSA-METTEYYASUTTAVĀÑÑANĀ NITTHITĀ.

¹ (?); Skgn visesattā, Sk vissetatā, Ba visesan tāva.

² Skgn cādito (or vādito), Ba adito. ³ Ba Eva m.

⁴ Sk °bhāvo; Skn vibbhantabhbāvo.

⁵ So Skgn Ba (=S.N. 822c cod. Bm).

⁶ Sk baddho; Skn Ba buddho.

8.

(824). Idh' eva suddhī ti Pasūrasuttam. Kā uppatti: Bhagavati kira Sāvatthiyam viharante Pasūro nāma paribbājako mahāvādī 'so aham asmi sakalaJambudīpe vādena aggo, tasmā, *yathā Jambudīpassa jambu paññāṇam, evam mamāpi bhavitum arahatī' ti jambusākham dhajam katvā sakalaJambudīpe paṭivādām anāsādento anupubbena Sāvatthim āgantvā nagaradvāre vālikatalam katvā tattha sākham ussāpetvā "yo mayā saddhim vādam kātum samattho, so imam sākham bhañjatū" ti vatvā nagaram pāvisi; tañ thānām mahājano parivāretvā atthāsi. Tena ca samayena āyasmā Sāriputto bhattakiccam katvā Sāvatthito nikhamati; so tam disvā sambahule gāmadārake pucchi: "kim etam dārakā" ti. Te sabbam ācikkhimsu. "Tena hi nam tumhe uddharitvā pādehi bhañjatha 'vādatthiko vihāram āgacchatū' ti ca bhañathā" ti vatvā pakkāmi. Paribbājako pindāya caritvā kata-bhattakicco āgantvā uddharitvā bhaggam sākham disvā "ken' idam kāritan" ti pucchi, "buddhasāvakena Sāriputtenā" ti ca vutte pamuditō hutvā 'ajja mama jayam samanassa ca parājayam pāṇḍitā passantū' ti pañhavī-māmsake kāranike ānetum Sāvatthim pavisitvā vīthisim-ghāṭakacaccaresu vicaranto "samanassa Gotamassa aggasāvakena saha vāde paññāpaṭibhānam sotukāmā me bhonto nikhamantū" ti ugghosesi. 'Pāṇḍitānam vacanam sos-sāmā' ti sāsane pasannā pi appasannā pi bahū manussā nikhamimsu. Tato Pasūro mahājanaparivuto 'evam vutte evam bhanissāmī' ti ādīni vitakkento vihāram agamāsi. Thero 'vihāre uccāsaddamahāsaddo janavyākulañ ca mā ahosi' ti Jetavanadvārakotthake āsanam paññā-petvā nisidi. Paribbājako theram upasamkamitvā "tvam bho pabbajita mayham jambudhajam bhañjāpesī" ti āha, "āma paribbājakā" ti ca vutte "hotu no bho kāci kāthāpavattī" ti āha; "hotu paribbājakā" ti ca therena sampaṭicchite "tvam samāna puccha, aham vissajjessāmī"

* Cf. Dhp. A. II, 223 (note 1); Mp. ad A. I, 25²⁶; Thīg. A. 101¹⁶.

ti āha. Tato nam thero avaca: “kim paribbājaka dukkaram pucchā udāhu vissajjanan” ti. “Vissajjanam bho pabbajita, pucchāya kim dukkaram, tam yo [hi] koci yam kiñci pucchati” ti. “Tena hi paribbājaka tvam puccha, aham vissajjessāmī” ti. Evam vutte paribbājako ‘sādhurūpo bhikkhu thāne sākham bhañjāpesī’ ti vimhitacitto hutvā theram pucchi: “ko purisassa kāmo” ti. “Samkapparāgo purisassa kāmo” ti thero āha. So tam sutvā there viruddhasaññī hutvā parājayam āropetukāmo va āha: “citravicitrārammanam¹ pana bho pabbajita purisassa kāmam na vadesī” ti. “Āma paribbājaka, na vademi” ti². Tato nam paribbājako yāva tikkhattum patiññām kārāpetvā “sunantu bhonto samanassa vāde dosan” ti pañhavimamsake ālapitvā āha: “bho pabbajita tumhākam sabrahmacārayo³ araññe viharantī” ti. “Āma paribbājaka viharantī” ti. Te tattha viharantā kāmavitakkādayo (vitakke) vitakkentī” ti. “Āma paribbājaka, puthujjanā sahasā vitakkentī” ti. “Yadi evan, tesam samanabhāvo kuto, nanu te āgārikā kāmabhogino hontī” ti,— evañ ca vatvā athāparam etad avoca:

“te na ve⁴ kāmā yāni citrāni loke,
samkapparāgañ ca vadesi kāmam;
samkappayam akusale vitakke
bhikkhu pi te hessati kāmabhogi”* ti.

Atha thero paribbājakassa vāde dosam dassento āha: “kim paribbājaka samkapparāgam purisassa kāmam na vadesi, citravicitrārammanam vadesī” ti. “Āma bho pabbajitā” ti. Tato nam thero yāva⁵ tikkhattum patiññām kārāpetvā “sunātha āvuso paribbājakassa vāde dosan” ti pañhavimamsake ālapitvā āha: “āvuso Pasūra tava satthā atthī” ti. “Āma pabbajita atthī” ti. “So cakkhuviññeyyam rūpārammanam passati saddārammanā-

* Cf. Spk. ad S. I, 22²⁴; A. III, 411.

¹ S^{kgn} cittavicitr° (so S^{k(n)} B^a at 539²⁸); B^a om. citra-.

² B^a vadāmī ti.

³ B^a cāriyo, S^k < °cāriyo (cf. 524°, note 5, etc.).

⁴ B^a na te ve (cf. A. III, 411¹²). ⁵ Corr. Tr.; S^{kgn} B^a ca.

dīni vā sevatī” ti. “Āma pabbajita sevatī” ti. “Yadi evam, tassa satthubhāvo kuto; nanu so āgāriko kāmabhogī hotī” ti,— evañ ca pana vatvā athāparam etad avoca:

“ te ve kāmā yāni citrāni loke,
samkapparāgam na vadesi kāmam;
passanto rūpāni manoramāni
sunanto saddāni manoramāni
ghāyanto gandhāni manoramāni
sāyanto rāsāni manoramāni
phusanto phassāni manoramāni
satthā pi te hessati kāmabhogī ” ti.

Evam vutte nippatibhāno¹ paribbājako ‘ayam pabbajito mahāvādī, imassa santike pabbajitvā vādasattham² sikhissāmī’ ti Sāvatthim pavisitvā pattacivaram pariyesitvā Jetavanam pavīttho tattha Lāludāyim suvannavanna[m]-kāyūpapannam sarirākārākappesu samantapāsādikam disvā ‘ayam bhikkhu mahāpañño mahāvādī’ ti mantvā tassa santike pabbajitvā tam vādena niggahetvā saliñgena tam yeva titthāyatanaṁ pakkamitvā puna ‘samañena Gotamena saddhim vādam karissāmī’ ti Sāvatthim³ purimanayen’ eva ugghosetvā mahājanaparivuto “evam samanam Gotamam niggahessāmī” ti adīni vadanto⁴ Jetavanam agamāsi. Jetavanadvārakoṭṭhake adhivatthā devatā ‘ayam abhājanabhūto’ ti mukhabandham assa akāsi. So Bhagavantam upasam̄kamitvā mūgo viya nisidi. Manussā ‘idāni pucchissati, idāni pucchissatī’ ti tassa mukham ulloketvā “vadehi bho Pasūra, vadehi bho Pasūrā” ti uccāsad-damahāsaddā ahesum. Atha Bhagavā “kim Pasūro vadissatī” ti vatvā tattha sampattaparisaya dhammadesa-nattham idam suttam abhāsi.

824. Tattha pathamagāthāya tāva saṅkhēpo: ime ditthigatikā attano ditthim sandhāya “idh’ eva suddhī”⁵ ti vadanti, aññesu pana dhammesu visuddhin nāhu; evam sante attano

¹ S^{gn} om.; B^a ad. so.

² S^k dasattham; S^{gn} davāsattham (Sⁿ > vāsattham).

³ B^a Sāvatthiyam ⁴ So S^{kgn} B^a (but see 538²⁸).

⁵ B^a suddhan; S^{kgn} here (and S^{kgn} B^a at 538²) suddhin (545¹⁵, 565^{9, 10}).

satthārādīni nissitā tath' eva 'esa vādo subho' ti evam subhavādā hutvā puthū samanabrahmañā 'sassato loko' ti ādisu paccekasaccesu nivitthā.

Evan nivitthā ca te vādakāmā ti gāthā. Tattha bālam 825. dahanti mithu aññamaññan ti 'ayam bālo' ti evam dve pi janā aññamaññam bālam dahanti bālato passanti; vadanti te aññasitā kathojjan ti te aññamaññasatthārādim nissitā kalaham vadanti; pasamsakāmā kusalā vadānā ti pasamsatthikā 'ubho pi mayam kusalavādā pāñditavādā' ti evam saññino hutvā. Evam vadānesu ca tesu niyamato eko¹ eva 826. yutto kathāyan ti gāthā. Tattha yutto kathāyan ti vivādakathāya ussuko; pasamsam iccham vinighāti hotī ti attano pasamsam icchanto 'katham nu kho niggahessāmī' ti ādinā nayena pubbe va vādakathamkathāvinipāti hoti; apāhata-smiñ ti pañhavimamsakehi "atthāpagatam te bhanitam, vyañjanāpagatam te bhanitan" ti ādinā nayena apasādite² vāde; nindāya so kuppatti ti evam apāhatasmiñ ca vāde uppannāya nindāya so kuppatti; randhamesī ti parassa randham eva gavesanto. Na kevalañ ca kuppatti, api ca 827. kho pana yam assa vādan ti gāthā. Tattha pariñnam āhu apāhatan ti atthavyañjanādito apāhatam pariñnam vadanti; paridevatī ti tatonimittam so "aññam mayā āvaj-jitan" ti ādīhi³ vippalapati; socatī ti 'tassa jayo' ti ādīni ārabba socati; "upaccagā man" ti anutthunātī ti "so mam vādena vādam atikkanto" ti ādinā nayena suñthutaram vippalapati. Ete vivādā samanēsu ti ettha pana⁴ 828. samanā vuccanti bāhiraparibbājakā; etesu ugghāti-nighāti hotī ti etesu vādesu jayaparājayādivasena cittassa ugghātam nighātañ ca pāpunanto ugghatinighātimā va⁵ hoti; virame kathojjan ti pajaheyya kalaham; na h' aññadatth' atthi pasasamsalābhā ti na hi ettha pasamsalābhato añño attho atthi. Chatthagāthāy' attho: yasmā ca na h' aññadatth' atthi pasamsalābhā, tasmā paramam lābhām labhanto pi 'sundaro ayan' ti tattha ditthiyā pasamsito

¹ B^a eko niyamato.

² S^k apahārite; S^m apaharite (Sⁿ < apariharite).

³ So S^{kgn} B^a (ः: ādīnī?).

⁴ B^a om.

⁵ B^a ca.

- vā pana hoti tam vādām parisamajjhe dipetvā ; tato so tena jayatthena tuṭṭhim vā dantavidamsakam vā āpajjanto hasati¹ mānena ca unnamati, kimkāranam: yasmā tam jayatthām pappuyya yathāmano jāto. Evam unnamato ca yā unnatī ti gāthā. Tattha mānātīmānām vadati² pan' eso ti eso pana tam unnatī(m) ‘vighātabhūmī’ ti abujjhamañno mānañ ca atimānañ ca vadati yeva.

830. 831. Evam vāde dosam dassetvā idāni tassa vādām asampaticchanto sūro ti gātham āha. Tattha rājakhādāyā ti rājakhādaniyena, bhaṭapathenā ti vuttam hoti; abhigajjam eti patisūram icchan ti yathā so paṭisūram icchanto abhigajjanto eti, evam diṭṭhigatikan nidasseti³; yen' eva so, tena palehī ti yena so tuyham paṭisūro, tena gaccha; pubbe va n' atthi yadidām yudhāyā ti yam pan' idām kilesajātam yuddhāya⁴ siyā, tam etam pubbe va n' atthi, bodhimūle yeva pahīnan ti dasseti.

832. Sesagāthā pākaṭasambandhā yeva. Tattha vivādiyanti⁵

833. ti vivadanti; patisenikattā ti paṭilomakārako. Visenikatvā ti kilesasenam vināsetvā; kim labhethā¹ ti paṭimallam kim labhissasi; Pasūrā ti tam paribbājakam ālapati; yes' idha

834. n' atthī ti yesam idha n' atthi. Pavitakkan ti ‘jayo nu kho me bhavissatī’ ti ādīni vitakkento; dhonena yugam samāgamā ti dhutakilesena buddhena saddhim yugaggāham samāpanno; na hi twam sagghasi sampayātave ti koṭhuādayo viya sīhādihi dhonena saha yugam gahetvā ekapadam pi sampayātum yugaggāham eva vā sampādetum na sakkhissasi ti. Sesam sabbattha pākātam evā ti

PASŪRASUTTAVANNANĀ NITTHITĀ.

9

- (835). Disvāna Taṇhañ ti Māgandiyasuttam. Kā uppatti:
 *Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharanto paccū-

* Dhp. A. I, 199–209, III, 193; Divy. 516–521.

¹ So Skgn Ba. ² So Skgn Ba (cf. 536¹³, 550¹⁹, 569¹⁴).

³ (?); Skgn Ba °gatikan ti dass° (cf. 542¹⁶).

⁴ Bā yudhāya.

⁵ B^a vivādāyantī.

sasamaye buddhacakkhunā lokam volokento Kurūsu Kammāsadammanigamavāsino¹ Māgandiyassa² nāma brāhmaṇassa sapajāpatikassa arahattūpanissayam disvā tāvad eva Sāvatthito tattha gantvā Kammāsadammassa¹ avidūre aññatarasmin vanasande nisiditvā suvanṇobhāsam muñci. Māgandiyo pi tam khaṇam tattha mukhadhovanattham gato suvanṇobhāsam disvā ‘kim idan’ ti ito c’ ito ca pekkhamāno³ Bhagavantam disvā attamano ahosi. Tassa hi⁴ dhītā suvanṇavannā; tam bahū khattiyakumārādayo vārayantā na labhanti, brāhmaṇo evamladdhiko hoti: ‘samanass’ eva nam suvanṇavannassa dassāmī’ ti. So Bhagavantam disvā ‘ayam me dhītāya samānavanṇo, imassa nam dassāmī’ ti cittam uppādesi, tasmā disvā va attamano ahosi. So vegena gharam āgantvā brāhmaṇim āha: “bhoti bhoti, mayā dhītāya samānavanṇo puriso ditṭho; alamkarohi dārikam, tassa nam dassāmā” ti. Brāhmaṇiyā dārikam gandhadakena nahāpetvā vatthapupphālamkārādīhi alamkarontiyā eva Bhagavato bhikkhācāravelā sampattā. Atha Bhagavā Kammāsadammam piṇḍāya pāvisi. Te pi ubho dhītaram gahetvā Bhagavato nisinnokāsam agamamsu. Tattha Bhagavantam adisvā brāhmaṇi ito c’ ito ca vilokentī Bhagavato nisajjaṭṭhānam tiṇasanthārakam addasa. Buddhānañ ca adhiṭṭhānabala vasitokāso padanikkhepo ca avyākulā honti. Sā brāhmaṇam āha: “esa brāhmaṇa tassa tiṇasanthāro” ti. “Āma bhoti” ti. “Tena hi brāhmaṇa amhākam āgamanakam-mam na sampajjissati” ti. “Kasmā bhoti” ti. “Pekkha brāhmaṇa, avyākulo tiṇasanthārako, kāmābhībhunā sattena paribhutto” ti. Brāhmaṇo “mā bhoti mangale pariyesiyamāne amaṅgalam avacā” ti āha. Puna pi brāhmaṇi ito c’ ito ca vicarantī Bhagavato padanikkhepam disvā āha: “passa brāhmaṇa padanikkhepam, nāyam satto kāmesu gathito” ti, “katham tvam bhoti jānāsi” ti ca vuttā attano nānabalam dassentī āha:

¹ S^{kn} Kammāssadhamm° (D. II, 290, note 1, etc.; J. P. T. S. 1909, 284 note 4).

² S^{kn} °ikassa.

³ B^a pekkhanto.

⁴ B^a kira.

“rattassa hi ukkuṭikam padam bhave,
duṭṭhassa hoti anukadḍhitam padam,
mūlhassa hoti sahasānupūlitam:
vivattachaddassa idam īdisam padan”* ti.

Ayañ carahi tesam kathā vippakata. Atha Bhagavā katabhattakicco tam eva vanasandam āgato. Brāhmaṇī Bhagavato varalakkhaṇakacitam¹ vyāmappabhāparikkhittam² rūpam disvā brāhmaṇam āha: “esa tayā brāhmaṇa dīṭhō” ti. “Āma bhoti.” “Āgatakammam na sampajjissat’ eva; evarūpo nāma kāme paribhuñjissat’ ti n’ etam thānam vijjati.” Tesam evam vadantānañ³ neva Bhagavā tinasan-thāre⁴ nisidi. Atha brāhmaṇo dhītaram vāmena hatthena gahetvā kamandalum dakkhiṇena, Bhagavantam upasam-kamitvā “bho pabbajita tvañ ca suvanṇavaṇṇo ayañ ca dārikā, anucchavikā esā tava; imāham bhoto bhariyam posāvanatthāya dammi, paṭigānha udakūpasattham⁵ dāri kan” ti vatvā dātukāmo atthāsi. Bhagavā brāhmaṇam anālapitvā aññena saddhim sallapamāno viya disvāna Tāhan ti imam gātham abhāsi.

835. Tass’ attho: Ajapālanigrodhamūle nānārūpāni nimminitvā abhikāmam āgatam Māradhītaram disvāna Tāñham Arati⁶ Ragañ ca chandamattam pi me methunasmīñ nāhosī, kim ev’ idam imissā dārikāya muttakarīsapuṇyam rūpam disvā bhavissati, sabbadā pādā pi nāñ samphusitum na icche, kuto nena⁶ samvasitun ti.

836. Tato Māgandiyo ‘pabbajitā nāma mānusake kāme pa-hāya dibbakāmatthāya pabbajanti, ayañ ca dibbe pi kāme na icchati idam pi itthiratanam⁷; kā nu assa dīṭhī’ ti puchitum dutiyam gātham āha. Tattha etādisañ ce ratanan ti dibbitthiratanam sandhāya bhaṇati, nārin ti attano dhī-taram sandhāya; ditthigatam sīlavatānujīvitān ti dīṭhīñ ca

* Vm. Ch. III. p. 374 (“vuttam pi c’ etam Māgandiya-suttuppattiyyam”); cf. 584⁴.

¹ Sk °kacitam.

² Sg °parikkhinnam.

³ Sk vadantānañ, Sgn vadantam.

⁴ Sk °santhare.

⁵ (A. III, 226⁴); Sgn udakupasaddham, Ba udakupasaka-

⁶ Sk ne, Sgn tena.

⁷ So S^{kgn} B^a.

sīlañ ca vatañ ca jīvitañ ca; bhavūpapattiñ ca vadesi kīdisan
ti attano bhavūpapattim¹ vā¹ tvam kīdisam vadasi ti.

Ito parā dve gāthā vissajjanapucchānayena pavattattā pākaṭasambandhā yeva. Tāsu paṭhamagāthāya samkhepattho: *tassa mayham Māgandiya dvāsaṭṭhiditṭhigatadhammesu nicchinitvā ‘idam eva saccam, mogham aññān’ ti evam ‘idam vadāmī’ ti samuggahitam na hoti n’ atthi na vijjati, kimkāraṇam: aham hi passanto ditthisu ādīnavam kañci ditthim agahetvā saccāni pavicinanto ajjhattānam rāgādīnam santibhāvena ajjhattasantisamkhātam nibbānam eva addasan ti. Dutiyagāthāya samkhepattho: *yān’ imāni ditthigatāni tehi tehi sattehi vinicchinitvā gahitattā vinicchayā ti ca attano paccayehi abhisamkhaṭabhāvādīnā² na-**

837.

yenā pakappitāni cā ti vuccanti, te tvam muni ditthigatadhamme agahetvā “ajjhattasantī” ti³ yam etam attham brūsi, ācikkha me, kathan nu dhīrehi pveditam katham pakāsitam dhīrehi tam padan ti.

838.

Ath’ assa Bhagavā, yathā yena upāyena tam padam dhīrehi pakāsitam, tam upāyam sappatipakkham dassento na ditthiyā ti gātham āha. Tattha *na ditthiyā* ti ādīhi ditthisutisamāpattiñānabāhirasilavatāni paṭikkhipati; *suddhim āhā* ti ettha vuttam āha-saddam sabbattha na-kārena saddhim yojetvā purisavyattayam katvā ‘ditthiyā suddhim nāham kathemī’ ti evam attho veditabbo, yathā c’ ettha, evam uttarapadesu pi,—tattha ca *aditthiyā nāhā* ti dasavatthukam sammāditthim vinā na kathemi, tathā *asutiyā* ti navāngam savanam vinā, *aññānā* ti kammassa katasaccānulomikaññānam vinā, *asīlatā* ti pātimokkhasamvaram vinā, *abbatā* ti dhutaṅgavatam vinā, *no pi tenā* ti tesu ekamekena ditthiādimattena pi no kathemī ti evam attho daṭṭhabbo; *ete ca nissajja anuggahāyā* ti ete ca purime ditthiādibhede kanṭhapakkhiye⁴ dhamme samugghātakaraṇena⁵ nissajja, pacchime (a)ditthiādibhede sukkapakkhiye atammayatāpajjanena⁶ anuggahāyā; *santo anissāya bhavam*

839.

¹ So S^{kgm} B^a.² B^a °samkhāta°.³ S^{kg} °santin ti.⁴ S^{kgm} B^a here °pakkhike; at 546⁷ S^{gm} have °pakkhikā.⁵ S^{kgm} B^a °kāraṇena.⁶ B^a āgamma yat°.

na jappe ti imāya paṭipattiyā rāgādivūpasamena santo cakkhādisu kañci dhammam anissāya ekam pi bhavam na jappe a-pihetum a-patthetum samattho siyā, ayam assa ajjhatasanti ti adhippāyo.

840. Evam vutte vacanaththam asallakkhento Māgandiyo no ce kirā ti gātham āha. Tattha diṭṭhādīni vuttanayān' eva¹, kanhpakkhiyāni yeva pana sandhāya ubhayatrāpi āha; āha-saddam pana *no-ce-kira-saddena yojetvā* ‘no ce kirāha, no ce kira kathesi’ ti evam attho daṭṭhabbo; *momuhan* ti atimūlham mohanam vā; *pacentī* ti jānanti.
841. Ath' assa Bhagavā tam diṭṭhim nissāya puccham paṭikkhipanto diṭṭhiñ ca nissāyā ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: tvam Māgandiyā *diṭṭhim nissāya* punappuna *pucchamāno*, yāni te diṭṭhigatāni samuggahitāni, tesu eva² *samuggahitesu* evam³ *pamoham* āgato, *ito ca mayā vuttaajjhattasantito* paṭipattito dhammadesanato *anum pi yuttasaññam na* passasi⁴; tena kārañena tvam imam dhammam momuhato passasi ti.
842. Evam samuggahitesu pamohena Māgandiyassa vivādā-pattim dassetvā idāni tesu aññesu ca dhammesu vigatap-pamohassa attano nibbivādatam dassento samo visesi ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: *yo evan tividhamānena vā diṭṭhiyā vā maññati, so tena mānena tayā vā diṭṭhiyā tena vā puggalena vivadeyya, yo pana amhādiso imāsu tisū vidhāsu avikampamāno, ‘samo, visesi’ ti na tassa hoti—*
843. “na ca hīno” ti pāṭhaseso. Kiñ ca bhiyyo saccan ti so ti gāthā. Tass' attho: so evarūpo pahinamānadiṭṭhiko mā-diso bāhitapāttādinā nayena *brāhmaṇo* “idam eva *saccan*” ti *kim vadeyya* *kim vatthum bhaneyya* kena vā kārañena bhaneyya, “mayham saccam, tuyham *musā*” ti vā kena mānena diṭṭhiyā puggalena vā vivadeyya; *yasmiñ* mādise khīnāsave ‘sadiso ’ham asmī’ ti pavattiyā *samañ* vā, itaradvayabhāvena pavattiyā *visamam vā*⁵ *n'* atthi, sa mānādisu *kena vādañ patisamyuñjeyya*⁶ paṭipphareyyā ti.
844. Nanu ekamsen' evarūpo puggalo okam pahāyā ti gāthā.

¹ S^{skn} B^a °nayen' eva.

² So S^{skn} B^a.

³ S^{gn} e v a.

⁴ B^a passi.

⁵ Cf. S.N. 843c, cod. B^m.

⁶ B^a °yujjeyya.

Tattha *okam pahāyā* ti rūpavatthādiviññānass' okāsam tatra cchandarāgappahānena chaddetvā; *aniketasārī* ti rūpanimittaniketādīni tañhāvasena asaranto; *gāme akubbam muni santhavānī* ti gāme gihisanthavāni akaronto; *kāmehi ritto* ti kāmāsu¹ chandarāgābhāvena sabbakāmehi puthubhūto; *apurekkharāno* ti āyatim attabhāvam anabhinibattento; *katham na viggayha janena kayirā* ti janena saddhim viggāhikakatham na katheyya. So evarūpo yehi 845. vivitto ti gāthā. Tattha *yehī* ti yehi diṭṭhigatādīhi; *vivitto vicareyyā* ti ritto careyya; *na tāni uggayha vadeyya nāgo* ti āgum na karotī ti ādinā nayena nāgo tāni diṭṭhigatāni uggahetvā na vadeyya; *elambujan* ti elasaññake ambumhi jātam *kantakanālam vārijañ*, paduman ti vuttam hoti; *yathā jalena pamkena c' anūpalittan* ti tam padumam yathā jalena ca pamkena ca anupalittam hoti; *evam muni santi-vādo agiddho* ti evam ajjhattasantivādo muni gedhābhāvena agiddho; *kāme ca loke cā anūpalitto* ti duvidhe pi kāme apāyādike ca loke dvihi pi lepehi anupalitto hoti. Kiñ ca 846. bhiyyo na vedagū ti gāthā. Tattha *na veda-gū diṭṭhi-yā* ti catumaggavedagū mādiso diṭṭhiyāyako na hoti diṭṭhiyā gacchanto vā tam sārato paccento² vā na hoti,—tattha vacanattho: *yātī* ti yā, tato karaṇavacanena diṭṭhiyā yā(tī) ti pi diṭṭhi-(yā), upayogatthena sāmivacanena³ diṭṭhim⁴ yātī⁵ ti pi diṭṭhi-yā; *na mutiyā sa mānam etī* ti mutarūpādibhedāya mutiyā pi so mānam na eti; *na hi tammayo so* ti tañhādiṭṭhivasena tammayo hoti tapparāyano, ayam pana na tādiso; *na kammanā no pi⁶ sutena neyyo* ti puññābhismakharādikammanā vā sutasuddhiādinā sutena vā so netabbo na hoti; *anūpanīto so nivesanesū* ti so dvinnam pi upayānam pahinattā sabbesu tañhādiṭṭhinivesanesu anupanīto. Tassa ca evamvidhassa saññāvirattassā ti gāthā. 847. Tattha *saññāvirattassā* ti nekkhammasaññāpubbaṅgamāya bhāvanāya pahinakāmādisaññassa, iminā u b h a t o b h ā - g a v i m u t t o s a m a t h a y ā n i k o ca adhippeto; *paññāvīmuttassā* ti vipassanāpubbaṅgamāya bhāvanāya sab-

¹ B^a kāmesu.² S^{kgn} pacca(ya)nto.³ S^k B^a ad. pi.⁴ B^a diṭṭhiyā.⁵ S^k B^a yā.⁶ S^{kgn} nāpi.

bakilesehi vimuttassa, iminā su k k h a v i p a s s a k o adhippeto; saññañ ca ditthiñ ca ye aggahesum, te ghattayantā vicaranti loke ti ye pana kāmasaññādikam saññam aggahesum, te visesato gahaṭṭhā kāmādhikaraṇam, ye ca ditthim aggahesum, te visesato pabbajitā dhammādhikaraṇam aññamaññam ghaṭṭentā vicarantī ti. Sesam ettha yam avutan, tam vuttānusārena veditabbam. Desanāpariyosāne brāhmaṇo ca brāhmaṇī ca pabbajitvā arahattam pāpuṇīmsū ti

MĀGANDIYASUTTAVANÑNANĀ NITTHITĀ.

10.

- (848). Kathamḍassī ti Purābhedaśuttam. Kā uppatti: Imassa suttassa ito paresañ ca pañcannam Kalahavivāda-Cūlaviyūha - Mahāviyūha - Tuvaṭakasutta - Attadāṇḍasuttānam Sammāparibbaṇjaniyassa uppattiyyam* vuttanayen' eva sāmaññato uppatti vuttā, visesato pana, yath' eva tasmiṁ Mahāsamaye rāgacaritadevatānam sappāyavasena dhammam desetum nimmitabuddhena attānam pucchāpetvā Sammāparibbaṇjaniyasyuttam abhāsi, evam tasmiṁ yeva Mahāsamaye 'kin nu kho purā sarirabhedā kattabban' ti uppānnacittānam devatānam cittam nātvā tāsam anugaghattham addhatalasabhippusataparivāram nimmitabuddham ākāsenānetvā ten' attānam pucchāpetvā idam suttam abhāsi.
848. Tattha pucchāya tāvā so nimmito *kathamḍassī* ti adhi-paññam, *kathamḍilo* ti adhisilam, *upasanto* ti adhicittam pucchatī. Sesam pākaṭam eva.

Vissajjane pana Bhagavā sarūpena adhipaññādīni avisajjetvā va adhipaññādippabhāvena yesam kilesānam upasamā upasanto ti vuccati, nānādevatānam āsayānulomena tesam upasamam eva dīpentō "vitatañho" ti ādikā gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha ādito aṭṭhanam gāthānam "tam brūmi upasanto"† ti imāya gāthāya sambandho veditabbo, tato parāsam "sa ve santo ti vuccatī"‡ ti iminā sabbapacchimena padena.

* 359²⁵-361²⁷.

† 857.

‡ 861^d.

Anupadavaññanānayena ca ‘vītatañho purā bhedā ti yo 849.
 sarirabhedā pubbam eva pahinatañho, pubbam antam anisito ti atītaddhādibhedañ ca pubbam antam anissito, ve-
 mājjhe nūpasamkheyyo ti paccuppanne pi addhani ‘ratto’
 ti ādinā nayena na upasamkhātabbo, tassa n’ atthi purak-
 khatan ti tassa arahato dvinnam purakkhārānam¹ abhāvā
 anāgate addhani purakkhatam pi n’ atthi, tam brūmi
 upasanto’ ti evam eththa yojanā² pi veditabbā. Esa nayo
 sabbattha; ito param pana yojanam adassetvā anuttāna-
 padavannanam yeva karissāma. Áasantāsī ti tena tena 850.
 alābhakena asantasanto; avikatthī ti sīlādihi avikatthanasiō; akukkuco ti hatthakukkuccādivrahito; mantabhānī ti man-
 tāya pariggahetvā vācam bhāsitā; anuddhato ti uddhac-
 cavirahito; sa ve vācāyato ti so vācāya yato samyato³
 catudosarahitam vācam bhāsitā hoti. Nirāsattī ti nit- 851.
 tañho; vivekadassī phassesū ti paccuppannesu cakkhu-
 samphassādisu attādibhāvavivekam⁴ passati; ditthīsu ca na
 niyyatī ti dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhisu kāyaci ditṭhiyā na niyyati.
 Patilīno ti rāgādīnam pahinattā tato apagato; akuhako ti 852.
 avimhāpako tīhi kuhanavatthūhi; apihālū ti apihanasiō,
 patthanātañhāya rahito ti vuttam hoti; amaccharī ti pañ-
 camaccherarrahito; appagabbho ti kāyapāgabbhiyādirahito;
 ajeguccho ti sampannasilāditāya ajegucchaniyo asecanako
 manāpo; pesuneyye ca no yuto ti dvīhi ākārehi upasamhari-
 tabbe pisuṇakamme ayutto. Sātiyesu anassāvī ti sātavat- 853.
 thusu kāmagunesu tañhāsanthavavirahito; sanho ti san-
 hehi kāyakammādihi samannāgato; patibhānavā ti pari-
 yatti paripucchādhigamapaṭibhānehi samannāgato; na sad-
 dho ti sāmam adhigatam dhammam na kassaci saddahati;
 na virajjatī ti khayā rāgassa virattattā idāni na virajjati.
 Lābhakamyā na sikkhatī ti na lābhapatthanāya suttantādīni 854.
 sikkhati; aviruddho ca tañhāya rasesu nānugijjhati ti viro-
 dhābhāvena ca aviruddho hutvā tañhāya mūlarasādisu

¹ S^{gm} B^a p u r e k k h ā r ā n a m (550¹⁶).

² S^k a t t h a y o j °; B^a om. pi.

³ S^{kgm} ad. ti samyato; B^a ad. and del. sam.

⁴ B^a a t t a b h ā v a v i °.

855. gedham nāpajjati. *Upekhako* ti chalaṅgūpekhāya saman-nāgato; *sato* ti kāyānupassanādisatiyutto. *Nissayanā* ti tañhādiṭṭhinissayā; *ñatvā dhamman* ti aniccādīhi ākārehi dhammam jānitvā; *anissito* ti evan tehi nissayehi¹ anissito, tena ‘aññatra dhammañānā n’ atthi nissayānam abhāvo’ ti dīpeti; *bhavāya vibhavāya vā* ti sassatāya ucchedāya²
856. 857. vā. *Tam brūmi upasanto* ti tam evarūpam ekekagāthāya vuttam ‘upasanto’ ti kathemi; *atāri so visattikan* ti so imam visatādibhāvena visattikāsamkhātam mahātañham atari.
- Idāni tam eva upasantam pasamsanto āha: na tassa
858. puttā ti evamādi. Tattha puttā attajādayo cattāro, ettha ca puttapariggahādayo puttā ti nāmena vuttā ti veditabbā, te hi ’ssa na *vijjanti*, tesam vā abhāvena puttādayo na
859. vijjanti ti. *Yena nam³ vajju puthujjanā atho samanabrahmanā* ti yena tam rāgādinā vajjena puthujjanā sabbe pi devamanussā ito bahiddhā samanabrahmanā ca “ratto vā dutṭho vā” ti vadeyyum; *tan tassa apurekkhatan⁴* ti tam rāgādivajjam tassa arahato apurekkhatam; *tasmā vādesu* n’ ejatī ti tamkārañā nindāvacanesu na kampati. *Na ussesu vadatī⁵* ti visiṭhesu attānam antokatvā “aham visiṭho” ti atimānavasena na vadati,—esa nayo itaresu dvīsu; *kappañ n’ eti akappiyo* ti so evarūpo duvidham pi kappam na eti, kasmā: yasmā akappiyo, pahinakappo ti vuttam
860. 861. hoti. *Sakan* ti ‘mayhan’ ti pariggahitam; *asatā ca na socatī* ti avijjamānādinā ca asatā [ca] na socati; *dhammesu ca na gacchatī* ti sabbadhammesu chandādivasena na gacchatī; *sa ve santo ti vuccatī* ti so evarūpo naruttamo santo ti vuccatī ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi; desanāpariyosāne koṭisahassadevatānam arahattappatti ahosi, sotāpannādinam gananā n’ atthī ti

PURĀBHEDASUTTAVANÑANĀ NITTHITĀ.

¹ B^a nissaye.² Sⁿ > ucchedānāya S^g ucchedānāya (< ucchedadānāya), S^k ucchedānāya. ³ S^{kgn} B^a tam.⁴ Sⁿ (B^a) apurakkh°; cf. 547⁶ (where S^{kgn} B^a have apurekkhāmāno) and 549^{5, 6}. ⁵ So S^{kgn} B^a (cf. 542, note 2).

11.

Kuto pahūtā kalahā ti Kalahavivādasuttam. Kā up- (862).
patti: Idam pi tasmim yeva Mahāsamaye ‘kuto nu kho
kalahādayo atṭha dhammā pavattantī’ ti uppannacittānam
ekaccānam devatānam¹ te dhamme āvikātum purimana-
yen’ eva nimmitabuddhena attānam pucchāpetvā² vuttam.

Tattha pucchāvissajjanakkamena ṭhitattā sabbagāthā pā-
kaṭasambandhā yeva, anuttānapadavaṇṇanā pan’ etāsam
evam veditabbā: *Kuto pahūtā kalahā vivādā* ti kalaho ca 862.
tassa pubbabhāgo vivādo cā ti ime kuto jātā; *paridevasokā sahamaccharā* cā ti paridevasokā ca sahamaccharā kuto
pahūtā; *mānātimānā sahapesunā* cā ti mānā ca atimānā ca
pesunā ca kuto pahūtā; *te* ti sabbe pi atṭha kilesadhammā;
tad imgha brūhi ti tam mayā pucchitam attham brūhi, yā-
cāmi tam ahan ti, yācanattho hi imghā ti nipāto. *Piyā* 863.
pahūtā ti piyavatthuto jātā, yutti pan’ etha Niddeṣe vuttā
eva; *macchariyayuttā kalahā vivādā* ti iminā kalahavivā-
dādinam³ na kevalam piyavatthum eva macchariyam pi pac-
cayam dasseti, kalahavivādasisena c’ etha sabbe pi te
dhammā vuttā ti veditabbā, yathā ca etesam macchariyam,
tathā pesunānañ ca vivādam, tenāha: *vivādajātesu ca pesu-*
nāni ti. *Piyā su lokasmim kutonidānā ye vā pi*⁴ *lobhā vicaranti loke* ti “piyā pahūtā kalahā” ti ye etha vuttā, te
piyā lokasmim kutonidānā, na kevalañ ca piyā, ye vā api⁵
khattiyādayo lobhā vicaranti lobhahetu lobhenābhībhūtā
vicaranti, tesam so lobho ca kutonidāno ti dve atthe ekāya
pucchāya pucchati; *āsā ca nīthā ca āsā tassāsāya samiddhi ca*
ye samparāyāya narassa honti samparāyanāya honti,—ekā evāyam pi pucchā.
Chandānidānānī ti kāmacchandādichandanidānāni; *ye vā* 865.
pi lobhā vicarantī ti ye vā pi khattiyādayo lobhā vicaranti,
tesam lobho pi chandanidāno ti dve pi atthe ekato vis-
sajjeti; *itonidānā* ti—chandanidānā evā ti vuttam hoti—
kutonidānā ti etesu ca saddasiddhi Sūcīlomasutte vutta-

¹ B^a ad. cittam ñatvā.² B^a ad. pucchāpetvā.³ B^a °vivādānam.⁴ B^a ye api.⁵ B^a ye cāpi (*here and 552²*).

866. nayen' eva* veditabbā. *Vinicchayā* ti tanhādiṭṭhivinichayā; ye vā pi dhammā samanena vuttā ti ye vā aññe pi kodhādihi sampayuttā tathārūpā vā akusalā dhammā bud-
867. dhasamanena vuttā, te kuto pahūtā ti. *Tam upanissāya pahoti chando* ti tam sukhadukkhavedanā-tadubhayavat-thusamkhātam sātāsātam upanissāya samyogaviyogapatthanāvasena chando pahoti, ettāvatā “c h a n d o n u l o k a - s m i m k u t o n i d ā n o ” ti ayam pañho vissajjito hoti; rūpesu disvā vibhavam bhavañ cā ti rūpesu vayañ ca uppādañ ca disvā; *vinicchayam kurute jantu loke* ti apāyā-dike loke ayam jantu bhogādhigamanattham tanhāvinichayam, ‘attā me uppanno’ ti ādinā nayena diṭṭhivinichayañ ca kurute, yutti pan’ ettha Niddese vuttā eva, ettāvatā “v i n i c c h a y ā vā p i k u t o p a h ū t ā ”
868. ti ayam pañho vissajjito hoti. *Ete pi dhammā dvaya-m-eva sante* ti ete pi kodhādayo dhammā sātāsātadvaye sante eva pahonti uppajjanti, uppattividhi ca nesam Niddese vuttā yeva, ettāvatā t a t i y a p a ñ h o vissajjito hoti. Idāni, yo evam vissajjitesv ētesu pañhesu kathamkathī bhaveyya, tassa kathamkathāpahānūpāyam dassento āha : *kathamkathī nānapathāya sikkhe* ti—nānadassanañānādhib-gamanattham tisso sikkhā sikkheyā ti vuttam hoti—, kimkāraṇam: *nātvā pavuttā¹ samanena dhammā* buddha-samanena hi nātvā va dhammā vuttā,—n’ atthi tassa dhammesu nānam², attano pana nānābhāvena³ ajānanto na jā-neyya, na desanādosena, tasmā kathamkathī nānapathāya sikkhe, nātvā pavuttā¹ samanena dhammā ti. *Sātām asā- tañ ca kutonidānā* ti ettha sātāsātan ti sukhadukkhavedanā eva adhippetā; *na bhavanti h'* ete ti na bhavanti ete; *vibhavam bhavañ cāpi⁴ yam etam attham, etam me pabrūhi yatonidānan* ti sātāsātānam vibhavam bhavañ ca etam pi yam attham, liṅgavyattayo ettha kato; idam pana vuttam hoti: ‘sātāsātānam vibhavo bhavo cā’ ti yo esa attho, etam me pabrūhi yatonidānan ti, ettha ca sātāsātānam vibhava[m]-bhavavatthukā vibhavabhadidiṭṭhiyo eva[m] vibhavam

* 303¹⁰.¹ B^a v a v u t t ā .³ B^a nānānubh^o, ad. te.² B^a a ñ ā n ° .⁴ B^a cā ti.

bhavan ti ath[at]o veditabbo, tathā hi imassa pañhassa vissajjanapakkhe “bhavaditīhi pi phassanidānā, vibhavadiṭṭhi pi¹ phassanidānā” ti Niddese vuttam. *Itoni-dānan* ti phassanidānam. *Kismim* vibhūte na phusanti phassā ti kismim vītivatte cakkhusamphassādayo pañca phassā na phusanti. *Nāmañ ca rūpañ ca paṭicca* ti sam-payuttakanānam vatthārammanarūpañ ca paṭicca; *rūpe vibhūte na phusanti phassā* ti rūpe vītivatte pañca phassā na phusanti. *Kathamsametassā* ti kathampaṭipannassa; *vi-bhoti rūpan* ti rūpam pana² na bhavati na bhaveyya vā; *sukhañ dukkham* vā ti itṭhāniṭṭham rūpam eva pucchat. *Na saññasaññī* ti yathāsametassa vibhoti rūpam, so paka-tisaññāya saññī pi na hoti; *na visaññasaññī* ti visaññāya pi virūpāya saññāya saññī na hoti ummattako vā khitta-citto vā; *no pi asaññī* ti saññāvirahito pi na hoti nirodh-samāpanno vā asaññasatto vā; *na vibhūtasaññī* ti “sab-baso rūpasaññānan”* ti ādinā nayena samatikkantasaññī pi na hoti arūpajjhānalābhī; *evam sametassa vibhoti rūpan* ti etasmim saññāsaññitādibhāve aṭhatvā, yad etam vut-tam “so evam samāhite citte . . . pe . . . ākāsānañcā-yatanasamāpattipaṭilābhathāya cittam abhinīharatī”† ti, evamsametassa arūpamaggasamaṅgino vibhoti rūpam; *saññānidānā hi papañcasamkhā* ti, evam paṭipannassāpi yā saññā, tamnidānā taphādiṭṭhipapañcā appahinā eva hontī ti dasseti. *Ettāvat’ aggam no vadanti eke³ yakkhassa sud-dhim idha pañditāse udāhu aññam pi vadanti etto ti ettāvatā nu idha pañditā samanabrahmañā aggam suddhim⁴ vadanti, udāhu aññam pi etto arūpasamāpattito adhikam vadanti ti pucchat. *Ettāvat’ aggam pi vadanti eke³ ti eke s a s s a -* 876. *t a v ā d ā* samanabrahmañā pañditamānino ettāvatā pi aggam suddhim vadanti; *tesam pan’ eke samayañ vadanti* ti tesam yeva eke u c c h e d a v ā d ā samayañ ucchedam vadanti; *anupādisese kusalā vadānā* ti anupādisesakusalā-vādā samānā. *Ete ca ñatvā upanissitā ti ete ca ditṭhiga-* 877.*

* A. II, 184²¹

† Not traced.

¹ B^a vi-² B^a vibhavati.³ B^a h’ eke.⁴ B^a ad. sattassa.

ti ke ‘sassatuccchedadiṭṭhiyo nissitā’ ti ñatvā; (*ñatvā*) muni nissaye so vīmamsī ti nissaye ca ñatvā so vīmamsī pañḍito buddhamuni; ñatvā vimutto ti dukkhāniccādito¹ dhamme ñatvā vimutto; *bhavābhavāya na sametī* ti punappuna-uppattiyā na samāgacchatī ti arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi; desanāpariyosāne Purābhedasutte vuttasadiso yevābhisamayo ahosi ti

KALAHAVIVĀDASUTTAVAÑÑANĀ NITṬHITĀ.

12.

- (878). Sakam sakam diṭṭhi paribbasānā ti Cūlavyūhasuttam. Kā uppatti: Idam pi tasmiṁ yeva Mahāsamaye ‘sabbe p’ ime diṭṭhigatikā “sādhurūp’ amhā” ti bhaṇanti, kin nu kho sādhurūpā v’ ime attano eva diṭṭhiyā patiṭṭhahanti udāhu aññam pi diṭṭhim patiganhanti ti uppannacittānam ekaccānam devatānam tam attham pakāsetum purimanyen’ eva nimmitabuddhen’ attānam pucchāpetvā vuttam.
- [878.] Tattha ādito dve pi gāthā pucchāgāthā yeva. Tāsu sakam sakam diṭṭhi paribbasānā ti attano attano diṭṭhiyā vasamānā; *viggayha nānā kusalā vadantī* ti diṭṭhibalava-gāham gahetvā “tattha kusal’ amhā” ti paṭijānamānā puthu puthu vadanti ekam na vadanti; *yo evam jānāti sa vedi dhammam, idam patikkosam akevalī so* ti tañ ca diṭṭhim sandhāya “yo evam jānāti, so dhammam vediyati, idam 879. pana paṭikkosanto hīno hotī” ti vadanti. *Bālo* ti hīno, *akusalo* ti avidvā.
- Idāni tisso vissajjanagāthā honti; tā purimaddhena vut-tam attham pacchimaddhena pativyūhitvā ṭhitā, tena vyūhena uttarasuttato ca appakattā² idam suttam Cūla-vyūhan ti nāmam labhi³. Tattha *parassa ce dhamman* ti parassa diṭṭhim; *sabbe v’ ime bālā* ti evam sante sabbe v’ ime bālā hontī ti adhippāyo, kiṃkāraṇam: *sabbe v’ ime*⁴ 880. *ditthi paribbasānā* ti. *Sanditthiyā . . . pe . . . muṭīmā* ti sakāya diṭṭhiyā na vīvadātā na vodātā samkiliṭṭhā va

¹ B^a °aniccādike ca.² So B^a; Sk apattantā; S^{gn} apakkantā.³ Sⁿ labhati.⁴ Sk^{gn} B^a p’ime.

saṁānā, samsuddhapaññā kusalā mutīmā ti¹ samsuddha-paññā ca kusalā ca matimanto ca te honti ce; a t h a vā sanditthiyā ce panā ti² pāṭho, tass' attho: sakāya pana ditthiyā vodatā samsuddhapaññā kusalā mutimanto honti ce; na tesam koci ti evam sante tesam eko pi hīnapañño na hoti, kimkāraṇam: ditthi hi tesam pi tathā samattā, yathā itaresan ti. Na vāham etan ti gāthāya samkhepattho: 382.
yan te mithu dve dve janā aññamaññāpi “bālā” ti āhu, ahañ etam tathiyāpi tacchan ti n' eva brūmi, kimkāraṇam: yasmā sabbe va te sakam sakam ditthipī ‘idam eva saccam, mogham aññan’ ti akampsu, tena ca kāraṇena ‘bālo’ ti dahanīti; ettha ca tathiyāpi tathivan ti dve pi pāṭhā.

Yam āhū ti pucchāgāthāya yam di t̄ t̄ h i-saccam tathi-van ti eke āhu. Ekam hi saccan ti vissajjanagāthāya 883.
ekam saccam nirodhō maggo vā; yasmin pajā-no vivade pajānan ti yamhi sacce pajānanto³ pajāno vivadeyya; sayam thunantī ti attanā vadanti. Kasmā nū 884.
ti pucchāgāthāya pavādiyāse ti vādino; (udāhu) te takkam anussarantī ti udāhu attano takkamattam anugacchanti. Na h' evā ti vissajjanagāthāya aññatra saññāya niccānī ti 885.
ṭhapetvā saññāmattena ‘niccan’ ti gahitagaṇāni; takkañ ca ditthīsu pakappayitvā ti attano micchāsamkappamattam ditthīsu janetvā, yasmā pana ditthīsu vitakkam janentā ditthiyo pi janenti⁴, tasmā Niddese vuttam: “ditthigatāni janenti sañjanenti” ti ādi.

Idāni evam nānāsaccesu asantesu takkamattam anussarantānam ditthigatikānam vippatipattim dassetum ditthe ti ādikā gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha ditthe ti dittham, ditthā-suddhin⁵ ti adhippāyo, esa nayo sutādisu; ete ca nissāya vimānadassī ti ete ditthidhamme nissayitvā suddhibhāva-samkhātam⁶ vimānam asammānam passanto pi; vinicchaye thatvā . . . pe . . . akusalo ti cāhā ti evam vimānadassī pi tasmin ditthivinicchaye thatvā tuṭṭhijāto hāsajāto hutvā “paro hīno ca avidvā cā” ti evam vadati⁷ yeva.

¹ S^{kgm} ad. ce. ² B^a ce vadatā ti pi. ³ So S^{kgm} B^a.

⁴ B^a janento dit̄o pi so janeti. ⁵ S^{kgm} B^a °suddhī.

⁶ B^a suddhi abhāv°. ⁷ S^k vadanti (cf. S.N. 887^d C^{kb}).

888. Evam sante yen' evā ti gāthā. Tattha *sayam attanā* ti sayam eva attānam; *vimānetī* ti garahati; *tath'* eva pāvāti tad eva vacanam (tam vā) dīṭṭhim vadati tam vā puggalam. Atīsaramdīṭṭhiyā ti gāthāy' attho: so evam tāya lakkhanātisāriniyā atisāradīṭṭhiyā *samatto* puṇṇo ud-dhumāto, tena ca dīṭṭhimānena *matto*, 'paripunno aham kevalī'* ti evam *paripunṇamānī* *sayam eva attānam manasā* 'aham pāṇḍito' ti abhisīñcati, kīmkāraṇam: *dīṭṭhi hi sā tassa tathā samattā* ti. Parassa ce ti gāthāya sambandho attho ca: kiñ ca bhiyyo, yo so vinicchaye thatvā pahassamāno "bālo paro akusalo" ti cāha, t a s s a *parassa ce hi vacasā* so tena vuccamāno *nīhīno* hoti, *tumo sahā hoti nīhīnapañño* so pi ten' eva saha *nīhīnapañño* hoti, so pi ¹hi nam¹ "bālo" ti vadati; *ath'* assa vacanam appamānam, so pana *sayam eva vedagū* ca *dhīro* ca *hoti*,— evam sante *na koci bālo samanesu atthi*, sabbe pi hi te attano 891. icchāya pāṇḍitā. Aññam ito ti gāthāya sambandho attho ca: "atha ce *sayam vedagū* hoti *dhīro*, *na koci bālo samanesu atthī*" ti evam *hi*² vutte siyā *kassaci*: 'k a s m ā , ti, tattha vuccate: *yasmā aññam ito yābhivadanti dhammām, aparaddhā suddhim akevalīno*³, *evam hi tithyā puthuso vadanti*, "ye ito aññam dīṭṭhim abhivadanti, te aparaddhā viraddhā suddhimaggam, akevalīno ca te" ti evam puthu titthiyā *yasmā vadanti* ti vuttam hoti; 'k a s m ā pan' evam vadantī' ti ce: *sandīthirāgena hi te 'bhirattā, yasmā* 892. *sakena dīṭṭhirāgena abhirattā* ti vuttam hoti. Evam abhirattā ca idh' eva suddhī ti gāthā. Tattha *sakāyane* ti 893. *sakamagge; dalham vadānā* ti *dalhavādā*. Evañ ca *dalhavādesu*⁴ tesu yo koci titthiyo *sakāyane cāpi dalham vadāno kam ettha "bālo" ti param daheyya*. Samkhepato tattha sassatucchedasamkhāte vitthārato vā natthika-issara-kāraṇaniyatādibhede sake āyatane 'idam eva saccan' ti *dalham vadāno kam param ettha dīṭṭhigate "bālo" ti saha dham-*

* Cf. Nidd. ii. ad S.N. 891^{ab}.

¹⁻¹ S^{kgn} hinam. ² S^g om. ³ S^k B^a a k e v a l i t e .

⁴ S^{kgs} *dalhavādānesu*, B^a *dalhavādānesu*.

mena passeyya, nanu sabbo pi tassa matena pāñdito eva suppatippanno eva ca; evam sante ca *sayam eva so medhakam āvaheyya param vadam bālam asuddhidhammam* so pi param “bālo ca asuddhadhammo¹ ca ayan” ti vadanto attanā va kalaham āvaheyya, kasmā: yasmā sabbo pi tassa matena pāñdito eva suppatippanno eva ca. ‘Evam sab-
bathā pi *vinicchaye ṭhatvā sayam pamāya uddham so lokasmim vivādam eti diṭṭhiyam ṭhatvā sayañ ca satthārādim nimminitvā so bhiyyo vivādam eti’ ti evam pana vinicchayesu ādinavam ūtavā ariyamaggena *hitvāna sabbāni vinicchayāni na medhakam kurute jantu loke* ti arahattanikū-
ṭena desanam niṭhpesi; desanāpariyosāne² Purābhedaśutte vuttasadiso evābhisaṁyayo ahosī ti*

CŪLAVYŪHASUTTAVANNANĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

13.

Ye kec’ ime ti *Mahāvyūhasuttam*. Kā uppatti: Idam (895).
pi tasminn yeva Mahāsamaye ‘kin nu kho ime diṭṭhi parib-
basānā viññūnam santikā nindam eva labhanti udāhu
pasamsam pī’ ti uppannacittānam ekaccānam devatānam
tam attham āvikātum purimanayena³ nimmitabuddhena
attānam pucchāpetvā pucchāpetvā vuttam.

Tattha *anvānayantī* ti anuānayanti punappuna āharanti. 895.

Idāni, y a s m ā te “idam eva saccan” ti vadantā pi 896.
diṭṭhigatikā vādino kadāci katthaci pasamsam pi labhanti,
yam etam pasamsāsamkhātam vādaphalan, tam appam
rāgādinam samāya samattham na hoti, ko pana vādo dutiye
nindāphale, t a s m ā etam attham dassento imam tāva
vissajjanagātham āha: appam hi etam na alam samāya,
duve vivādassa phalānī ti nindā pasamsā ca jayaparājayādīni vā
tamsabhāgāni; evam⁴ pi disvā ti⁵ ‘nindā aniṭṭhā eva⁶,
pasamsā nālam samāyā’ ti evam pi vivādaphale ādīna-
vam disvā; *khemābhipassam* avivādabhūman⁵ ti⁵ avivā-

¹ So S^{kgm} B^a.

² B^a desanāvasāne.

³ B^a °nayen’ eva.

⁴ B^a etam.

⁵ S^{kgm} om.

⁶ S^{kgm} evam.

897. dabhūmam nibbānam ‘kheman’ ti passamāno. Evam hi¹ avivadamāno yā kāc’ imā ti gāthā. Tattha *sammutiyo* ti dīṭhiyo; *puthujjā* ti puthujjanasambhavā; so *upayaṁ kim eyyā* ti so upagantabbat̄hena upayam rūpādisu ekam pi dhammam upeyya, kena vā kāraṇena upeyya; *dītthe sute khantim akubbamāno* ti dīṭhasutasuddhisu pemam aka-
 898. ronto. Ito bāhirā pana sīluttamā ti gāthā. Tass’ attho: sīlam yeva uttamam maññamānā sīluttamā eke bhonto *samyamamattena suddhim* vadanti hathivatādiñ ca *vataṁ samādāya upatthitā “idh’ eva dīṭhiyam assa satthuno sudhīn”*² ti *bhavūpanītā bhavajjhositā samānā vadanti*, api
 899. ca te *kusalā vadānā* ‘kusalā mayan’ ti evamvādā. Evam sīluttamesu ca tesu tathā paṭipanno yo koci sace cuto ti gāthā. Tass’ attho: *sace tato sīlavatato paraviechandanena vā asambhuṇanto vā cuto hoti*, so tam sīlabbatādiikkammam puññābhishām̄khārakammam vā *virādhayitvā vedhati*, na kevalāñ ca vedhati api ca kho tam sīlabbatasuddhim *jap-pati* ca vippalapati *pattihei ca*³, kim iva: *satthā va hīno pa-vasam gharamhā* pavaṣanto satthato hīno yathā tam gha-
 900. ram sattham vā pattheyyā ti. Evam pana sīluttamānam pavedhakāraṇam ariyasāvako sīlabbatam vā pi pahāya sabban ti gāthā. Tattha *sāvajjānavajjan* ti sabbākusalam lokiya kusalañ ca; *etan* ti etam⁴; *suddhim asuddhin ti apatthayāno* ti pañcakāmaguṇādibhedam suddhim akusalādibhedam asuddhiñ ca apatthayamāno; *virato care* ti suddhāsuddhiyā virato careyya; *santim anuggahāyā* ti dīṭ-
 901. ḥim agahetvā. Evam ito bāhirake sīluttame samyamena⁵ visuddhivāde, tesam vighātam, sīlabbatappahāyino arahato ca paṭipattim dassetvā idāni aññathā pi suddhivāde bā-hirake dassento tapūpanissāyā ti gātham āha. Tass’ attho: sant’ aññe pi samanabrahmañā, te *jigucchitam amarata-pam*⁶ vā *dītthasuddhiādisu vā aññataram vā*⁷ *upa-nissāya* akiriyadiṭṭhiyā vā *uddhamsarā hutvā bhavābhavesu*

¹ S^{kgn} om.² So S^{kgn} B^a.³ So B^a (cf. S.N. 899^c codd. B^{aim}); S^{kgn} om. ca.⁴ So S^{kgn} B^a.⁵ B^a samyame.⁶ B^a amaradām tapam.⁷ S^{kgn} aññatarañ ca.

avītatañhā anutthunanti vadanti kathentī ti. Evan tesam 902. avītatañhānam suddhim anutthunantānam yo pi suddhīpattam eva attānam maññeyya, tassa pi¹ avītatañha tātā bhavābhavesu tam¹ tam vatthum patthaya-mānassa hi jappitāni punappuna honti yevā ti adhippāyo, tañhā hi āsevitā tañham vaddhayat' eva, na kevalañ ca jappitāni, sa(m)vedhitān cāpi pakappitesu, tañhā dīṭhi c' assa pakappitesu vatthusu samvedhitam pi hotī ti vuttam hoti; bhavābhavesu pana vīta tañha tātā āyatim cūtūpapāto idha yassa n' atthi, sa kena vedheyya kuhiñ ca jappe. Ayam etissā gāthāya sambandho. Sesam Niddese vuttam² eva.

Yam āhū ti pucchāgāthā.

903

Idāni, yasmā eko pi ettha¹ vādo sacco n' atthi, ke- 904. valam dīṭhimattakena hi te vadanti, tasmā tam attham dassento sakam hī ti imam tāva vissajjanagātham āha. Tattha sammutin ti dīṭhim. Evam etesu sakam dhammam paripunnam bruvantesu aññassa pana³ dhammam "nihīman" ti⁴ vadantesu yassa kassaci parassa ce vam-bhayitenā hīno bhaveyya, na koci dhammesu visesī aggo bhaveyya, kimkārañam: pūthū hi aññassa vadanti dhammam nihīnato, sabbe ca⁵ te samhi dalham vadānā saka-dhamme dalhvādā eva. Kiñ ca bhiyyo sadhammapūjā 906. ti gāthā. Tass' attho: te ca titthiyā yathā pasamsanti sakāyanāni, sadhammapūjā pi nesam tath' eva vattati, te hi ativiya satthārādini sakkaronti; tattha yadi te pamānam⁶ siyum, evam sante sabbe va vādā tathivā bhaveyyum, kimkārañam⁷: suddhi hi nesam paccattam eva⁸ na sā⁸ aññatra sijjhati na pi paramatthato, attani dīṭhigāhamat-tam eva hi tan tesam parapaccayaneyyabuddhīnam. Yo 907. vā pana⁹ viparīto bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo, tassa na brāhmaṇassa paraneyyam atthi ti gāthā. Tass' attho:

¹ B^a om.

² B^a vuttanayam.

³ So B^a (S.N. 904^b); S^{kgn} om.

⁴ So S^{kgn} B^a (S.N. 904^b codd. B^a).

⁵ (S^{kgn}) B^a va.

⁶ S^{kgn} pamānā. ⁷ S^{kgn} oñā. ⁸⁻⁸ B^a n' assa. ⁹⁻⁹ B^a pi na.

- brāhmaṇassa hi ‘sabbe samkhārā aniccā’ ti ādinā nayena sudditthattā parena netabbam ūnānam n’ atthi, diṭṭhi-dhammesu ‘idam eva saccan’ ti nicchinitvā samuggahītam pi n’ atthi, tamkāraṇā so diṭṭhikalahaṇi atīto, na ca so setthato passati dhammam aññām aññatra satipaṭṭhānā-
 908. dīhi*. Jānāmī ti gāthāya sambandho attho ca: ettāvatā ca paramattha-brāhmaṇo na hi setthato passati dhammam aññām, aññe pana titthiyā paracitt(aññā)nādīhi jānāntā pas-santā pi “jānāmī passāmi, tath’ eva etan” ti evam vadantā pi ca diṭṭhiyā suddhim paccenti, kasmā: yasmā tesu eko pi addakkhi ce addasa ce pi tena ¹paracittaññānādīnā yathā-bhūtam attham¹, kim hi tumassa tena tassa tena dassanena kim katam—kim dukkhapariññāsāditā² udāhu samudayap-pahānādīnām aññataram—, yato sabbathā pi atikkamitvā ariyamaggam te titthiyā aññen’ eva vadanti suddhim, atikkamitvā vā te titthiye buddhādayo aññen’ eva vadanti³
 909. suddhin⁴ ti⁵. Passan naro ti gāthāya sambandho attho ca: kiñ ca bhiyyo, yv āyam paracittaññānādīhi addakkhi, so passan naro dakkhit⁶ nāmarūpam tato param disvāna vāññassati tāni-m-eva nāmarūpāni niccato sukhato vā na aññathā; so⁷ evam passanto kāmam bahum passatu appakam vā nāmarūpam niccato sukhato ca⁴, ath’ assa evarūpena
 910. dassanena na hi tena suddhim kusalā vadantī ti. Nivissa-vādī ti gāthāya sambandho attho ca: tena ca dassanena suddhiyā asatiyā pi yo ‘jānāmī passāmi tath’ eva etan’ ti evam nivissavādī, etam vā dassanam paṭicca diṭṭhiyā suddhim paccento ‘idam eva saccan’ ti evam nivissavādī, so subbinayo⁸ na hoti tam tathā pakappitam⁹ abhisam-khatam ditthim purekkharāno, so¹⁰ hi, yan¹⁰ satthārādim nissito, tatth’ eva subham vadāno suddhiyvado ‘parisud-

* Cf. 563⁸.

¹⁻¹ Vide 560¹⁸; S^{kgn} paracittādi only; B^a paracittādīnā yathābhūtam attha.

² B^a °pariññāsādhitā; S^k < °pariññāsādhītā.

³ S^g om. ⁴ B^a om. ⁵ S^{kgn} B^a om. ⁶ B^a dakkhati.

⁷ S^{kgn} yo. ⁸ S^{kgn} suddhinayo. ⁹ S^{kgn} om. pa-. ¹⁰ S^{kgn} om.

dhavādo parisuddhadassano vā ahan' ti attānam maññamāno; *tattha tath' addasā so* tattha sakāya ditthiyā aviparitam eva so addasa, yathā sā ditthi pavattati, tath' eva nam addasa¹, aññathā passitum na icchatī ti adhippāyo. Evam pakappitam ditthim purekkharānesu tit-thyesu na brāhmaṇo kappam upeti samkhan ti gāthā. Tattha *samkhan* ti samkhāya, jānitvā ti attho; *na pi ñā-nabandhū* ti samāpattiñāñādinā akatatañhāditthibandhu², tattha viggaho: nāpi assa ñāñena kato bandhu² atthi ti na pi ñānabandhu; *sammutiyo* ti ditthiyo; *puthujjā* ti puthujjanasambhavā; *uggahananta-m-aññe*³ ti uggahanānti aññe, aññe tā sammutiyo ugganhantī ti vuttam hoti. Kiñ ca 912. bhiyyo vissajja ganthānī ti gāthā. Tattha *anuggaho* ti uggahanānavirahito, so pi nāssa uggaho ti anuggaho, ⁴na vā ugganhati⁴ ti anuggaho. Kiñ ca bhiyyo so evarūpo pubbāsave ti gāthā. Tattha *pubbāsave* ti atītarūpādini ārab-bha uppajja[mā]nadhamme kilese⁵, *nave* ti pacuppanna-rūpādini ārabbha uppajja[mā]nadhamme; *na chandagū* ti na chandādivasena gacchati; *anattagarahī* ti katākatavasena attānam agarahanto. Evam anattagarahī ca so sab-913. badhammesū ti gāthā. Tattha *sabbadhammesū* ti dvāda-sadiṭṭhidhammesu 'yam kiñci dittham vā' ti evampabhesu; *pannabhāro* ti patitabhāro⁶; na kappetī ti *na kap-piyo*, duvidham pi kappam na karotī ti attho; *nūparato* ti puthujjanakalyāñaka-sekhā viya uparatisisamañgi pi **na** hoti; *na-patthiyo* ti nittāñho, tanhā hi patthiyatī ti patthiyā, nāssa patthiyā ti na-patthiyo⁷ ti. Sesam tattha tattha pākaṭam evā ti na vuttam. Evam arahattanikū-tena desanam niṭṭhapesi; desanāpariyosāne Purābheda-sutte vuttasadiso evābhismayō ahosi ti

MAHĀVYŪHASUTTAVANÑĀ NITTHITĀ.

¹ B^a passati (546¹⁷).² So S^{kgn} B^a; Tr. *coni*. °bandho (*cf.* Nidd.).³ B^a uggahanti-m-° (o: uggahanānti-m-°).⁴⁻⁴ So B^a; S^{kgn} na uggañhantī.⁵ B^a uppajjamānadhammadkil°; S^{kgn} uppajjamānakil° (*cf.* 568, *note 4*). ⁶ B^a pātitabhāro. ⁷ B^a apatthiyo.

(915). Pucchāmi tan ti Tuvaṭkasuttam¹. Kā uppatti: Idam pi tasmin yeva Mahāsamaye ‘kā nu kho arahattappattiyā paṭipatti’ ti uppannacittānam ekaccānam devatānam tam attham pakāsetum purimanayen’ eva nimmitabuddhen’ attānam pucchāpetvā vuttam.

915. Tattha ādīgāthāya² tāva pucchāmī ti ettha adīṭhajotanādivasena³ pucchā vibhajitā; Ādiccabandhun ti Ādiccassa gottabandhum; vivekañ santipadañ cā ti vivekañ ca santipadañ ca; kathāñ disvā ti kena kāraṇena disvā, katham pavattadassano hutvā ti vuttam hoti.

Atha Bhagavā, ya s m ā, yathā passanto kilese uparundhati, ⁴tathā pavattadassano hutvā parinibbāti, ta s m ā tam attham āvikaronto nānappakārena tam devaparisam kilesappahāne niyojento mūlam papañcasam-

916. khāyā ti ārabhitvā⁵ pañca gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ādīgāthāya tāva samkhepattho: ‘papañcā’ ti samkhātattā papañcā eva papañcasamkhā, tassā avijjādayo kilesā mūlam, tam papañcasamkhāyā mūlam ‘asmī’ ti pavattamānañ ca sabbam mantāya uparundhe, yā kāci ajjhattam tanhā uppajjeyyum, tāsam vinayāya sadā sato sikkhe upaṭṭhitasati

917. hutvā sikkheyā ti. Evan tāva paṭhamagāthāya eva ⁶tisikkhāyuttam⁶ desanam arahattanikūṭena desetvā puna māna paphāna vase na desetum yam kiñci ti gātham āha. Tattha yam kiñci dhammam abhijāññā ajjhattan ti yam kiñci uccākulinatādikam attano gunam jāneyya, atha vā pi bahiddhā ācariyūpajjhāyānam⁷ vā gunam jāneyya; na tena thāmam⁸ kubbethā ti tena gunena mānam⁹

918. na kareyya. Idāni ’ssa akaraṇavidhim dassento seyyo na tenā ti gātham āha. Tass’ attho: tena¹⁰ ca mānena ‘seyyo

¹ B^a always Tuvaṭṭaka° (cf. the uddāna, S.N.², p. 189).

² S^{kgn} om. Tattha ādi-. ³ B^a °jotakādīv° (vide Asl. 55²⁰).

⁴ B^a ins. ta thā d i s v ā. ⁵ S^{kgn} āharityā.

⁶⁻⁶ B^a tisso sikkhā tāhi parattam (ः: pavattam ?).

⁷ So B^a (cf. Nidd.); S^{kgn} °ū p a j h ā y ā d ī n a m.

⁸ B^a mānam. ⁹ B^a mānanam. ¹⁰ B^a etena.

'han' ti vā 'nīco 'han' ti vā 'sarikkho 'han' ti vā pi na maññeyya, tehi ca uccākulinatādīhi gunēhi phuttho¹ anekarūpehi 'aham uccākulā pabbajito' ti ādinā nayena attānam vikappento na tittheyya. Evam mānappahānavasena 919.
pi desetvā idāni² kilesū p a s a m a v a s e n a desetum
ajjhattam evā ti gātham āha. Tattha ajjhattam eva upasame ti attani eva rāgādī sabbakilese upasameyya; na aññato bhikkhu santim eseyyā ti ṭhapetvā ca satipatthānādīni aññena upāyena santim na pariyeseyya; kuto nirattam vā ti nirattam kuto eva. Idāni ajjhattam upasantassa khīnāsavassa tādi b hā v a m dassento majjhe yathā ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: yathā mahāsamud-dassa uparimahetthimabhāgānam vemajjhāsamkhāte catu-yojanasahassappamāne majjhe—pabbatantare ṭhitassa³ vā majjhe samuddassa—ūmī na jāyati, thito va so hoti avikampamāno, evam anejo khīnāsavo lābhādisu thito assa avikampamāno; so tādiso rāgādim ussadam bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñcī ti⁴.

Idāni etam⁵ arahattanikūṭena desitadhammadesanam abbhanumodanto tassa ca arahattassa ādipaṭipadam⁶ puchanto nimmitabuddho akittayī ti gātham āha. Tattha akittayī ti ācikkhi; vivatacakkhū ti vivaṭehi anāvaraṇehi pañcahi⁷ cakkhūhi samannāgato; sakkhidhamman ti sayam abhiññātam attapaccakkham⁸ dhammam; parissayavinyayan ti parissayavinyayanam⁹; patipadam vadehī ti idāni paṭipattim vadehi; bhaddan te ti bhaddan tava atthū ti Bhagavantam ālapanto āha, a t h a vā bhaddam sundaram tava paṭipadam vadehī ti pi vuttam hoti; pāṭimokkham¹⁰ atha vā pi samādhin ti tam eva paṭipadam bhinditvā pucchati; paṭipadan ti etena vā maggām pucchati, itarehi sīlam samādhiñ ca pucchati.

Ath' assa Bhagavā, yasmā indriyasamvaro sīlassa rak-

¹ S^{kgn} B^a puṭṭho. ² B^a ins. sabba- (563⁷). ³ S^{kgn} tassa.

⁴ S^{kgn} om. ti. ⁵ S^g e v a m .

⁶ S^{kgn} ā d i p a d a m (cf. 587, note 7).

⁷ S^{kgn} pañca-.

⁸ S^{kgn} °paccakkha-.

⁹ B^a parissayam vinayam.

- khā, yasmā vā iminā vānukkamena¹ desiyamānā ayam desanā tāsam devatānam sappāyā, tasmā indriyasamvarato pabhuti paṭipadam dassento cakkhūhi ti ādim āraddho.
922. Tattha cakkhūhi n' eva lol' assā ti adiṭhadakkhitabbādīvasena cakkhūhi lolo n' ev' assa; gāmakathāya āavaraye
923. sotan ti tiracchānakathāto sotam āvareyya. Phassenā ti rogaphassena; bhavañ ca nābhijappeyyā ti tassa phassassa vinodanatthāya kāmabhavādibhavañ ca na pattheyya; bheravesu ca na sampavedheyyā ti tassa phassassa paccaya-bhūtesu sīhavyagghādisu bheravesu ca² na sampavedheyya, avasesesu³ vā ghānindriyamanindriyavisayesu na ppavedheyya,—evam paripūro indriyasamvaro vutto hoti; purimehi vā indriyasamvaram dassetvā iminā ‘araññe vasatā bheravam disvā vā sutvā vā na vedhitabban’ ti dasseti.
924. Laddhā na sannidhim kayirā ti etesam annādīnam yam kiñci dhammena labhitvā ‘araññe ca⁴ senāsane vasatā sadā dullabhan’ ti cintetvā sannidhim na kareyya. Jhāyī na pādalol' assā ti jhānābhirato ca na ca pādalolo assa; virame kukkuccaṇ na ppamajjeyyā ti hatthakukkuccādīm kukkuccam vinodeyya sakkaccakāritāya c' ettha na ppamajjeyya. Tandīm māyām hassam khiddan ti ālasiyañ ca māyañ ca hassañ ca kāyikavācasikakhiḍdañ ca; savi-
925. bhūsan ti saddhim vibhūsāya. Āthabbanan ti āthabbanī-kamantappayogam, supinan ti supinasattham, lakkhanan ti manilakkhanādīm; no viduhe ti na ppayojeyya; virutan
926. cā ti migādīnam vassitam. Pesuniyan⁵ ti pesuññam.
927. Kayavikkaye ti pañcahi sahadhammikehi saddhim vañca-nāvasena⁶ vā udrayapatthanāvasena vā na tittheyya; upavādañ bhikkhu na kareyyā ti upavādakare kilese anibbat-tento attani parehi samanabrāhmañehi upavādam na ja-neyya; gāme ca nābhisajjeyyā ti gāme ca gihisamsaggā-dīhi nābhisajjeyya; lābhakamyā janam na lapayeyyā⁷ ti
928. lābhakāmatāya janam nālapeyya. Payutan ti cīvarādihi

¹ B^a iminānukkamena.² S^{kgn} om.³ S^{kgn} avasesu.⁴ S^{gn} om.⁵ S^{kgn} pesuñneyyan.⁶ B^a vañcanādivasena.⁷ S^{kn} lāpayeyyā (B^a here labheyyā, and 564³³ nālabheyya).

sampayuttam tadaṭṭham vā payojitam. *Mosavajje na nī-* 931.
yethā ti musāvāde na nīyetha; jīvitenā ti jīvikāya. *Sutvā* 932.
*rusito bahum vācam samanānam vā puthuvacanānam*¹ (ti)
rusito ghaṭṭito parehi tesam samanānam vā khattiyādi-
bhedānam vā aññesam puthuvacanānam bahum pi aniṭha-
vācam sutvā; na pativajjā ti na pativadeyya,—kimkāra-
nam: na hi santo patisenikaronti. *Etān*² ca dhammam 933.
*aññāyā ti sabbam etam yathāvuttadhammadam*³ ñatvā;
*vicinan ti vicinanto; santi*⁴ *ti nibbutim ñatvā ti nibbutim*
‘rāgādinam santī’ ti⁵ ñatvā. ‘Kimkāraṇam na ppa-
majje’ iti⁶ ce: abhibhū hi so ti gāthā. Tattha abhibhū ti
rūpādinam abhibhavitā, anabhibhūto ti tehi anabhibhūto;
sakkhidhammadam anūtiham adassī ti paccakkham eva anūti-
ham dhammad addakkhi; sadā namassam anusikkhe ti
sadā nāmassanto tisso sikkhāyo sikkheyya.

Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva; kevalam pana ettha
 “cakkhūhi n’ eva lolo” ti ādīhi indriyasamvaro, “annānam
 atho pānānan” ti ādīhi sannidhipaṭikkhepamukhena pac-
 cayapatisevanasilam, methunamosavajjapesuniyādīhi pāti-
 mokkhasamvarasilam, “āthabbanam supinam⁷ lakkhanan”
 ti ādīhi ājivaparisuddhisilam, “jhāyī assā” ti iminā
 samādhi, “vicinam bhikkhū” ti iminā paññā; “sadā
 sato sikkhe” ti iminā puna samkhepato tisso pi sikkhā,
 “athāsaneshu sayanesu appasaddesu bhikkhu vihareyya,
 niddam na bahulikareyyā” ti ādīhi sīlasamādhīpaññānam
 upakārāpakārasaṅghanavinodanāni⁸ vuttānī ti.

Evam Bhagavā nimmitassa paripuṇṇapatiṭpadam vatvā
 arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi; desanāpariyosāne Pu-
 rābhedasutte vuttasadiso evābhisaṁayo ahosi ti

TUVĀṬAKASUTTAVĀNĀNI NITTĀ.

¹ S^{kgn}(n) °vacanam.

² S^{kgn} Evāñ.

³ B^a yathābhūtaṁ dhammadam.

⁴ S^g santin; S^k santi om. ti.

⁵ S^{kgn} santin ti (540, note 6, etc.).

⁶ B^a ppaṁ ajjeyya iti. ⁷ So B^a; S^{kgn} supinā -.

⁸ B^a upakāranupakārasaṅghanānavinodanādīni.

15.

(935). Attadañdā bhayam jātan ti Attadañdasuttam. Kā up-patti: Y o s o Sammāparibbājaniyasuttassa uppattiyam* vuccamānāya¹ Sākiya-Koliyānam udakam paṭicca kalaho vaṇṇito, ta m īnatvā Bhagavā ‘īnātakā kalaham karonti, handa ne vāremī’ ti dvinnam senānam majjhe thatvā idam suttam abhāsi.

935. Tattha paṭhamagāthāy' attho: yam lokassa dīṭhadham-mikam vā samparāyikam vā bhayam² jātam, tam sabbam attadañdā bhayam jātam attano duccaritakāraṇā jātam, evam sante pi janam passatha medhakam³ imam Sākiyā-dijanam⁴ passatha aññamaññam medhakam himsakam bā-dhakan ti.

Evan tam paṭiviruddham vippaṭipannam janam pari-bhāsitvā attano sammāpatipattidassanena tassa samvegam janetum āha: samvegam kittayissāmi yathā-samvijitam mayā, pubbe bodhisatten' eva satā ti adhippāyo.

Idāni, yathā nena samvijitam⁵, tam pakāram dassento 936. phandamānan ti ādim āha. Tattha phandamānan ti taṇhādihi⁶ kampamānam; appodake ti appaudake; aññamaññehi vyāruddhe disvā ti nānāsatte ca aññamaññehi saddhim viruddhe disvā; mam bhayam āvisī ti mam bhayam paviṭṭham. Samantam asaro⁷ loko ti nirayam ādim katvā sa-mantato loko asāro niccasārādivirahito⁸; disā sabbā same-ritā ti sabbā disā aniccatāya kampitā; iccham bhavanam attano ti attano taṇam icchanto; nāddasāsim anositan ti 937. kiñci thānam jarādīhi anajjhāvuttham nāddakkhim. Osāne tv eva vyāruddhe disvā me arati ahū ti yobbaññādīnam osāne eva antagamake eva vināsake eva jarādīmhi vyāruddhe āhatacitte satte disvā arati me ahosi; ath' ettha sallan ti 938.

* Vide 357²⁴.

¹ So S^{kgn} B^a.

² B^a om.

³ B^a here > medhagam (and medhaṅgam 557²).

⁴ S^{kgn} Sākiyādīnam janam.

⁵ S^{kgn} s a m v i d i t a m .

⁶ B^a taṇhādīṭṭhilhi.

⁷ S^g B^a asāro.

⁸ So B^a (cf. Nidd.); S^{kgn} ni cca sār a v i r a h i t o .

atha etesu sattesu rāgādisallam; *hadayanissitan* ti cittanissitam. ‘Kathamānubhāvam sallan’ ti ce: yena sallena 939. otinño ti gāthā. (Tattha) *disā sabbā vidhāvatī* ti *sabbā* duccaritadisā pi puratthimādi-disāvidisā¹ pi dhāvati; *tam eva sallam abyuyha*² na dhāvati na sīdatī ti tam eva³ sallam uddharitvā tā ca disā na dhāvati caturoghe ca na sīdatī ti.

Evam mahānubhāvena sallena otinñesv api ca sattesu 940. t a t t h a s i k k h ā n u g ī y a n t i: yāni loke gathitānī ti gāthā. Tass’ attho: ye *loke* pañca kāmagunā ‘pañlābhāya gathiyantī’ ti katvā *gathitānī* ti vuccanti, cirakālāsevitattā⁴ vā⁵ gathitānī ti, *tattha* tannimittam hatthisik-khādikā anekasikkhā⁶ kathiyanti uggayhanti vā,—passatha yāva pamatto cāyam loko; yato pañdito kulaputto *tesu* vā gathitesu tāsu vā sikkhāsu adhimutto na siyā aññadatthu aniccādidassanena *nibbijja* *sabbaso* kāme attano nibbānam eva *sikkhe* ti.

Idāni, yathā nibbānāya sikkhitabbam, tam dassento 941. sacco siyā ti ādim⁷ āha. Tattha *sacco* ti vācāsaccena nāna-saccena maggasaccena ca samannāgato; *rittapesuno* ti pa-hinapesuno⁷; *vevicchan* ti macchariyam. *Niddam tandim* 942. *sahe thīnan* ti pacalāyikañ ca kāyālasiyañ ca cittālasiyañ cā ti ime tayo dhamme abhibhaveyya; *nibbānamana* so ti nibbānaninnacitto. *Sāhasā* ti rattassa-rāgacariyādibhedā 943. sāhasakarañā⁸. *Purānam nābhinandeyyā* ti atītam⁹ nā-bhinandeyya; *nave* ti paccuppanne; *hīyamāne* ti vinassamāne; *ākāsan na sito siyā* ti tanhan nissito na bhaveyya, tanhā hi rūpādīnam ākāsanato ākāso ti vuccati. ‘Kim- 945. kārañām ākāsan na sito siyā’ ti ce: aham hi imam gedham brūmī ti gāthā. Tass’ attho: aham hi imam ākāsam-kham tanham rūpādisu gjijhanato *gedham brūmi* “gedho” ti vadāmi; kiñ ca bhiyyo avahananatthena¹⁰ “ogho” ti ca, ājavananatthena “ājavan” ti ca, ‘idam mayham, idam mayhan’ ti jappakārañato “jappanan” ti ca, dummuñcanatthena

¹ B^a om. -vidisā. ² (B^a abyuyha.) ³ B^a ad. t u .

⁴ B^a °kālasev°. ⁵ S^{kgn} om. ⁶ S^g B^a anekā sik°.

⁷ So S^{kgn} B^a. ⁸ S^{kgn} B^a °kārañā. ⁹ B^a a t i t a r ū p ā d i .

¹⁰ So B^a (Asl. 49¹¹, Spk. ad. S. I, 1); S^{kgn} āvahanañthena.

“ārammanan” ti ca, kampakaraṇena “kampanan” ti ca brūmi, esā ca lokassa palibodhanaṭṭhena duratikkamanīyatṭhena ca kāmapamko duraccayo ti. “Ākāsan na sito siyā” ti evam vutte vā ‘kim etam ākāsan’ ti ce: gedham brūmī ti evam pi tassā gāthāya sambandho veditabbo. Tattha padayojanā: ‘ākāsan’ ti gedham brūmī ti, tathā, y vā yā m “mahogho” ti¹ vuccati, ta m brūmi; ājavam brūmi; jappanam brūmi; kampanam brūmi; y vā yā m sadevake loke kāmapamko duraccayo, ta m brūmi.

946. Evam etam gedhādipariyāyam ākāsam anissito saccā avokkammā ti gāthā. Tass’ attho: pubbe* vuttā tividhā² saccā avokkamma moneyyappattiyā ‘munī’ ti samkham gato nibbānatthale titthati brāhmaṇo, sa ve eva-rūpo sabbāni āyatanāni nissajjītvā santo ti vuccatī (ti).
947. Kiñ ca bhiyyo sa ve vidvā ti gāthā. Tattha nātvā dhamman ti aniccādinayena samkhata-dhammam nātvā; sammā so loke iriyāno ti asammāriyanakarānam kilesānam pa-
948. hānā sammā so loke iriyamāno. Evam apihento ca yo ’dha kāme ti gāthā. Tattha saṅgan ti sattavidhasaṅgañ ca yo
949. accatari; nājjhetī ti nābhijjhati³. Tasmā, tumhesu pi yo evarūpo hotum icchatī, tam vadāmi: yam pubbe ti gāthā. Tattha (yam?) pubbe ti atīte samkhāre ārabbha uppajjanadhammam kilesajātam⁴ atītakammañ ca; pacchā te māhu kiñcanan ti anāgate pi⁵ samkhāre ārabbha uppajjanadhammam rāgādikiñcanam māhu; majhe ce no gahessasi sasī ti paccuppanne rūpādīdhamme⁶ pi na gahessasi ce.

Evam “upasanto carissasī” ti arahattappattim dassetvā

950. idāni arahato thutivasena ito parā gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha sabbaso ti gāthāya mamāyitan ti mamattakaraṇam, ‘mama idan’ ti gahitam vā vatthu; asatā ca na socatī ti avijjamānakāraṇā asātakāraṇā⁷ na socati; na jīyatī ti jānim 951. nādhigacchati⁸. Kiñ ca bhiyyo yassa n’ attī ti gāthā.

* (567¹⁸).

¹ S^{kgn} ad. brūmi. ² B^a ad. p i. ³ So S^{kgn}; B^a na gjijhati.

⁴ B^a here uppajjanadhammakilesaj^o (561, note 5).

⁵ B^a ad. t e .

⁶ S^{kgn} paccuppannarūpādi^o.

⁷ So B^a (cf. Nidd.); S^{kgn} asantakāraṇā. ⁸ B^a na gacchati.

Tattha *kiñcanan* ti kiñci rūpādi dhammadjātam. Kiñ ca 952.
 bhiyyo anuddharī ti gāthā. Tattha *anuddharī* ti anissukī¹,
*anitturī*² ti pi³ keci pañthanti; *sabbadhī samo* ti sab-
 battha samo, upekhako ti adhippāyo, kim vuttam hoti:
 yo so ‘n’ atthi me’ ti na socati, tam aham avikam-
 pinam puggalam⁴ puñño samāno “*anitturī*⁵ *ananugiddho* aнеjo *sabbadhī samo*” ti imam tasmin puggale
 catubbidham ānisamsaṃ brūmi. Kiñ ca bhiyyo anejassā 953.
 ti gāthā. Tattha *nisañkhīti*⁶ ti puññābhisañkhārādisu
 yo koci samkhāro, so hi, yasmā nisamkharīyati nisamkha-
 roti va, tasmā nisamkhitī⁶ ti vuccati; *viyārambhā* ti vivi-
 dhā puññābhisañkhā⁷rādikā ārambhā; *khemam passati* *sab-
 badhī* ti sabbattha abhayam⁸ eva passati. Evam passanto 954.
 na samesū ti gāthā. Tattha *na vadati*⁹ ti ‘sadiso ’ham
 asmī’ ti ād(in)ā mānavasena samesu pi attānam na vadati,
omesu pi, *ussesu* pi; *nādeti* *na nirassatī* ti rūpādisu kiñci
 dhammadam na gañhati na nissajjati. Sesam sabbattha
 pākaṭam eva. Evam arahattanikūṭena desanam niñṭha-
 pesi; desanāpariyosāne pañcasatā Sākiyakumārā ca Koli-
 yakumārā ca ehibikkhupabbajjāya pabbajitā¹⁰. Te gahetvā
 Bhagavā Mahāvanam pāvisi ti

ITI PARAMATTHAJOTIKĀYA KHUDDAKATTHAKATHĀYA SUT-
 TANIPĀTASS’ ATTHAVANÑNANĀYA ATTADANDASUTTAVAN-
 ÑNĀ SAMATTĀ TI.

16.

Na me diñño ti Sāriputtasuttam, Therapañhasuttan ti (955).
 pi vuccati. Kā uppatti: *Imassa suttassa uppatti Rāja-

* Dhp. A. III, 199–226 (*ad* Dhp. 181), etc.

¹ S^{kg} anassukī, Sⁿ anassutī; B^a a n u s s u k i .

² S^{kgm} anuñṭhurī. ³ B^a om. ⁴ B^a avikampipuggalam.

⁵ (?); S^{kgm} anuñṭhurī; B^a a n u ṭ ṭ h a r i .

⁶ B^a n i s a m k h a t i .

⁷ –572³² S^{kgm} om.

⁸ ? (*cf.* Nidd.); B^a sayam.

⁹ Cf. 542, note 2.

¹⁰ Or pabbajimsu (?); B^a pabbajitvā.

gahe setthissa candanaghaṭikāya paṭilābhām ādi(m) katvā tāya ghaṭikāya katassa pattassa ākāse ussāpanam, āyasmato Piṇḍolabhāradvājassa iddhiyā pattagahaṇam, ta-smim vatthusmīm sāvakānam iddhipaṭikkhepo*, titthiyānam Bhagavatā saddhim pāṭihāriyam kātukāmatā, pāṭihāriyakaraṇam, Bhagavato Sāvatthigamanam, titthiyānu-bandhanam, Sāvatthiyam Pasenadino buddhūpagamanam, Gaṇḍambapātubhāvo¹, catunnam parisānam titthiyajayat-tham pāṭihāriyakaraṇussukkanivāraṇam, yamakapāṭihāriyakaṇam, katapāṭihāriyassa Bhagavato Tāvatimsagamanam, tattha temāsam dhammadesanā, āyasmata Anuruddhat-therena† yācitassa devalokato Saṃkassanagare orohaṇati imāni vatthūni antarantare ca jātakāni vitthāretvā, yāva dasasahassacakkavāladevatāhi pūjiyamāno Bhagavāmajjhe‡ manimayena sopānena Saṃkassanagare oruyha sopānakalevare atṭhāsi,

“ye jhānapasutā dhīrā² nekkhammūpasame ratā,
devā pi tesam pihayanti sambuddhānam satimatān”
ti

imissā Dhammapadagāthāya vuccamānāya³ vuttā. Sopā-nakalevare thitam pana Bhagvantam sabbapathamām āyasmā Sāriputto vandi, tato Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī§, athāparo janakāyo. Tatra Bhagavā cintesi: ‘imissam pari-sati Moggallāno iddhiyā aggo ti pākaṭo, Anuruddho dibbacakkhunā, Puṇṇo dhammakathikattena, Sāriputtam p’ ayam parisā na kenaci guṇena evam-aggo ti jānāti; yan nūnāham Sāriputtam paññāguṇena pakāseyyan’ ti. Atha theram paññham pucchi, thero Bhagavatā⁴ pucchitam puc-chitam puthujjanapaññham sekhapaññham asekhapaññañ ca sabbam vissajjesi. Tadā nam jano ‘paññā(ya) aggo’ ti

* Vin. II, 112¹².

† See, however, Dhp. A. III, 224.

‡ Vide Dhp. A. III, 225⁷.

§ Thīg. A. 195¹⁰, Mp. p. 213¹⁹ (ad A. I, 25²⁰).

¹ B^a Gaṇḍāpapāt^o.

² B^a vīrā.

³ Cf. 566³.

⁴ B^a °vato. (cf. 571, note 5).

aññāsi. *Atha Bhagavā: “Sāriputto na idān” eva paññāya aggo, atīte parosahassā isayo vanamūlaphalāhārā pabbata-pāde vasanti, tesam ācariyassa ābādho uppajji, upaṭṭhā-nāni vattanti; jetṭhantevāsi “sappāyabhesajjam āharissāmi, ācariyam appamattā upaṭṭhahathā” ti¹ vatvā manussapatham agamāsi. Tasmim anāgate yeva ācariyo kālam akāsi. Tam ‘idāni kālam karissatī’ ti antevāsilā samāpatti(m) ārabba pucchimsu; so “n’ atthi kiñci” ti āha ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattim sandhāya. Antevāsino ‘n’ atthi ācariyassa adhigamo’ ti aggahesum. Atha jetṭhantevāsi bhe-sajjam ādāya āgantvā tam kālakatam² disvā “ācariyam kiñci pucchitthā” ti āha. “Apucchimha³; n’ atthi kiñci ti āha, na kiñci ācariyena adhigatan” ti. “N’ atthi kiñci ti vadanto ācariyo ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ pavedesi, sakkātabbo ācariyo” ti:

“Parosahassam pi samāgatānam
kandeyyum te vassasataṁ apaññā;
eko pi⁴ seyyo puriso sapañño,
yo bhāsitassa vijānāti atthan” ti.

Kathite ca pana Bhagavatā⁵ jātakē āyasmā Sāriputto attano saddhivihārikānam pañcannam bhikkhusatānam attāya sappāyasesanāsanagocarasilavatādīni pucchitum “na me ditṭho ito pubbe” ti imam thutigātham ādi(m) katvā aṭṭha gāthāyo abhāsi, tam attham vissajjento Bhagavā tato parā sesagāthā ti.

Tattha ito pubbe ti ito Samkassanagare otaraṇato pubbe; 955. vagguvado ti sundaravado; Tusitā gaṇi-m-āgato ti Tusitā kāyā cavitvā mātukucchim āgatattā Tusitā āgato, gaṇācariyattā gaṇi, santuṭṭhaṭṭhena⁶ vā tusitasamkhātā deva-lokā gaṇi āgato; tusitā(nam) vā arahantānam gaṇi āgato ti. Dutiyagāthāya sadevakassa lokassa yathā dissati⁷ ti sa- 956. devakassa lokassa viya manussānam pi dissati, yathā vā

* J. A. I, 405–407 (Dhp. A. III, 230⁵).

¹ B^a upaṭṭhayathā ti.

² B^a tam kālikamtam < tamkālitamtam. ³ B^a āpucchimhā.

⁴ So B^a. ⁵ B^a °vato. ⁶ B^a s a n t u ṭ h i ṭ h e n a .

dissati ti tacchato aviparitato dissati [ti]; *cakkhumā* ti uttamacakku; *eko* ti pabbajjāsamkhātādīhi *eko*; *ratin* ti nekkhammaratiādim. Tatiyagāthāya *bahunnam idha baddhānan* ti idha bahunnam khattiyādinam¹, sissā hi ācariye patibadhavuttittā baddhā ti vuccanti; *atti pañhena āgaman* ti athiko pañhena āgato 'mhi [ti], athikānam vā pañhena, atthiāgamanam vā ti². Catutthagāthāya *vijiguchato* ti jātiādīhi atṭiyato; *rittam āsanam* ti vivittam mañcapīṭham; *pabbatānam guhāsu vā* ti 'pabbataguhāsu vā rit-tam āsanam *bhajato*' ti sambandhitabbam. Pañcamagāthāya *uccāvacesū* ti hīnapaññesu; *sayanesū* ti vihārādisu senāsaneshu; *kīvanto tattha bheravā* ti kittakā tattha bhaya-kārañā; *khīvanto*³ ti pi pāṭho, kūjanto⁴ ti c' assa attho, na pana pubbenāparam sandhiyati. Chattha[mal]gāthāya *kati parissayā* ti kittakā upaddavā; *amatam⁵ disan* ti nibbānam, tam hi amatan ti tathā niddisitabbato disā cā ti, tena vuttam: *amatam disan* ti; *abhisambhave* ti abhibhavyyya; *pantamhī* ti pariyante. Sattamagāthāya *ky āssa⁶ vyappathayo assū* ti kīdisāni tassa vacanāni assu. Aṭṭhamagāthāya *ekodi nipako* ti ekaggacitto pandito.

Evam āyasmata Sāriputtena tīhi gāthāhi Bhagavantam thometvā pañcahi gāthāhi pañcasatānam sissānam atthāya senāsanagocarasilavatādīni pucchito (Bhagavā?) tam attham pakāsetum (vi)jiguchamānassā ti ādinā nayena vissaj-janam āraddho. Tattha pathamagāthāya tāv' attho: jātiādīhi (vi)jiguchamānassā *rittāsanam sayanam sevato ce sambo-dhikāmassa* Sāriputta bhikkhuno *yadidam phāsuvihāro ya-thānuḍhammaṇ* yo ca anudhammo, *tan te pavakkhāmi ya-thā pajānam*, yathā pajānanto vadeyya, evam vadāmī ti. Dutiyagāthāya *pariyantacārī* ti silādisu catusu pariyantesu caramāno; *damśādhipatānan*⁷ ti piṅgalamakkhikānañ ca⁸ sesamakkhikānañ ca, sesamakkhikā hi tato tato adhipatitvā khādanti, tasmā adhipatā ti vuccanti; *manussaphas-*

¹ (*Supply* sissānam?)

² B^a °gamanañ cā ti.

³ (?); B^a khivanto; Nidd. givanto. ⁴ B^a kubhajanto.

⁵ o: agatam ? ⁶ B^a here (and B^a S^g at 573⁹) ky assa.

⁷ B^a °patinan.

⁸ Here S^{kgn} begin (vide 569, note 7).

sānan ti corādiphassānam. Tatiyagāthāya *paradhammikā* 965.
 nāma sattasahadhammikavajjā sabbe pi bāhirakā; *kusalānuesī* ti kusaladhamme anvesamāno. Catutthagāthāya 966.
ātamkaphassenā ti rogaphassena; *sītām accunhan* ti sītañ
 ca uñhañ ca; *so tehi phuṭṭho bahudhā* ti so tehi ātamkādīhi
 anekehi ākārehi phuṭṭho samāno pi; *anoko* ti abhisamkhā-
 ravīññāñādinam anokāsabhūto.

Evam “bhikkhuno vijigucchato” ti ādihi tīhi gāthāhi
 puṭṭham attham vissajjetvā idāni “ky āssa vyappathayo”
 ti ādinā nayena putṭham vissajjentō theyyan na kareyyā
 ti ādim āha. Tattha *phasse* ti phareyya; *yad āvilattam* 967.
manaso vijaññā ti *yam* cittassa āvilattam vijāneyya, tam
 sabbam ‘*kañhassa pakkho*’ ti vinodeyya. *Mūlam* pi *tesam* 968.
palikhaññā titthe ti *tesam* kodhātimānānam avijjādikam
 mūlam, tam pi palikhanitvā tittheyya; *addhā bhavanto*
abhisambhaveyyā ti evam piyāppiyam abhibhavanto ekam-
 sen’ eva abhibhaveyya, na tattha sithilam parakkameyyā
 ti adhippāyo. *Paññāñ purakkhatvā* ti paññāñ pubbaṅga-
 mam katvā; *kalyānapīti* ti kalyāñaya pītiyā samannāgato;
catturo sahetha paridevadhamme ti anantarañgāthāya vucca-
 māne paridevaniyadhamme saheyya. *Kim su asissāmī* ti 970.
*kim bhuñjissāmi, kuvam vā asissan*¹ ti kuhim vā asissāmi;
*dukkham vata settha*², *kuv’ ajja sessan* ti imam rattim duk-
 kham sayi(m), ajja āgamanarattim kattha sayissam; *ete*
vitakke ti ete piñḍapātanissite dve senāsananissite dve ti
*cattāro vitakke; aniketacārī*³ ti apalibodhacārī nittañha-
 cārī. *Kāle* ti piñḍapātakāle piñḍapātasamkhyam *annam* 971.
vā cīvarakāle cīvarasamkhyam vāsanam vā laddhā, dhami-
 mena samenā ti adhippāyo; *mattam so jaññā* ti paṭigga-
 hane ca paribhogē ca pamānam jāneyya; *idhā* ti sāsane,
nipātamattam eva vā etam⁴; *tosanatthan* ti santosattham⁵,
 etadattham mattam jāneyyā ti vuttam hoti; *so tesu gutto*
 ti so bhikkhu tesu paccayesu gutto*; *yatacārī* ti samya-

* Cf. 292⁹, 596, note *.

¹ S^{kgn} vā sissan.

² B^a c’ ettha.

³ So S^{kgn} P^a.

⁴ S^{kgn} evam.

⁵ B^a santosanattham.

- tavihāro rakkhitiriyāpatho rakkhitakāyavacimānōdvāro vā
ti vuttam hoti; *yatucārī* ti pi pātho, so yev' attho; *rusito*
 972. ti rosito, ghaṭṭito ti vuttam hoti. *Jhānānuyutto* ti anup-
pannuppādanena uppānnāsevanena ca jhāne anuyutto;
upekham ārabba samāhitatto ti catujjhānūpekham uppā-
detvā samāhitacitto; *takkāsayan kukkucciyūpacchinde* ti
kāmavitakkādi(m) takkañ ca kāmasaññādim tassa tak-
kassa āsayañ ca hatthakukkuccādim kukkucciyañ ca upac-
 973. chinneyya. *Cudito vacīhi¹ satimābhīnande* ti upajjhāyādīhi
vācāhi¹ codito samāno satimā hutvā tam codanam abhi-
nandeyya; *vācam pamuñce kusalan* ti nānasamuñṭhitam
vācam pamuñceyya; *nātivelan* ti atītavelam pana vācam
kālavelañ ca sīlavelañ ca atikkantam na ppamuñceyya;
janavādadhāmmayā ti janaparivādakathāya²; *na cetayeyyā*
 974. ti cetanam na uppādeyya. *Athāparan* ti atha idāni ito
param pi; *pañca rajānī* ti rūparāgādīni pañca rajāni; *yesam*
satimā vinayāya sikkhe ti yesam upaṭṭhitasati hutvā vina-
yattham tisso sikkhā sikkheyya, evam sikkhito hi rūpesu
 975. . . . pe . . . phassesu sahetha rāgam, na aññe ti. Tato
so tesam vinayāya sikkhanto anukkamena etesu dham-
mesū ti gāthā. Tattha etesū ti rūpādisu; *kālena so sammā*
dhammam parivimamsamāno ti so bhikkhu, yv āyam "ud-
dhate citte samādhissa kālo"** ti ādinā nayena kālo vutto,
tena kālena sabbam³ samkhata dhāmmam anicca dinayena
parivimamsamāno; *ekodibhūto vihane tamam so* ti so ekaggacitto
sabbam mohāditamam vihaneyya, n' atthi ettha
samsayo. Sesam sabbatha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bha-
gavā arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi; desanāpariyo-
sāne pañca bhikkhusatā arahattam pattā, timsakoṭisam-
khānañ ca devamanussānam dhāmmābhīsamayo ahosi ti

SĀRIPUTTASUTTAVĀNÑANĀ NIṬṬHITĀ

Niṭṭhito ca vaggo catuttho nāmena Aṭṭhakavaggo.

* Cf. S. V, 114²⁰.

¹ Sk °bhi.

² B^a jātivādapaṭivāravādakathāya.

³ Skgn sabba-.

V. PĀRĀYANAVAGGA.

Kosalānam purā ti Pārāyanavaggassa vatthugāthā, tā- (976). sam uppatti: *Atīte kira Bārānasivāsī¹ eko rukkhavaḍ-dhaki sake ācariyake adutiyo, tassa solasa sissā, ekamekassa sahassam antevāsikā. Evan te sattarasādhikasolaṣasahassā ācariyantevāsikā sabbe pi² Bārānasim upanissāya jivikam³ kappentā pabbatasamipam gantvā rukkhe gahetvā tatth' eva nānāpāsādavikatiyo niṭṭhapetvā kullam bandhitvā Gaṅgāya Bārānasim ānetvā, sace rājā athiko hoti, rañño ekabhūmakam vā sattabhūmakam vā pāsādam yojetvā denti, no ce, aññesam pi vikkinitvā puttadāram posenti.

Atha nesam ekadivasam ācariyo 'na sakkā vadḍhakikammena⁴ niccam jivitum⁴, dukkaram hi jarākale⁵ etam kamman' ti cintetvā antevāsike āmantesi: "tātā udumbarādayo appasārarakkhe ānethā" ti. Te "sādhū" ti patisunitvā ānayimsu. So tehi katṭhasakunam⁶ katvā tass' abbhantaram⁷ pavisitvā yantam puresi; katṭhasakuno supaṇṇarājā viya ākāse lamghitvā vanassa upari caritvā antevāsinam purato oruhi. Athācariyo sisse āha: "tātā īdisāni kaṭṭha vā ha nāni katvā sakkā sakalaJambudipe rajjam gahetum, tumhe pi tātā etāni⁸ karotha; rajjam gahetvā jivissāma, dukkham vadḍhakisip-pena jivitum" ti. Te tathā katvā ācariyassa paṭivedesum. Tato ne ācariyo āha: "kataman⁹ tātā rajjam gaṇhāmā" ti. "Bārānasirajjam¹⁰ ācariyā" ti. "Alam tātā, mā etam rucci¹¹, mayam hi tam gahetvā pi 'vadḍhakirājā, vadḍhakiyuvarājā' ti vadḍhakivādā na muccissāma; mahanto Jambudipo, aññattha gacchāmā" ti. Tato saputtadārakā

* Cf. Dhp. A. III, 134–135; Ps. ad M. III, 237²⁸.

¹ B^a Bārāṇasiyam.

² B^a om.

³ B^a jivitam.

⁴⁻⁴ S^{kgn} jivikam kappetum.

⁵ B^a rājakule.

⁶ B^a katṭhehi sak^o.

⁷ B^a tassa abbh^o.

⁸ So S^{kgn} B^a.

⁹ B^a ad. tāma (o: tāva ?).

¹⁰ B^a ad. gaṇhāma.

¹¹ S^{kn} B^a ruci.

kaṭṭhavāhanāni abhirūhitvā¹ sajjāvudhā hutvā Himavantābhimukhā hutvā² Himavati aññataram nagaram pavisitvā rañño³ nivesane yeva paccutṭhamusu³. Tattha rajam gahetvā ācariyam rajje abhisincimsu, so Kaṭṭhavāhano rājā ti pākāto ahosi, tam hi nagaram tena⁴ gahitattā Kaṭṭhavāhananagaran tv eva nāmam labhi, tathā sakala-ratṭham pi. Kaṭṭhavāhano rājā dhammadiko ahosi, tathā yuvarājā amaccaṭṭhānesu ca ṭhapitā solasa sissā. Tam ratṭham raññā catuhi saṅgahavatthūhi saṅgayhamānam ativiya iddham phītam nirupaddavañ ca ahosi, nāgarā jānapadā⁵ rājānañ ca rājaparisañ ca ativiya mama yimsu: ‘bhaddako no rājā laddho, bhaddikā rājaparisā’ ti. Ath’ ekadivasam Majjhimadesato vāñijā bhaṇḍam gahetvā Kaṭṭhavāhananagaram agamamusu⁶ paññākārañ ca gahetvā rājānam passimsu. Rājā “kuto āgat’ atthā” ti sabbam pucchi. “Bārāṇasito devā” ti. So tattha sabbam pavat-tim pucchitvā “tumhākam raññā saddhim mama mittabhāvam karothā” ti āha. Te “sādhū” ti sampaṭicchimsu. So tesam paribbayam datvā gamanakāle sampatte puna ādarena gantvā⁷ vissajjesi. Te Bārāṇasim gantvā tassa rañño ārocesum. Rājā “Kaṭṭhavāhanaraṭṭhā āgatānam vāñijakānam aijatagge sumkam muñcāmi” ti⁸ bheriñ carāpetvā ‘atthu⁹ me Kaṭṭhavāhano mitto’ ti—dve pi adiṭṭhamittā ahesum. Kaṭṭhavāhano pi ca sakalanagare¹⁰ bheriñ carāpesi: “aijatagge Bārāṇasito āgatānam vāñijānam¹¹ sumkam muñcāmi, paribbayo ca nesam dātabbo” ti. Tato Bārāṇasirājā Kaṭṭhavāhanassa lekhām pesesi: “sace tasmim janapade datthum vā sotum vā araharūpam kiñci acchariyam uppajjati, amhe pi¹² dakkhāpetuñ ca sāvetuñ cā” ti. So pi ’ssa tath’ eva paṭilekham pesesi.

¹ B^a Tato puttadārake kaṭṭhavāhanāni abhirūhāpetvā.

² So S^{kgm} B^a.

³⁻³ So B^a; S^k ni * * * sute; S^g niyute; Sⁿ niyut.

⁴ B^a tehi.

⁵ o: nāgarajānapadā?

⁶ B^a āg^o.

⁷ B^a vatvā.

⁸ B^a ad. so.

⁹ S^{gm} atthi.

¹⁰ B^a sakale nag^o.

¹¹ B^a vāñijjakānam.

¹² B^a amhehi (cf. 577, note 2).

Evam tesam katikam katvā vasantānam kadāci Kaṭṭhavāhanassa atimahagghā accantasukhumā kambalā uppajjimsu bālasuriyamaruttamālakasadisā¹ vanṇena. Te disvā rājā ‘mama sahāyassa pesemī’ ti dantakārehi² atṭha dantakarandake³ likhāpetvā tesu karandakesu³ te kambale pakkhipitvā lākhācariyehi bahi lākhāgolakasadise kārāpetvā atṭha pi lākhāgolake samugge pakkhipitvā vatthena veṭhetvā rājamuddikāya lañchetvā “Bārānasirañño nethā” ti amacce pesesi lekhañ ca adāsi: “ayam paññākāro nagaramajjhē amaccaparivutena pekkhitabbo” ti. Te gahetvā⁴ Bārānasirañño adamsu. So lekham vācetvā amacce sannipātetvā nagaramajjhē rājañgañe lañchanam⁵ bhinditvā pali-veṭhane apanetvā samuggam vivaritvā atṭha lākhāgolake disvā ‘mama sahāyo lākhāgolakehi kilanabālakānam⁶ viya mayham lākhāgolake pesesi’ ti mamku hutvā ekam lākhāgolakam attano⁷ nisinnāsane pahari; tāvad eva lākhā pari-paṭi⁸, dantakarandako vivaram datvā dvebhāgo ahosi. So⁹ abbhantare kambalam disvā itare pi vivari, sabbattha tath’ evāhosi; ekameko kambalo dīghato solasa vitthārato atṭha-hattho ahosi. Pasārite kambale rājañganam suriyappabhāya obhāsitam iva ahosi. Tam disvā mahājano aṅguliyo vidhuni celukkhepam akāsi ‘amhākam rañño aditthasahāyo Kaṭṭhavāhanarājā evarūpam paññākāram pesesi, yuttam evarūpam mittam kātun’ ti attamano ahosi. Rājā pāvārike¹⁰ pakkosāpetvā ekamekam kambalam agghāpesi, sabbe anagghā ahesum. Tato cintesi: ‘pacchā pesetenā paṭhamam pesitapaññākārato dvigunam¹¹ pesetum¹² yuttam; kin nu kho aham sahāyassa¹² peseyyan’ ti. Tena

¹ So S^{gn}; S^k °mārūttamālakas°; B^a bāla suri yara -
s m i s a d i s ā.

² B^a °kāre.

³ B^a °karandē, °karandēsu resp.

⁴ B^a g a n t v ā .

⁵ S^{gn}. lañchane.

⁶ B^a kilanabālakam, S^{gn} kilakabālakānam.

⁷ S^{gn} a t t a n ā .

⁸ B^a paripati.

⁹ S^{gn} om.

¹⁰ S^k pāvārike; S^g cārike. ¹¹ (Cf. Pj. I, 163^s); B^a dugunam.

¹²⁻¹² B^a vaṭṭati; sahāyena ca me anaggho
paññākāro pesito; kin nu kho sahāyassa.

ca samayena Kassapo bhagavā uppajjitvā Bārāṇasiyam viharati. Atha rañño etad ahosi: ‘vatthuttayaratanato aññam uttamaratanam n’ atthi; handāham vatthuttayaratanassa uppannabhāvam sahāyassa pesemī’ ti. So¹

“ buddho loke samuppanno hitāya sabbapāṇinam,
dhammo loke samuppanno sukhāya sabbapāṇinam,
samgho loke samuppanno puññakkhettam anuttaran” ti

imam gātham, yāva arahattam, tāva ekabhikkhussa paṭipattiñ ca suvannapatte jātihiṅgulakena likhāpetvā sattaratamaye samugge pakkhipitvā, tam samuggam manimaye samugge, manimayam masāragallamaye, masāragallamayam lohitamkamaye, lohitamkamayam suvannamaye, suvannamayam rajatamaye, rajatamayam dantamaye, dantamayam sāramaye pakkhipitvā, sāramayam samuggam pelāya pakkhipitvā pelam dussena vethetvā, lañchetvā, mattavaravāraṇam sonnaddhajam sonnālamkāram hemajālasañchannam² kāretvā tassa upari pallamkam paññāpetvā pallamke pelam āropetvā, setacchattena dhāriyamānenā sabbagandhapupphādihi pūjāya kariyamānāya talāvacarehi thutisatāni gāyamānehi, yāva attano rajjasimā, tāva maggam alamkārapetvā sayam eva nesi, tatra ṭhatvā ca³ sāmantarājūnam paññākāram pesesi: “ evam sakkarontehi ayam paññākāro pesetabbo ” ti. Tam sutvā te¹ te rājāno paṭimaggam āgantvā, yāva Kaṭṭhavāhanassa rajjasimā, tāva nayimsu; Kaṭṭhavāhano pi⁴ sutvā paṭimaggam āgantvā tañc’ eva pūjento⁴ nagaram pāpetvā amacce ca nāgare ca sannipātetvā rājaṅgane palivethanadussam apanetvā pelam vivaritvā pelāya samuggam passitvā anupubbena sabbasamugge vivaritvā suvannapatte lekham passitvā ‘ kappasatasahashehi atidullabham mama sahāyo paññākāratanam pesesi’ ti attamano hutvā ‘ assutapubbam vata sunimha: buddho loke⁵ uppanno ti; yan nūnāham gantvā buddhañ ca passeyyam dhammañ ca suneyyan’ ti cintetvā amacce āmantesi: “ buddhadhammasamgharatanāni kira¹

¹ B^a om. ² B^a sonnālamkārahemajālapaṭicchinnam.

³ B^a tatra ca ṭhatvā. ⁴ S^{gn} om. ⁵ B^a ins. sam-.

loke¹ uppannāni¹; kim kātabbam maññathā” ti. Te āhamsu: “ idh’ eva tumhe mahārāja hotha, mayam gantvā pavattim jānissāmā ” ti. Tato solasasahassaparivārā solasa amaccā rājānam abhivādetvā “ yadi buddho loke uppanno, puna dassanam n’ atthi, yadi na uppanno, āgamissāmā ” ti niggatā. Rañño pana bhāgineyyo pacchā rājānam vanditvā “ aham pi gacchāmī ” ti āha. “ Tāta tvam buddhup-pādām ñatvā punāgantvā² mama ārocehi ” ti³. So “ sā-dhū ” ti sampaṭicchitvā agamāsi. Te sabbe pi sabbattha ekarattivāsenā gantvā Bārānasim⁴ pāttā; asampattesv eva ca⁵ tesu bhagavā parinibbāyi. Te “ ko buddho, kuhim buddho ” ti, sakalavihāram āhīndantā sammukhasāvake disvā pucchimsu. Te nesam “ buddho parinibbuto ” ti ācikkhimsu. Te “ aho dūraddhānam āgantvā dassanamattam pi na labhimhā ” ti paridevamānā⁶ “ kim bhante koci bhagavatā dinnaovādo atthi ” ti pucchimsu. “ Āma upāsakā atthi: saranattaye patiṭṭhātabbam, pañca silāni sa-mādātabbāni, atṭhaṅgasamannāgato uposatho upavasitabbo, dānam dātabbam, pabbajitabban ” ti. Te sutvā tam bhāgi-neyyāmaccam thapetvā sabbe pabbajimsu; bhāgineyyo pa-ribhogadhātum gahetvā Kaṭṭhavāhanaraṭṭhābhimukho pak-kāmi.—P a r i b h o g a d h ā t u nāma bodhirukkhapattaci-varādīni; ayam pana bhagavato dhammadarakam dhamma-dharam vinayadharanam ekam therāñ ca gahetvā pakkāmi.—Anupubbena ca nagaram gantvā “ buddho loke uppanno ca⁵ parinibbuto cā ” ti rañño ārocetvā bhagavatā dinno-vādam ācikkhi. Rājā therām upasam̄kamitvā dhammam sutvā vihāram kārāpetvā cetiyam patiṭṭhāpetvā bodhi-rukkhām ropetvā saranattaye pañcasu ca niccasilesu patiṭṭhāya atṭhaṅgūpetam uposathām upavasanto dānāni⁷ dento yāvatāyukam thatvā Kāmāvacaradevaloke nibbatti. Te pi solasasahassā pabbajitvā puthujjanakālakiriyan kātvā tass’ eva rañño parivārā sampajjimsu.

Te⁵ ekam buddhantaram devaloke khepetvā amhākam

¹ Ba om.

² S^k puna gantvā; Ba om.

³ Ba āroceyyāsī ti.

⁴ Ba ins. sam-

⁵ Ba om.

⁶ S^{kgm} paridevayamānā (cf. 97, note 4; 531²⁴). ⁷ Ba dānādīni.

Bhagavati anuppanne yeva devalokato cavitvā—ācariyo Pasenadino pitu purohitassa putto jāto nāmena Bāvarī¹ ti tīhi mahāpurisalakkhaṇehi samannāgato tiṇṇam vedānam pāragū pituno ca accayena purohitatthāne atthāsi, avasesā pi solasasahassā tath’ eva Sāvatthiyā brāhmaṇakulesu nibbattā, tesu solasa jetthantevāsino Bāvarissa santike sippam uggahesum, itare solasasahassā tēsam yeva santike ti evan te puna pi sabbe samāgañchimsu². Kosalarājā pi kālam akāsi, tato Pasenadim³ abhisic̄imsu; Bāvari tassāpi purohito ahosi. Rājā pitarā dinnañ ca aññañ ca bhogam Bāvarissa adāsi, so hi⁴ daharakāle tass’ eva santike sippam uggahesi. Tato Bāvari rañño ārocesi: “pabbajissāmī⁵ mahārājā” ti. “Ācariya tumhesu thitesu mama pitā thito viya hoti; mā pabbajitthā” ti. “Alam mahārāja, pabbajissāmī” ti. Rājā vāretum asakkonto “sāyam pātam mama dassanaṭhāne rājuyyāne pabbajathā” ti yāci. Ācariyo solasasahassaparivārehi solasasissehi saddhim⁶ tāpasapabbajjam pabbajitvā rājuyyāne vasi; rājā catuhi pacca-yehi upaṭṭhāti⁷ sāyam pātañ c’ assa upaṭṭhānam gacchatī⁷.

Ath’ ekadivasam antevāsino ācariyam āhamsu: “nagarasamīpe vāso nāma mahāpalibodho, vijanasampātam ācariya okāsam gacchāma, pantasenāsanavāso nāma bahū-pakāro pabbajitānan” ti. Ācariyo “sādhū” ti sampaṭic-chitvā rañño ārocesi; rājā tikkhattum vāretvā vāretum asakkonto dve satasahassāni datvā dve⁸ amacce āñāpesi: “yattha isigano vāsam icchati, tathā assamam katvā dethā” ti. Tato ācariyo solasasahassajatilaparivuto amaccehi anugammamāno uttarajanapadā dakkhiṇajanapadābhīmukho agamāsi. Tam attham gahetvā āyasmā Ānando saṅgītikāle Pārāyanavaggassa nidānam āropento imā gāthāyo abhāsi.

976. Tattha *Kosalānam purā* ti Kosalaṭṭhassa nagarā, Sāvatthito ti vuttam hoti; *ākiñcaññan* ti akiñcanabhāvam, 977. pariggahūpakaṇavivekan ti vuttam hoti. So *Assakassa*

¹ S^{kgm} write as a rule Bāvarī°.

² B^a °gacchimsu, S^{gm} °gamimsu.

³ B^a ad. rajje.

⁴ B^a om. ⁵ B^a pabbajissām’ aham. ⁶ B^a upaṭṭhahasi.

⁷ B^a à g a c c h a t i .

⁸ S^{kgm} ad. ca.

*visaye Alakassa*¹ *samāsane* ti so brāhmaṇo Assakassa ca Alakassa¹ cā ti dvinnam Andhakarājānam² samāsanne vi-saye āsanne rāṭṭhe, dvinnam pi rāṭṭhānam³ majjhe ti adhip-pāyo; *Godhāvārīkūle* ti Godhāvarinadikūle⁴, yattha Godhā-varī dvidhā bhijjitvā tiyojanappamānam⁵ antaradīpam⁶ akāsi sabbam kaviṭṭhavanasañchannam⁷, yattha pubbe Sarabhaṅgādayo* vasimsu, tasmin padese⁸ ti adhippāyo. So kira tam padesam disvā “ayam⁹ pubbasamanālayo, pab-bajitasāruppan” ti amaccānam nivedesi; amaccā bhū-migahanattham Assakarañño satasahassam Alakarañño satasahassam adamsu; te tañ ca padesam aññañ ca dviyojanamattan ti sabbam pi pañcayojanamattam padesam adamsu. Tesam kira rajjasimantare so padeso hoti. Amaccā tattha assamam kāretvā Sāvatthito ca aññam pi dhanam āharāpetvā gocaragāmam nivesetvā agamamsu¹⁰.—*Uñchena ca phalena cā* ti uñchācariyāya ca vanamūlaphalena ca. Tasmā vuttam: tass’ eva upanissāya gāmo ca vipulo ahū ti. Tattha *tassā* ti tassa Godhāvarī-kūlassa tassa vā brāhmaṇassa, upayogatthe c’ etam sāmi-vacanam, tam upanissāyā ti attho; *tato jātena āyena mahā-yāññam akappayī* ti tasmim gāme kasikammādinā satasa-hassam āyo uppajji, tam gahetvā kuṭumbikā rañño Assakassa santikam agamimsu¹¹: “sādiyatū devo āyan” ti. So “nāham sādiyāmi, ācariyass’ eva upanethā” ti āha; ācariyo pi tam attano¹² agahetvā dānayaññam akappayi. Evam so samvacchare samvacchare dānam adāsi. Mahāyaññan 979. ti gāthāy’ attho: so evam samvacchare samvacchare dāna-yaññam yajanto ekasmim samvacchare tam *mahāyāññam yajitvā* tato gāmā nikkhamma puna pāvisi assamam, pa-

* J. A. V, 132.

¹ B^a Mulakassa.

² B^a dvinnam rāṭṭhānam abbhantare rājānam.

³ Sk^{gn} rājjānaṁ. ⁴ B^a °nadiyā kūle. ⁵ B^a om. ti-

⁶ B^a °dīpakaṁ (< °dīpam). ⁷ B^a kapiṭṭhav°.

⁸ B^a om. pa-. ⁹ B^a ad. pana. ¹⁰ Sk^{gn} adamsu.

¹¹ Sk^{gn} agamamsu, B^a āgamamsu.

¹² So Sk^{gn} B^a.

- viñño ca paññasālam pavisitvā ‘suñthu dinnan’ ti dānam
anumajjanto nisīdi; evam *tasmim patipavittthamhi*¹ taruñāya
brāhmaṇiyā ghare kammam akātukāmāya “eso brāhmaṇa
Bāvari Godhāvaritire anusamvaccharam satasahassam vis-
sajjeti; gaccha tato pañca satāni yācītvā dāsim me ānehī”
980. ti pesito añño āgañchi brāhmaṇo ti. *Ugghattapādo* ti mag-
gakkamañena ghaṭṭapādatalo, pañhikāya vā pañhikam gop-
phakena vā goppakam jaññukena vā jaññukam āgantvā²
981. pi³ ghaṭṭapādo. *Sukhañ ca kusalam pucchī* ti sukhañ ca
kusalañ ca pucchi: “kacci te brāhmaṇa sukham kacci kusa-
982, 983. lan” ti. *Anujānāhī* ti añumaññāhi saddahāhi. *Sattadhā*
984. ti sattavidhena. *Abhisamkharitvā* ti gomayavana pupphaka-
kusatinādīni ādāya sīgham sīgham Bāvarissa assama-
dvāram gantvā⁴ gomayena bhūmīm upalimpitvā pup-
phāni vikiritvā tiñāni santharitvā vāmapādakam⁵ kamañ-
dalūdakena dhovitvā sattapādamattam gantvā attano pā-
datale⁶ parāmasanto evarūpam kuhanam katvā ti vuttam
hoti; *bheravam so akittayī* ti bhayajanakam vacanam akit-
tayi, “sace me yācamānassā” ti imam gātham abhāsi
985. ti adhippāyo; *dukkhito* ti domanassajāto. *Ussussatī* ti
‘tassa tam³ vacanam kadāci saccam bhaveyyā’ ti mañ-
986. ñamāno sussati. *Devatā* ti assame adhivatthadevatā eva.
987. *Muddhani muddhapāte vā⁷* ti ⁸muddhe vā muddhapāte
988. vā⁸. *Bhotī carahi jānātī* ti bhoti ce⁹ jānātī; *muddhādhī-*
989. *pātañ cā* ti muddhapātanañ ca. *Nānam m' etthā* ti ñānam
991. me ettha¹⁰. *Purā* ti ekūnatimsavassavayakāle Bāvaribrāh-
mane pana Godhāvaritire vasamāne¹¹ atthannam vassā-
nam accayena buddho loke udapādi; *apacco* ti anuvamso.
992. *Sabbābhiññā balappatto* ti sabbam abhiññāya¹² balappatto
vā³ sabbā vā abhiññāyo balāni ca patto; *vimutto* ti āram-

¹ B^a om. pati-.² So S^{kgm} (o: āhantvā?; Tr. suggests ākantvā); B^a āyantvā;
vide M. II, 137¹⁷; J. A. IV, 20¹⁵, V, 69²⁵.³ B^a om.⁴ B^a assamam āgantvā.⁵ B^a °pādam.⁶ B^a pāda m tale.⁷ S^{kgm} B^a c ā.⁸⁻⁸ So B^a; S^{kgm} muddhapatane vā.⁹ B^a ve.¹⁰ B^a Nānam etthā ti ñānakam me ettha.¹¹ S^{kgm} samāne.¹² B^a sabbaabhiññāya.

maṇam̄ katvā pavattiyā vimuttacitto. *Sok'* assā ti soko 994.
 assa. *Pahūtapañño* ti mahāpañño; *varabhūrimedhaso* 996.
 ti uttamavipulapañño, bhūte abhiratavarapañño vā;
vidhuro ti vigatadhuro, appaṭimo ti vuttam hoti. *Man-* 997.
tapārage ti vedapārage. *Passavho* ti passatha. *Ajānatan* 998, 999.
 ti ajānantānam. *Lakkhanā* ti lakkhaṇāni; *vyākhyātā* ti 1000.
kathitāni, vitthāritāni ti vuttam hoti; *samatā* ti samat-
 tāni, paripuṇṇāni ti vuttam hoti. *Dhammena-m-anusā-* 1002.
sati ti dhammena anusāsatī. *Jātiṁ gottañ ca lakkhanan* 1004.
 ti "kīvaciram jāto" ti mama jātiñ ca gottañ ca¹ lakkha-
 nañ ca; *mante sisce [cā]* ti mayā paṭhitavede ca mama
 sisce ca; *manasā yeva pucchathā* ti ime satta pañhe citten'
 eva pucchatha. *Tissametteyyo* ti eko yev' esa nāmagot- 1006.
 tavasena vutto*. *Dubhayo* ti ubho. *Paccekaganino* ti 1007, 1009.
 visum² visum gaṇavanto; *pubbavāsanavāsītā* ti pubbe Kas-
 sapassa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā gatapaccāgatavat-
 tapuṇṇāvāsanāya vāsitacittā. *Māhissatinā*- 1011.
 mikam purimanagarān ti vuttam hoti, tañ ca nagaram
 pavīṭhā ti adhippāyo, evam sabbattha; *Gonaddhan* ti Go-
 dhapurassa nāmam; *Vanasavhayān* ti Tumbavanagaram⁴
 vuccati, *Vanasāvatthīn*⁵ ti eke. Evam Vanasāvatthito
 Kosambim Kosambito ca Sāketam anūppattānam kira
 tesam solasannam jaṭilānam chayojanamattā parisā ahosi.

Atha Bhagavā 'Bāvarissa jaṭilā mahājanam samvaḍ-
 dhentā ⁶āgacchanti, na ca⁶ tāva nesam indriyāni paripā-
 kam gacchanti na pi ayam deso sappāyo, Magadhakkhette
 pana tesam Pāśānakacetiyam sappāyam, tatra hi mayi
 dhammam desente mahājanassa dhammābhīsamayo bha-
 vissati, sabbanagarāni ca² pavisitvā āgacchantā bahunā
 janenāgamissanti' ti⁷ bhikkhusamghaparivuto Sāvatthito

* Cf. 536, note *.

¹ S^{kgm} mama gottañ ca jātiñ ca.

² B^a om.

³ S^{kgm} B^a °tī.

⁴ B^a P a v a n a n a g a r a m .

⁵ S^g Vanasāvanatthi, S^g Vanasānatthi.

⁶⁻⁶ B^a āgacchantānam ca.

⁷ B^a bahutarena janena āgamissantī ti.

- Rājagahābhīmukho agamāsi. Te pi jaṭilā Sāvatthim āgantvā vihāram pavisitvā ‘ko Buddho, kuhim Buddho’ ti vicinantā Gandhakuṭimūlam gantvā Bhagavato padanikkhepam¹ disvā “rattassa hi ukkuṭikam padam bhave . . . pe . . . vivattacchaddassa idam īdisam padan”* ti ‘sabbaññubuddho’ ti niṭṭhai gatā. Bhagavā pi anupubbena Setavya-Kapilavatthuādīni nagarāni pavisitvā mahājanam samvaddhento Pāsānakacetiyan² gato; jaṭilā pi tāvad eva Sāvaththito nikkhamitvā sabbāni tāni nagarāni pavisitvā
1012. Pāsānakacetiyan eva agamamsu, tena vuttam: *Kosambi(ñ) cāpi Sāketam Sāvatthiñ ca puruttamam Setavyam Kapilavatthun* ti ādi. Tattha *Māgadhañ puran* ti Magadha-puram³, Rājagahan ti adhippāyo; *Pāsānakam cetiyān* ti mahato pāsānassa upari pubbe devaṭṭhānam ahosi, uppanne pana Bhagavati vihāro jāto, so ten⁴ eva purimavohārena
1013. Pāsānakam cetiyān⁴ ti vuccati. *Tasito va udakan* ti te hi⁵ jaṭilā vegasā Bhagavantam anubandhamānā sāyam gata-maggam pāto, pāto gatamaggañ ca sāyam gacchantā “et-tha⁵ Bhagavā” ti sutvā ativiya pītipāmojjajātā⁶ tam cetiyam abhiruhimsu, tena vuttam: *turitā pabbatam āru-hun*⁷ ti. *Ekamantam thito haṭṭho* ti tasmin Pāsānake cetiyē Sakkena māpitamahāmaṇḍape nisinnam Bhagavantam disvā “kacci isayo khamāṇīyan” ti ādinā nayena Bhagavatā paṭisammodaniye kate “khamāṇīyam bho Gotamā” ti ādihi sayam pi paṭisanthāram katvā Ajito jeṭṭhantevāsi ekamantam thito⁸ haṭṭhacitto hutvā *manopañhe apucchi*.
1014. Tattha ādissā ti ‘kativasso’ ti⁹ evam uddissa; *jammanan* ti amhākam ācariyassa jātim brūhī ti pucchati, *pāramin* ti
1015. niṭṭhāgamanam: *Vīsamvassasatan* ti vīsativassādhibikam
1020. vassasatam. *Lakkhane* ti mahāpurusalakkhane, etasmim ito paresu ca *itihāsādisu* anavayo ti adhippāyo, parapadam

* *Vide* 544¹.

¹ S^{kgm} pāda n°.

² S^{gm} Pāsānac°, B^a Pāsānakam cet° (370¹⁵).

³ S^{kgm} om. puran ti Magadha-. ⁴ B^a Pāsānakac°.

⁵ B^a om. ⁶ B^a om. pīti-. ⁷ S^{kgm} āruhin.

⁸ B^a ad. haṭṭho.

⁹ B^a kati vassā ti.

vā ā ānetvā tesu pāramim gato ti yojetabbam; *pañca satāni vāceti* ti pakatiasadummedhamānavakānam¹ pañca satāni sayam mante vāceti; *sadhamme* ti sake brāhmaṇadhamme. tevijjake pāvacane ti vuttam hoti. *Lakkhanānam pavicayān* ti lakkhaṇānam vitthāram, katamāni tāni ssa gatte tīni lakkhaṇāni ti² pucchatī. *Puccham hī* ti pucchamānam. *Kam etam patibhāsatī* ti devādisu kam puggalam 1021. etam paññāvacanam³ paṭibhāsatī ti. Evam brāhmaṇo 1023. 1024. pañcannam pañhānam veyyākaranam sutvā avasese dve pucchanto muddham muddhādhipātañ⁴ cā ti āha. Ath' 1026. assa Bhagavā te vyākaronto avijjā muddhā ti gātham āha. Tattha, ya s m ā catusacesu⁵ aññāṇabhūtā avijjā samsārassa sisam, ta s m ā avijjā muddhā ti āha; ya s m ā ca arahattamaggavijjā attanā sahajātehi saddhāsatisamādhikattukamyatāchandaviriyehi samannāgatā indriyānam eka-rasaṭṭhabhāvanabhāvam⁶ upagatattā tam muddhānam adhipāteti, ta s m ā vijjā muddhādhipātiñ⁷ ti ādim āha. Tato 1027. vedena mahatā ti atha imam pañhaveyyākaraṇam sutvā uppānāya mahāpītiyā *santhambhitvā*—alīnabhāvam kāyacittānam odagyam patvā ti attho—patitvā ca⁷ “Bāvarī” 1028. ti imam gātham āha. Atha nam anukampamāno Bhagavā “sukhito” ti gātham āha vatvā ca “Bāvarissa cā” ti 1029. 1030. sabbaññupavāraṇam* pavāresi. Tattha *sabbesan* ti avasesānam vā⁸ solasasahassānan ti⁸. Tattha *pucchi* *Tathāgatan* 1031. ti taitha Pāsānakē cetiyē tattha vā parisāya tesu vā parvāritesu⁹ *Ajito pathamam* pucchi ti. Sesam sabbagāthāsu pākataṁ evā ti

AYAN TĀV' ETTHA VATTHUGĀTHĀVĀÑÑANA.

* 229²⁶, etc.¹ B^a ° medhānam mānavakānam.² S^{kgn} ad. vuttam.³ So S^{kgn} (o: pañhavac° ?); B^a paññānam vacanam.⁴ B^a here °atipātam, and atipāteti, muddhātipātinā at 585¹⁷.⁵ So S^{kgn}; B^a catusace.⁶ S^{kgn} ° bhāvanābhāvam. ⁷ B^a om. ⁸ So S^{kgn} B^a.⁹ Cf. 588, note 4; S^{kgn} parivāritesu, B^a parivāresu.

1.

1032. Tasmīm pana pañhe *nivuto* ti paṭicchādito¹; *ki 'ssâbhilepanam brūsi* ti kim assa lokassa abhilepanam vadesi.
1033. *Vevicchā pamādā na ppakāsatī* ti macchariyahetu ca pamādahetu ca na ppakāsatī, macchariyam hi 'ssa dānādi-guṇehi pakāsitum na deti, pamādo sīlādīhi²; *jappâbhilepanan* ti tañhā assa lokassa makkaṭalepo³ viya makkaṭassa abhilepanam; *dukkhan* ti jātiādikam dukkham.
1034. *Savanti sabbadī sotā* ti sabbesu rūpādisu āyatanesu⁴ tañhādikā sotā sandanti; *kin nivāranan* ti tesam kim āvaranam kā rakkhā ti; *sañvaranam brūhi* ti tam tesam nivāranasamkhātam samvararam brūhi, etena sāvasesaappa hāna m pucchati; *kena sotā pithiyyare* ti kena dhammena sotā pithiyyanti pacchijjanti, etena ana vasesaappa hāna m pucchati. *Sati tesam nivāranan* ti vipassanāyuttā kusalākusulānam dhammānam gatiyo samanena [samānā]⁵ sati tesam sotānam nivāranam; *sotānam samvararam brūmī* ti, tam ⁶evāham satim sotānam⁶ samvararam brūmī ti adhippāyo; *paññā'* ete pithiyyare ti rūpādisu pana aniccatādipativedhasādhikāya maggapaññāya
1035. ete sotā sabbaso pithiyyantī ti. Paññā c' evā ti pañha-gāthāya, yā cāyam tayā vuttā paññā yā ca sati yañ ca tadavasesam nāmarūpam, etam sabbam pi kattha nirujjhati, etam me pañham puttho brūhi ti evam samkhepattho
1036. veditabbo. Vissajjanagāthāya pan' assa, yasmā paññāsatiyo nāmen' eva saṅgham gacchanti, tasmā tā visum na vuttā, ayam h' ettha samkhepattho: *yam man tvam Ajita etam pañham pucchi "katth' etam uparujjhati"* ti, *tam te, yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca asesam uparujjhati*,

¹ B^a ad. seyyathā pi kukkuccavinivuto antavijjo viya bhañdakoso.

² B^a ad. evamādi parihāram Bhagavā.

³ B^a ma k k a t ā l e p o. ⁴ B^a rūpādiāyatanesu.

⁵ S^{gn} samāno (B^a dhammānam gatiyo samasano sahanā); (o: sammā ?).

⁶–6 B^a tesam nivāranasamkhātam (586¹¹).

tam vadanto vadāmi,—tassa tassa hi viññāṇassa nirodhena sah' eva apubbam acarimām etth' etam uparujjhati etth' eva viññāṇanirodhe nirujjhati, etam viññāṇanirodham tassa nirodho¹ nātivattatī ti vuttam hoti.

Ettāvatā ca² “dukkham assa mahabbhayā” ti imi- 1038.
nā pakāsitam dukkhasaccam, “yāni sotānī” ti
iminā samudayasaccam, “paññāy’ ete pithiy-
yare” ti iminā maggassaccam, “etth’ etam uparuj-
jhati” ti iminā nirodhasaccanti evam cattāri
saccāni sutvā pi² ariyabhūmim anadhigato puna sekhā-
sekhapaṭipadam pucchanto ye ca samkhātadhammā ti
gātham āha. Tattha samkhātadhammā ti aniccādivasena
parivimamsitadhammā, arahatam etam adhivacanam;
sekhā ti sīlādīni sikkhamānā avasesā ariyapuggalā, puthū
ti bahū sattajanā; tesam me nipako iriyam puttho pabrūhī
ti tesam me sekhāsekhānam nipako paññito tvam puṭṭho
patipattim brūhī³ ti. Ath’ assa Bhagavā, yasmā 1039^{ab}.
sekhena kāmacchandanivaraṇam ādim katvā sabbakile-
sā pahātabbā eva, tasmā kāmesū ti upaḍḍhagāthāya
sekhāpāṭipadām dasseti. Tass’ attho: vatthu-
kāmesu kilesakāmena nābhigijjheyya, kāyaduccaritādayo
ca manaso āvilabhāvake dhamme pajahanto manasā 1039^{ac}.
anāvilo siyā ti. Yasmā pana asekho aniccādivasena
sabbasamkhārādīnam⁴ paritulitattā kusalo sabbadham-
mesu kāyānupassanāsatīdīhi ca sato sakkāyadīṭṭhīdī-
nam bhinnattā bhikkhubhāvam patto⁵ ca paribbajati⁶,
tasmā kusalo ti upaḍḍhagāthāya asekha pāṭipadām⁷ dasseti. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva.

Evam Bhagavā arahattanikūṭena desanam niṭṭhapesi;
desanāpariyosāne Ajito arahatte patitthāsi saddhim
antevāsisahassena, aññesam anekasahassānam dhammad-
cakkhum udapādi. Saha arahattappattiya ca āyasmato

¹ S^{kgm} nirodhe.

² B^a om.

³ B^a pabrūhī.

⁴ S^{kgm} sabbasamkhārādīnavam.

⁵ B^a bhikkhubhāvappatto.

⁶ S^{kgm} pariccaje ti, B^a paribbajā ti.

⁷ S^{kgm} asekhadam (cf. 563, note 6).

Ajitassa saantevāsikassa¹ ajinajatāvākacirādīni antaradhāyimsu, sabbe va iddhimayapattacīvaradharā dvaṅgulakesā ehibhikkhū² hutvā Bhagavantam namassamānā pañjalikā nisidimsū ti

PARAMATTHAJOTIKĀYA KHUDDAKATTHAKATHĀYA AJITASUT-TAVANĀNĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

2.

- (1040). Ko 'dha santusito ti Tissametteyyasuttam. Kā uppatti: Sabbasuttānam pucchāvasikā eva uppatti; te hi³ brāhmaṇā “katāvakāsā pucchavho”* ti Bhagavatā pavāri-tattā⁴ attano attano samsayam pucchimsu, puṭṭho puṭṭho ca tesam Bhagavā vyākāsi,—evam pucchāvasikān’ ev’ etāni suttāni ti veditabbāni. Niṭṭhite pana Ajitasutte “katham lokam avekkhantam⁵ maccurājā na passati”† ti evam Mogharājā pucchitum ārabhi; ‘na⁶ tāv’ assa indriyāni paripākam gatāni’ ti⁷ īnatvā Bhagavā⁸ “tiṭṭha tvam Mogharāja, añño pucchatū” ti paṭikkhipi. Tato Tissametteyyo attano samsayam pucchanto ko 'dha ti gātham āha.
1040. Tattha ko 'dha santusito ti ko idha⁸ tuṭṭho; īnjitā ti tan-hādiṭṭhivipphanditāni; ubhantam abhiññāyā ti ubho ante abhijānitvā; mantā na lippatā ti paññāya na lippati.
- 1041, 1042. Tass’ etam⁹ attham vyākaronto Bhagavā kāmesū ti gāthādvayam āha. Tattha kāmesu brahmacariyavā ti kāmanimittam brahmacariyavā, kāmesu ādīnavam disvā brahmacariyena samannāgato ti vuttam hoti, ettāvatā sa n u s i t a m¹⁰ dasseti¹¹, vītatañho ti ādīhi a n iñ ja-

* S.N. 1030°.

† S.N. 1118^{ed}.

¹ (?); S^{kg} Ajitassa antev°, Sⁿ Ajitass’ antev°, B^a Ajitassa sahaantev°. ² Cf. 603²⁶. ³ S^{kgm} om.

⁴ B^a paripāritattā.

⁵ B^a apekkhantam.

⁶ S^{kgm} tam (ः tam ‘na tāv’ . . . ?).

⁷ B^a paripākagaṭāni ti.

⁸ B^a ad. s a t t o.

⁹ (?); S^{kgm} B^a evam.

¹⁰ B^a santuṭṭhitam (cf. 589, note 1).

¹¹ S^{kgm} B^a dassesi.

n a m¹—tattha *samkhāya nibbuto* ti aniccādivasena dhamme vīmamsitvā rāgādinibbānena nibbuto. Sesam tattha tattha vuttanayattā pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi puttam arahattanikūṭena desesi²; desanāpariyosāne ayam pi brāhmaṇo arahatte patiṭṭhāsi saddhim antevāsisahassena, aññesañ ca anekasahassānam dhammadacak-khum udapādi. Sesam pubbasadisam evā ti

TISSAMETTEYYASUTTAVĀÑÑANĀ NITTHITĀ.

3.

Anejan ti *Punnakasuttam*. Idam pi purimanayen' eva Mogharājānam paṭikkhipitvā vuttam. Tattha mūladassā- 1043. *vin* ti akusalamūlādidassāvīm; *isayo* ti isināmakā jaṭilā; *yaññan* ti deyyadhammam; *akappayimsū* ti pariyesanti. Āsimsamānā ti rūpādīni patthayamānā, *itthabhāvan*³ ti 1044. itthambhāvañ⁴ c a patthayamānā, manussādībhāvam icchantā ti vuttam hoti; *jaram sitā* ti jaram nissita⁵, jarā-mukhena c' ettha sabbavaṭṭadukkham vuttam, ⁶tam nissitā⁶ tato aparimuccamānā eva⁷ kappayimsū ti dīpeti. Kacci ssu te Bhagavā yaññapathe appamattā atāru⁸ jātiñ 1045. ca jarañ ca mārisā ti etha yañño yeva⁹ yaññapathe, idam vuttam hoti: kacci te yaññe appamattā hutvā yaññam kappayantā vaṭṭadukkham uttarimsū¹⁰ ti. Āsimsanī ti 1046. rūpapatiṭībhādayo patthenti; *thomayantī* ti “sucīm din-nan” ti ādinā nayena yaññādīni pasamsanti; *abhiijappantī* ti rūpādipaṭībhāya vācam bhindanti; *juhantī* ti denti; *kāmābhijappanti* *paticca lābhan* ti rūpādipaṭībhām paticca punappuna kāme eva abhiijappanti, “aho vat’ am-hākam siyun” ti vadanti tanhañ ca tattha vaddhentī ti

¹ (S^{gn} aniccatam); B^a āniñjitam.

² B^a °nikūṭen' eva desesi nitthapesi.

³ S^{gn} B^a itthambhāvan; S^k pattham(a)bhāvan.

⁴ S^{gn} B^a itthabhāvam.

⁵ (S^k jaran ti nissitā); S^{gn} jaranissitā.

⁶⁻⁶ B^a t e n' e v a v aṭṭadukkham nissitā. ⁷ B^a evam.

⁸ B^a atārum. ⁹ S^{gn} y a ñ ñ ā e v a. ¹⁰ B^a atarisū.

vuttam hoti; *yājayogā* ti *yāgādhimuttā*¹; *bhavarāgarattā* ti evam imehi āsimsanādīhi *bhavarāgen'* eva rattā, *bhavarāgarattā* vā² hutvā etāni āsimsanādīni karontā *nātarimṣu* 1047. *jātiadivattadukkham*, na uttarimsū ti. *Atha ko carahī* ti atha 1048. idāni ko añño *atāri* ti. *Samkhāyā* ti nānena vimamsitvā; *parovarānī* ti parāni ca orāni ca, *parattabhāva-sakattabhāvādīni* parāni ca orāni cā ti vuttam hoti; *viḍhūmo* ti kāya-duccaritādīdhūmavirahito³, *anigho*⁴ ti rāgādiighavirahito³; *atāri so* ti so evarūpo arahā *jātijaram*⁵ atāri. Sesam ettha pākataṁ eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi (suttam) arahat-tanikūten' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ayam pi brāhmaṇo arahatte patiṭṭhāsi saddhim antevāsisahassena, aññesañ ca anekasahassānam dhammadakkhum udapādi. Sesam vuttasadisam evā ti

PUNṄAKASUTTAVANṄNĀ NITTĀ.

4.

1049. Pucchāmi tan ti Mettagūsuttam. Tattha *maññāmi tam vedagum bhāvitattan* ti ‘ayam vedagū’ ti ca ‘bhāvītatto’ ti ca evan tam maññāmi. *Apucchasi*⁶ ti ettha a iti padapūraṇamatte nipāto, pucchasi cc eva attho; *pavakkhāmi yathā pajānan* ti, yathā pajānanto ācikkhati, evam ācikkhāmi⁷; *upadhinidānā pabhavanti dukkhā* ti *tanhā-* 1050. *diupadhinidānā jātiādī dukkhavisesā bhavanti*. Evam *upadhinidānato pabhavantesu dukkhesu yo ve avidvā* ti *gāthā*. Tattha [pa]jānan ti samkhāre anicca-divasena jānanto; *dukkhassa jātippabhabānupassī* ti ‘vaṭṭadukkhassa 1051. *jātikāraṇam upadhī*’ ti anupassanto. *Sokapariddavañ*⁸ cāti sokam (ca) pariddavañ⁸ ca; *tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo* ti yathā yathā sattā jānanti, tathā tathā paññāpana- 1052. *jātikāraṇam upadhī*’ ti anupassanto. *Sokapariddavañ*⁸ cāti sokam (ca) pariddavañ⁸ ca; *tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo* ti yathā yathā sattā jānanti, tathā tathā paññāpana- 1053. *vasena vidito esa*⁹ dhammo ti. *Kittayissāmi te dhamman*

¹ B^a *yācayogā* ti *yājādhim*^o.

² B^a *om.*

³ B^a °dhūmarahito, °igharahito, resp.

⁵ S^{kgn} *jātijarā*.

⁴ S^k a n ī g h o.

⁶ *The text of S.N. in Sⁿ has apucchisi.*

⁷ S^{kgn} a k k h ā m i. ⁸ B^a (-)paridevañ. ⁹ B^a *ad.* t a y ā.

ti nibbānadhammam nibbānagāminī-paṭipadādhammañ ca desayissāmi¹; ditthe² dhamme ti ditthe³ dukkhādidhamme, imasmim eva vā attabhāve; anūtihan ti attapaccakkham; yañ viditvā ti yam dhammam ‘sabbe samkhārā aniccā’ ti ādinā nayena sammāsanto viditvā. Tañ cāham abhi-nandāmī ti tam vuttappakāradhammadjotakam⁴ tava vacanam aham patthayāmi; dhammam uttamam ti tañ ca dhammam uttamam abhinandāmī. Uddham adho tiri- 1054.
yañ cāpi majjhe ti ettha uddhan ti anāgataddhā⁵ vuccati, adho ti atītaddhā⁶, tiriyañ cāpi majjhe ti paceuppannaddhā; etesu nandiñ ca nivesanañ ca panujja viññānan ti etesu uddhādisu tañhañ ca ditthiñvesanañ ca abhisamkhāraviññānañ ca panudehi, panuditvā ca bhave na titthe evam sante duvidhe pi bhave na tittheyya. Evan tāva panujja-saddassa ‘panudehī’ ti imasmim atthavikappe sambandho; ‘panuditvā’ ti etasmim pana atthavikappe ‘bhave na titthe’ ti ayam eva⁷ sambandho, etāni nandinivesanaviññāñāni⁸ panuditvā duvidhe pi bhave na tittheyyā ti vuttam hoti. Etāni vinodetvā bhave atīt- 1055.
thanto eso evamvihāri ti gāthā. Tattha idh’ (ev)ā ti⁹ imasmim yeva sāsane imasmim yeva vā attabhāve. Su-kittitam Gotam’ anūpadhikan ti ettha anupadhikan ti nibbānam, tam sandhāya¹⁰ Bhagavantam ālapanto āha: su-kittitam Gotam’ anūpadhikan ti. Na kevalañ ca tvam 1056.
eva pahāsi, te cāpi¹¹ ti gāthā. Tattha atthitan ti sakkac-cam sadā¹² vā*; tan tam namassāmī ti tasmā† tam namassāmī; sameccā ti upagantvā; nāgā ti Bhagavantam¹³ āla-panto āha¹³. Idāni tam Bhagavā “addhā hi Bhagavā 1059.

* Cf. Pj. I, 143²⁰⁻²¹, etc.

† Cf. 228².

¹ Ba desissāmi (S.N.², p. 82, note 3).

² Skgn ad. va. ³ Ba ad. va.

⁴ Ba °dhammajātam. ⁵ Ba anāgatamaddhā.

⁶ Ba atītamaddh°, here and 549³.

⁷ Skgn ayan tāva. ⁸ Skgn nandi ti nivesanav°.

⁹ Skgn Ba idhā ti (cf. 592⁸). ¹⁰ Skgn ad. vā. ¹¹ Ba vā pī.

¹² Ba sādaram. ¹³⁻¹³ Ba ā la p a t i (591²²).

pahāsi dukkhan" ti evam tena brāhmaṇena vidito pi at-tānam anupanetvā va pahīnadukkhena puggalena ova-danto yam brāhmaṇan ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: *yam* tvam abhijānanto 'ayam bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo, vedehi gatattā *vedagū*, kiñcanābhāvā akiñcano, kāmesu ca bha-
vesu ca asattattā kāmabhave asatto' ti jaññā jāneyyāsi,
1060. addhā so imam̄ ogham̄ atāri tippo ca pāram akhilo akam̄-
kho. Kiñ ca bhiyyo vidvā ca so ti gāthā. Tattha idhā
ti imasmim̄ sāsane attabhāve vā; visajjā ti vossajjītvā.
Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi
suttam arahattanikūṭen' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne vut-
tasadiso eva dhammābhisaṁmaya ahosi ti

METTAGŪSUTTAVANĀNĀ NITTĀ.

5.

1061. Puochāmi tan ti Dhotakasuttam. Tattha vācābhikām̄-
khām̄ ti vācam abhkamkhām; sikkhe nibbānam attano
ti attano rāgādīnam nibbānatthāya adhisilādīni sikkhey-
1062. ya(m). Ito ti mama mukhato. Evam vutte a t t a m a-
1063. n o Dhotako Bhagavantam abhitthavamāno kathamka-
thāpamokkham yācanto passām' ahan ti gātham āha.
Tattha passām' aham̄ devamanussaloke ti passāmi aham̄
devamanussaloke; tan tam̄ namassām̄ ti evarūpam tam̄
1064. namassāmi; pamuñcā ti pamocehi. Ath' assa Bhagavā
attādhīnam eva kathamkathāpamokkham oghataranamu-
khena dassento nāhan ti gātham āha. Tattha nāham̄
gamissām̄ ti aham̄ na gamissāmi, na sikkhām̄¹ na
vāyamissām̄ ti vuttam hoti; pamocanāyā ti pamocetum;
kathamkathin ti sakamkham; taresī² ti tareyyāsi³.
1065. Evam vutte a t t a m a n a t a r o Dhotako Bhagavantam
abhitthavamāno anusāsanim yācanto anusāsa brahme⁴ ti
gātham āha. Tattha brahmā⁵ ti setthavacanam etam,
tena Bhagavantam āmantayamāno āha: *anusāsa brahme*⁶

¹ (o: na sikkhissāmi?); B^a na sakkomi.

² S^{kgn} taresī; B^a karesī.

³ B^a kareyyāsi (*and karimsu ākāri at 595³⁰*).

⁴ B^a brahma. ⁵ B^a brahme. ⁶ S^{gn} brahmā.

ti; vivekadhamman ti sabbasam̄khāravivekanibbānadhammam¹; avyāpajjhāmāno ti nānappakāratam anāpajjamāno; idh' eva santo ti idh' eva samāno; asito ti anissito. Ito parā dve gāthā Mettagūsutte vuttanayā eva, kevalam 1066, 1067 hi tattha "dhammam" idha "santin" ti ayam viseso. Tatiyagāthāya pi pubbaddham tattha vuttanayam eva, 1068. aparaddhe saingo ti sajjanaṭṭhānam, lagganā)n² ti vuttam hoti. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūṭen' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ca vuttasadiso yeva dhammābhisaṁmaya ahosi ti

DHOTAKASUTTAVANĀNĀ NITTĀ.

6.

Eko ahan ti Upasīvasuttam. Tattha mahantam oghan 1069. ti mahantam ogham; anissito ti puggalam vā³ dhammam vā anallino; no visahāmī ti na sakkomi; ārammaṇan ti nissayam; yam nissito ti yam³ dhammam vā puggalam vā nissito. Idāni, yasmā so brāhmaṇo ākiñcaññāyatana- 1070. nalābhī tañ ca santam pi nissayam na jānāti, ten' assa Bhagavā tañ ca nissayam uttarīñ ca niyyānapatham⁴ das-sento ākiñcaññān ti gātham āha. Tattha pekkhamāno ti tam ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattim sato samāpajjivtā⁵ vuṭṭhahitvā ca aniccādivasena passamāno; n' atthī ti nissāyā ti tan 'n' atthi kiñcī' ti pavatta-samāpattim ārammaṇam katvā; tarassu oghan ti tato pabhuti pavattāya vipassānāya yathānurūpam catubbidham pi ogham tarassu; kāthāhī ti kathamkathāhi; tañhakkhayam nattamahābhīpāssā 1071. ti⁶ rattindivam nibbānam vibhūtam katvā passa, eten' assa ditthadhammasukhavihāram katheti. Idāni "kāme pahāyā" ti sutvā vikkhambhanavasena attano pahīne kāme sampassamāno sabbesū ti gātham āha. (Tattha hitva⁷-m-aññan ti aññam tato hetṭhā chabbidham pi samā-

¹ Skgn °vivekam nibb°.

² Corr. Tr.

³ B^a om.

⁴ B^a °padam.

⁵ B^a ad. c a.

⁶ B^a tañhakkhaya rattamahām v i p a s s ā ti.

⁷ Sk B^a hitvā-.

- pattim hitvā; saññāvīmokkhe parame ti sattasu saññāvīmokkhесу uttame ākiñcaññāyatane; titthe¹ nu so tattha anānuyāyī ti² so puggalo tattha ākiñcaññāyatana brahma-
- (1072). loke avigacchamāno³ titthe¹ nū ti pucchati. Ath' assa Bhagavā satthikappasahassamattam yeva ṭhānam anu-
1073. jānanto tatiyagātham⁴ āha. Evan tassa tattha ṭhānam sutvā idāni 'ssa sassatucchedabhāvam⁵ puchhanto titthe ce ti gātham āha. Tattha pūgam pi vassānam ti anekasam-kham pi vassānam, gaṇarāśin ti attho; pūgam pi vas-sāni ti pi pāṭho, tattha vibhattivyattayena sāmivacanassa paccattavacanam kattabbam, "pūgan" ti vā etassa 'ba-hūni' ti attho vattabbo; pūgāni ti vā pi paṭhanti;—purimapāṭho yeva sabbasundaro; tatth' eva so sītisiyā vimutto ti so puggalo tatth' evākiñcaññāyatane nānādukkhehi vimutto sītibhāvam patto⁶ bhaveyya, nibbānappatto sas-sato hutvā tittheyyā ti adhippāyo; cavetha⁷ viññānam tathāvidhassā ti udāhu tathāvidhassa viññānam anupā-dāya parinibbāyeyyā ti ucchedam pucchati, paṭisandhi-gahanattham vā⁸ pi vibhaveyyā⁹ ti paṭisandhim pi 'ssa¹⁰ pucchati. Atha Bhagavā ucchedasassatam anupagamma tattha uppannassa ariyasāvakassa anupādāya parinibbā-nam dassento acci yathā ti gātham āha. Tattha attham paleti ti attham gacchati; na upeti samkhan ti "asukan nāma disam gato" ti vohāram na gacchati; evam munī nāmakāyā vimutto ti evam tattha uppanno sekhamuni pa-katiyā pubbe ya⁸ rūpa kāyā vimutto, tattha catuttha-maggam nibbattetvā nāmakāyassa pariññātattā puna nāma kāyā pi vimutto ubhatobhāgavimutto khīnāsavo hutvā anupādā-nibbānasamkhātam attham paleti¹¹ na upeti samkham khattiyo vā brāhmaṇo vā' ti evamādikam.

¹ B^a tittheyya.

² B^a ananudhāvāyīvi ti (o: ²dhāvī > [°]vāyī > ²dhāvī?).

³ (?); S^{kgn} B^a adhigacchamāno.

⁴ So S^{kgn} B^a (vide 596, note 1; 597²: 597⁸).

⁵ Sk sassatucchedaṭṭhānabhāvam. ⁶ B^a °bhāvapatto.

⁷ S^{kgn} bha ve tha. ⁸ B^a om. ⁹ S^{kgn} bha ve yā.

¹⁰ B^a pi tassa.

¹¹ S^{kgn} B^a phaleti (595¹).

Idāni “attham paletī” ti¹ sutvā tassa² yoniso attham 1075.
 asallakkhento atthai gato so ti gātham āha. Tass’ at-
 tho: ‘so atthañ gato, udāhu n’ atthi, udāhu ve sassatiyā sas-
 satabhāvena arogo avipariñāmadhammo so’ ti evam tam
 me muni sādhu viyākarohi, kimkāraṇam: tathā hi te vidito
 esa dhammo (ti). Ath’ assa Bhagavā tathā avattabba- 1076.
 tam dassento atthai gatassā ti gātham āha. Tattha at-
 thañ gatassā ti anupādā parinibbutassa; na pamāṇam atthī
 ti rūpādi pamāṇam n’ atthi; yena nam vajjū³ ti yena rā-
 gadinā⁴ vadeyyum; sabbesu dhammesū ti sabbesu khan-
 dhādidhammesu. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam
 Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūṭen’ eva desesi;
 desanāpariyosāne ca vuttasadiso eva dhammābhismayao
 ahosī ti

UPASIVASUTTAVANĀNĀ NITTTHITĀ.

7.

Santi loke ti Nandasuttam. Tattha paṭhamagāthāy’ 1077.
 attho: loke khattiyyādayo janā ājīvakaniganthādike⁵ san-
 dhāya “santi munayo” ti vadanti; ta-y-idam katham sū
 ti kin nu kho te samāpattiñānādinā nānena upapannattā
 nānūpapannam no munim vadanti evamvidhan nu vadanti
 udāhu ve nānappakārakena lūkhajīvitasaṁkhātena jīvite-
 nūpapannan ti. Atha⁶ Bhagavā tadubhayam⁷ paṭikkhi- (1078).
 pitvā munim dassento na diṭṭhiyā ti gātham āha. Idāni 1079.
 “diṭṭhādīhi suddhī” ti vadantānam vāde kamkhāpahā-
 nattham ye kec’ ime ti pucchati. Tattha anekarūpenā ti
 kotukamaṅgalādinā⁸ pi; tattha yathā⁹ carantā ti tattha
 sakāya¹⁰ diṭṭhiyā guttā viharantā. Ath’ assa¹¹ tathā sud- (1080).
 dhiabbhāvam dipento Bhagavā dutiyam gātham āha.
 Evan “na tarimsu te” ti sutvā idāni, yo atāri, tam sotu- 1081.
 kāmo ye kec’ ime ti pucchati. Ath’ assa Bhagavā ogha- 1082.

¹ Skgn phaletī ti. ² Ba tattha. ³ Ba vajjum here and 550¹³.⁴ Cf. 550¹⁴; Ba rāgādi jātam. ⁵ Ba ājivanig^o.⁶ Ba Ath’ assa (cf. note 11). ⁷ Ba ad. pi.⁸ (?); Skgn kotumaṅgalādinā; Ba kotahalamuṅgalādinā.⁹ o: yata? ¹⁰ Ba sa k kā y a-. ¹¹ Ba Atha tathā.

tiṇṇamukhena jātijarātiṇṇe dassento tatiyam¹ gātham āha. Tattha *nivutā* ti oputā pariyonaddhā; *ye s' idhā* ti ye su idha, ettha ca su iti nipātamattam; *tañham pariññāyā* ti tīhi pariññāhi tañham pariñānitvā. Sesam sabbattha pubbe vuttanayattā pākaṭam eva.

(1083). Evam Bhagavā arahattanikūten' eva desanam niṭṭha-
pesi; desanāpariyosāne² pana Nando Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandamāno etābhinandāmī ti gātham āha, idhāpi ca pubbe vuttasadiso eva dhammābhismayo ahosi ti

NANDASUTTAVANṄNANĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

8.

1084. Ye me pubbe ti Hemakasuttam. Tattha *ye me pubbe viyākamsū* ti ye Bāvariādayo pubbe mayham* sakam lad-
dham viyākamsu; *hurañ Gotamasāsanā* ti Gotamasāsanā³ pubbataram; *sabbam tam takkavaḍḍhanan* ti sabban tam

1085. kāmavitakkādivaḍḍhanam. *Tañhānigghātanā* ti tañhāvi-
nāsanam.

1086. Ath' assa Bhagavā tathā dhamme ācikkhanto idhā ti
1087 gāthādvayam āha. Tattha *etad aññāya ye satā* ti etam

nibbānapadam accutam 'sabbe samkhārā anicca' ti ādinā nayena vipassantā anupubbena jānitvā kāyānupassanāsa-
tiādīhi satā; *dīthadhammābhiniibbutā* ti viditadhammattā dīthadhammattā rāgādīnibbānenā ca abhinibbutā. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūten' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ca pubba-
sadiso eva dhammābhismayo ahosi ti

HEMAKASUTTAVANṄNANĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

9.

1088. Yasmim kāmā ti Todeyyasuttam. Tattha *vimokkho tassa kīdiso* ti tassa kīdiso vimokkho icchitabbo ti puc-

* Cf. 605²²; see 573, note *.

¹ S^{kgn} Ba dutiyam. ² S^k desanāvasāne (557¹²). ³ S^{kgn} om.

chati. Idāni tassa aññayimokkhābhāvam¹ dassento Bhagavā dutiyam gātham āha. Tattha vimokkho tassa nāparo ti tass' añño vimokkho n' atthi. Evam 'tañhakkhayo 1089.
eva vimokkho' ti vutte pi tam attham asallakkhento nirāsaso² so uda āsasāno ti puna³ pucchatī. Tattha uda paññakappī⁴ ti udāhu samāpattiñānādinā⁵ ñāñena tañhā-kappam vā ditthikappam vā kappayati. Ath' assa Bhagavā tam ācikkhanto dutiyam gātham āha. Tattha kāmabhave ti kāme ca bhave ca. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūten' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ca pubbasadiso eva dhammābhisamayo ahosi ti 1090.

1091.

TODEYYASUTTAVANÑNANAÑ NITTTHITĀ.

10.

Majhe sarasmin ti Kappasuttam. Tattha majhe sarasmin ti, purimapacchimakoṭipāpaññānbhāvato majjhabhūte samsāre ti vuttam hoti; titthatan ti titthamānānam; yatha-y-idam⁶ nāparam siyā ti yathā idam dukkham⁷ puna na bhaveyya. 1092.

Ath' assa Bhagavā tam attham vyākaronto tisso gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha akiñcanan ti kiñcanapaṭipakkham, anādānan ti ādānapaṭipakkham, kiñcanādānavūpasaman ti vuttam hoti; anāparan ti aparapaṭibhāgadīpavirahitam, setṭhan ti vuttam hoti. Na te Mārassa paddhagū ti te Mārassa paddhacarā paricārakā⁸ sissā na honti. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūten' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ca pubbasadiso (e)va dhammābhisamayo ahosi ti 1093.

KAPPASUTTAVANÑNANAÑ NITTTHITĀ.

¹ S^{kg} om. añña-; B^a aññam vim^o. ² S^g nirāsayo; B^a nirāso.

³ B^a ad. nam. ⁴ B^a paññākappi, S^{kg} paññāpakappī.

⁵ B^a °ñānādi.

⁶ B^a yathā-y-idam.

⁷ B^a om.

⁸ B^a paricārikā (603, note 4).

11.

1096. Sutvān' ahan ti Jatukannisuttam. Tattha *sutvān'* aham *vīram*¹ akāmakāmin ti aham "iti pi so Bhagavā" ti ādinā nayena vīram¹, kāmānam akāmanato akāmakāmim buddham sutvā; akāmam āgaman ti nikkāmam Bhagavantam pucchitum āgato 'mhi; sahājanettā ti sahajātasabbaññutaññacakkhu; yathātacchan ti yathātatham; brūhi me ti puna yācanto bhañati, yācanto hi² sahassakkhattum pi bhañeyya, ko pana vādo dvikkhattum³.
1097. *Teji tejasā* ti tejena samannāgato tejasā abhibhuyya; *yam aham vijaññam jātijarāya idha vippahānan* ti *yam aham jātijarānam pahānabhūtam dhammad* idh' eva jāneyyam.

- Ath' assa Bhagavā tam dhammad ācikkhanto tisso gā-
1098. thāyo abhāsi. Tattha nekkhammam datthu⁴ khemato ti nibbānañ ca nibbānagāminiñ ca pañipadam 'kheman' ti disvā; uggahītan ti tanhādiñthivasesa gahitam; nirattam vā ti nirasitabbam vā, muñcitabban ti vuttam hoti; mā te vijjithā ti mā te ahosi; kiñcanan ti rāgādikiñcanam vā
1099. pi⁵ te mā vijjitha. Pubbe ti atite samkhāre ārabba up-
1100. pajjanakilesā. Brāhmañā ti Bhagavā Jatukannim āla-
pati. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūten' eva desesi; desanāpari-
yosāne pubbasadiso eva dhammābhismayo ahosi ti

JATUKANNISUTTAVANÑNANAÑ NITTHITĀ.

12.

1101. Okamjahan ti Bhadrāvudhasuttam. Tattha *okamja- han* ti ālayamjaham, *tanhacchidan* ti chatañhākāyacchi-
dam⁶, *anejan* ti lokadhammesu nikampam, *nandi(m)ja- han* ti anāgatarūpādipatthanājaham⁷, ekā eva hi tanhā

¹ Ba vīra.² Ba om.³ Ba ad. hi.⁴ Ba nikhammam datthum.⁵ Ba c â p i.⁶ (Vibh. 380³²); Ba (Sⁿ) om. cha-. ⁷ Ba °patthanajaham.

thutivvasena idha nānappakārato vuttā; *kappañijahan* ti duvidhakappajaham; *abhiyāce* ti ativiya yācāmi; *sutvāna nāgassa apanamissanti ito* ti, nāgassa tava Bhagavā vacanam sutvā ito Pāsānakacetyato¹ bahū janā pakkamisanti ti adhippāyo. *Janapadehi saṅgatā* ti Aṅgādīhi 1102. *janapadehi* idha samāgatā; *viyākarohī* ti dhammam desehi.

Ath' assa āsayānulomena dhammam desento Bhagavā dve gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha ādānatāhan ti rūpādīnam 1103. ādāyikam gahañatanham, tanhūpādānan ti vuttam hoti; *yam yam hi lokasmīm upādiyantī* ti etesu uddhādibhedesu *yam yam ganhanti*; *ten' eva Māro anveti jantun* ti *ten' eva upādānapaccayanibbatta-kammābhisañkhāranibbattavasena*² paṭisandhikkhandhamāro sattam anugacchat. *Tasmā* 1104. *pajānan* ti *tasmā evam ādīnavam aniccañdivasena* vā samkhāre jānanto; *ādānasatte iti pekkhamāno pajām imam maccudheyye visattan* ti ādātabbatthena ādānesu rūpādisu satte *sabbaloke imam pajām maccudheyye laggam pekkhamāno*, ādānasatte vā ādānābhinivitthe pug-gale ādānasañgahetu[ñ] ca imam pajām maccudheyye laggam tato vītikkamitum asamattham iti pekkhamāno *kiñcanam sabbaloke na upādiyethā* ti. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūṭen' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ca pubbasadiso eva dhammābhisañmaya ahosi ti

BHADRĀVUDHASUTTAVANĀNĀ NITTĀ.

13.

Jhāyin ti Udayasuttam. Tattha aññāvimokkhan ti 1105. paññānubhāvanijjhātam³ vimokkham pucchati. Atha Bhagavā, yasmā Udayo catutthajjhānalābhī, tasmāssa paṭiladdhajjhānavasena nānappakārato aññāvimokkham

¹ Sk^m B^a Pāsānakacetyato.

² B^a °ābhisañkhāravasena.

³ (??); Sk^m paññānubhāvanijjātam, Sk^m °nijjānam; B^a paññānubhāvena jātam.

1106. dassento gāthādvayam āha. Tattha *pahānam kāmacchandānan* ti, *yam p' idam paṭhamajjhānam nibbattentassa kāmacchandappahānam*, tam pi *aññāvīmokkhām pabrūmi*,—
1107. evam sabbapadāni yojetabbāni; *upekhāsatīsaṃsuddhan* ti catutthajjhānaupekhāsatīhi *samsuddham*; *dhammatakkapurejavan* ti iminā tasmim catutthajjhānavimokkhe thatvā *jhānaṅgāni* vipassitvā adhigatam arahattavimokkhām vadati, arahattavimokkhassa hi maggasampayuttasammāsamkappādibhedo dhammataKKko purejavo hoti, tenāha: *dhammatakkapurejavan* ti; *avijjāya pabhedanā* ti etam eva ca *aññāvīmokkhām avijjāppabhedasamkhātam nibbānam nissāya jātattā kāranopacārena 'avijjāya pabhedanā'* ti brūmī¹ ti. Avijjāppabhedanavacanena vuttam nibbānam sutvā 'tam kissa vippahānena vuccatī' ti pucchanto *kim-su-samyojano* ti *gātham* āha. Tattha *kim-su-samyojano* ti *kim samyojano*; *vicāranā* ti vicaranakārānam; *kiss' assa vippahānē* ti *kimnāmakassa assa dhammassa vippahānena*. Ath' assa Bhagavā tam attham vyākaronto nandisamyojano ti *gātham* āha. Tattha *vitakk'*
1108. *assā* ti kāmavitakkādiko vitakko assa. Idāni tassa nibbānassa maggām pucchanto katham satassā ti *gātham* āha.
1109. Tattha *viññānan* ti abhisamkhāraviññānam. Ath' assa maggām kathento Bhagavā ajjhattañ cā ti *gātham* āha. Tattha *evam satassā* ti evam satassa sampajānassa. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahantanikūten' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ca pubbasadiso eva dhammābhismayō ahosi ti

UDAYASUTTAVANĀNĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

14.

1112. Yo atītan ti Posālasuttam. Tattha *yo atītam ādisatī* ti yo Bhagavā attano ca paresañ ca 'ekam pi jātin' ti ādi-
1113. bhedam atītam ādisati. *Vibhūtarūpasaññissā* ti samatikkantarūpasaññissa²; *sabbakāyappahāyino* ti tadaṅgavikkham-bhanavasena sabbarūpakāyappahāyino, pahinarūpbhava-

¹ B^a pabrūmī.

² So S^{kgn} B^a.

paṭisandhikassā ti adhippāyo; *n'* atthi kiñci ti passato ti viññānabhāvavipassanena¹ ‘*n'* atthi kiñci’ ti passato, ākiñcaññāyatanañalābhino ti vuttam hoti; nānam Sakkānu-pucchāmī ti Sakkā ti Bhagavantam ālapanto āha: tassa puggalassa nānam pucchāmi, kīdisam icchitabban ti; *kathān* neyyo ti kathañ ca so² netabbo katham assa uttarim nānam uppādetabban ti.

Ath' assa Bhagavā tādise puggale attano appatihata-nānatam pakāsetvā tam³ nānam vyākātum gāthādvayam āha. Tattha viññānatthitiyo sabbā abhijānan Tathāgato ti abhisamkhāravasena catasso paṭisandhivasena sattā ti evam sabbā viññānaṭthitiyo abhijānanto Tathāgato; tit-thantam enam jānāti ti kammābhisaṃkhāravasena tit-thantam etam⁴ puggalam jānāti: ‘ayam evamgatiko bhavissati’ ti; vimuttan ti ākiñcaññāyatanañadhimuttam⁵; tamparāyanan ti tammayam. Ākiñcaññasambhavam⁶ nātvā ti ākiñcaññāyatanajanakam kammābhisaṃkhāram nātvā, kin ti: ‘palibodho ayan’ ti; ‘nandī samyojanam’ iti ti yā ca tassa arūparāgasamkhātā nandi, tañ² ca ‘samyojanam’ iti nātvā; tato tatra vipassatī ti atha tattha ākiñcaññāyatanañasamāpatti to vuṭṭhahitvā tam² samāpattim aniccādīvasena vipassati; etam⁷ nānam tañhan tassā ti etan tassa puggalassa evam vipassato anukkamena uppannam arahattañānam aviparitam; vusimato ti vusitavāsassa. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūten’ eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne (ca) pubbasadiso eva dhammābhisaṃmaya ahosi ti

1114.

1115.

POSĀLASUTTAVANÑANĀ NITTHITĀ.

15.

Dvāham Sakkan ti Mogharājasuttam. Tattha dvāhan 1116. ti dve vāre aham, so hi pubbe Ajitasuttassa ca Metteyya-suttassa ca avasāne dvikkhattum Bhagavantam pucchi,

¹ So S^k; S^{gn} B^a viññānabhāva°. ² B^a om. ³ S^{kgn} om.

⁴ S^{gn} eva. ⁵ B^a ākiñcaññāyatanañadisu adhimuttam.

⁶ (?); S^{kgn} ākiñcaññāsambh°, B^a ākiñcaññāyatanañasambh°.

⁷ B^a evam.

- ¹Bhagavā pan' assa¹ indriyaparipākam āgamayamāno na² vyākāsi, tenāha: *dvāham Sakkam apucchissan* ti; “yāva tatiyañ ca³ devīsi⁴ vyākaroti” ti me sutan ti “yāva tatiyañ ca sahadhammadikam puṭṭho visuddhivedabhūto isi Bhagavā sammāsambuddho vyākaroti” ti evam me suttam, Godhāvarītire yeva kira so evam assosi, tenāha: vyā-
1117. karoti ti me sutan ti. *Ayam loko* ti manussaloko, *paro loko* ti tam thapetvā avaseso, *sadevako* ti brahmalokam thapetvā avaseso uppattidevasammutidevayutto; *brahma-loko sadevako* ti etam⁵ vā “sadevake loke”* ti ādinā⁶ nayassa nidassanamattam, tena sabbo pi tathā vuttap-
1118. pakāro loko veditabbo. *Evan abhikkantadassāvin* ti evam aggadassāvīm, sadevakassa lokassa ajjhāsayādhimuttiga-
1119. tiparāyanādini passitum samatthan ti dasseti. *Suññato lokam avekkhassū* ti avasiyapavattasallakkhaṇavasena vā tuccham⁷ samkhārasamanupassanāvasena vā ti dvīh' ākā-rehi⁷ suññato lokam passa; *attānuditthim ūhaccā* ti sakkā-yaditthim uttaritvā. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva. Evam Bhagavā idam pi suttam arahattanikūṭen' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ca³ vuttasadiso eva dhammābhisamayo ahosi ti

MOGHARĀJASUTTAVANĀNĀ NITTHITĀ.

16.

1120. Jinno 'ham asmi ti Piṅgiyasuttam. Tattha *jinno 'ham asmi abalo vītavanno* ti, so kira brāhmaṇo jarābhībhūto vīsamvassasatiko jātiyā, dubbalo ca 'idha padam⁸ karissāmī' ti aññatr' eva karoti, vinaṭṭhapurimacchavivanno

* *Vide* 229¹⁻², etc.

¹⁻¹ S^{kgn} t a s s a.

² S^{kgn} om.

³ B^a cm.

⁴ So B^a; S^{kgn} vadesi.

⁵ B^a evam.

⁶ So S^{kgn} Ba (ः ādinayassa, ādino nayassa ?).

⁷⁻⁷ B^a samkhāranupassanāvasena dvīhi kāranehi.

⁸ S^k B^a pāda m.

ca, tenāha: jinno 'ham asmi abalo vītavaṇṇo ti; māhan nassam momuho antarāyā ti māham tuyham dhammad asacchikatvā antarā eva avidvā hutvā anassim; jātijarāya i-dha vippahānan ti idh' eva tava pādamūle Pāsānake vā cetiye jātijarāya vippahānam nibbānadhammam yam aham vihaññam, tam me ācikkha. Idāni, yasmā Piṅgiyo kāye sāpekkhatāya "jinno 'ham asmī" ti ādīm āha, ten' assa Bhagavā kāye sinehappahānattham disvāna rūpesu vihaññamāne ti gātham āha. Tattha rūpesū ti rūpahetu rūpapaccayā; vihaññamāne ti kammakāraṇādīhi¹ upahaññamāne; ruppanti rūpesū ti cakkhurogādīhi ca rūpahetu yeva janā ruppanti bādhifyanti. Evam Bhagavatā, yāva arahattam, 1121. tāva kathitam paṭipattim sutvā pi Piṅgiyo jarādubbalatāya visesam anadhibigantvā va puna disā catasso ti imāya gāthāya Bhagavantam thomento desanam yācati. Ath' assa Bhagavā p u n a p i, yāva arahattam, tāva paṭipadām dassento tanhādhipanne ti gātham āha. Sesam sabbattha pākaṭam eva.

Evam idam pi puttam Bhagavā arahattanikūten' eva desesi; desanāpariyosāne ca Piṅgiyo anāgāmiphale patīthāsi. So kira antarantarā cintesi: 'evam vicitrapaṭībhānan nāma desanam na labhi mayham mātulo Bāvari sa-vanāyā' ti, tena sinehavikkhepena arahattam pāpuṇitum nāsakkhi. Antevāsino pan' assa ²sahassajaṭilā² arahattam pāpuṇimsu, sabbe eva iddhimayāpattacīvaraḍharā ehibhikkhuno³ ahesun ti

Piṅgiyasuttavaṇṇanā NIṬṬHITĀ.

Ito param saṅgītikārā desanam thomentā idam avoca S.N.¹ p.205 Bhagavā ti ādīm āhamsu. Tattha idam avocā ti idam Pārāyanam avoca; paricārakasolasānan⁴ ti Bāvarissa paricārakena Piṅgiyena saha solasānam, buddhassa vā Bhagavato paricārakānam solasānan ti paricārakasolasānam, te⁵

¹ So Skgn Ba.

²⁻² Ba sa ha paṭi sam bhi dā hi.

³ Cf. 588³.

⁴ Ba always paricārik° (597, note 8); at 603³², 604²⁴ Sgn have pāricārak°.

⁵ Ba ete.

eva ca brāhmaṇā, tattha solasaparisā pana purato ca pacchato ca vāmapassato ca dakkhiṇapassato ca cha¹ cha yojanāni nisinnā ujukena dvādasayojanikā ahosi; ajjhithto ti yācito; attham aññāyā ti pāliattham aññāya, dhammam aññāyā ti pālim aññāya. “Pārāyanan” ti ²evam imassa² dhammapariyāyassa adhivacanam āropetvā tesam

(1124). brāhmaṇānam nāmāni kittayantā Ajito Ti... pe...

1126. buddhaseṭṭham upāgamun ti āhamsu. Tattha sampannacaranan ti nibbānapadaṭṭhānabhūtena pātimokkhasilādinā sampannam; isin ti mahesim. Sesam pākataṁ eva.

1128. Tato param brahmacariyam acarimśū³ ti maggabrahmacariyam acarimśu. Tasmā Pārāyanan ti tassa pārabhūtassa

nibbānassa⁴ ayanan⁵ ti vuttam hoti.

(1131). Pārāyanam anugāyissan ti assa ayam sambandho: Bhagavatā hi Pārāyane desite solasasahassā jaṭilā arahattam pāpunimśu, avasesānañ ca cuddasakoṭisamkhānam devamanussānam dhammābhismayo ahosi, vuttam h' etam porānehi:

“tato Pāsānake ramme Pārāyanasamāgame
amatam pāpayī⁶ buddho cuddasa pāṇakoṭiyo”* ti.
Niṭṭhitāya pana dhammadesanāya tato tato āgatā manussā Bhagavato ānubhāvena attano attano gāmanigamādisv eva pātur ahesum, Bhagavā pi Sāvatthim eva agamāsi paricārakasolasādihi anekehi bhikkhusahashehi parivuto. Tattha Piṅgiyo Bhagavantam vanditvā āha: “gacchām’ aham bhante Bāvarissa buddhuppādām ārocetum, patissutam hi tassa mayā” ti. Atha Bhagavatā anuññāto nānagamanen’ eva Godhāvarītīram gantvā pādagamanena assamābhimukho agamāsi. Tam enam Bāvari brāhmaṇo maggam olokento nisinno dūrato va khārijatādivirahitam bhikkhuvesena āgacchantam disvā ‘buddho

* Vide Pj. I, 155, note *, etc.

¹ S^{kgn} Ba om.

²⁻² Ba evamnāmassa.

³ S^{kgn} °cariyam carimśū.

⁴ S^{kgn} om.

⁵ Ba āyanan (368¹³).

⁶ S^{kgn} pānayī.

loke uppanno' ti niṭṭham agamāsi, sampattañ ca pi¹ nam² pucchi: "kim Piṅgiya buddho loke uppanno" ti. "Āma brāhmaṇa uppanno, Pāsānake cetiyē nisinno am-hākam dhammam desesi, tam aham tuyham desessāmī" ti. Tato Bāvari mahatā sakkārena sapariso tam³ pūjetvā āsanam paññāpesi. ⁴Tattha nisiditvā Piṅgiyo Pārāyanam anugāyissan ti ādim āha.

Tattha *anugāyissan* ti Bhagavatā gītam anugāyissam; 1131.

yathā addakkhi ti yathā sāmam saccābhisaṁbodhena asā-dhāraṇānena ca addakkhi; *nikkāmo* ti pahīnakāmo; *nikkhāmo*⁵ ti pi pāṭho, viriyavā ti attho nikkhanto vā akusalapakkhā*; *nibbano* ti kilesavanavirahito tanhāvira-hito eva vā; *kissa hetu musā bhanē* ti, yehi kilesehi musā bhaneyya, ete tassa pahīnā ti dasseti, etena brāhmaṇassa savane ussāham janeti. *Vannūpasamhitā* ti gu-

1132.

nūpasamhitam. *Saccavhayo*⁶ (ti) 'buddho' ti saccen' eva 1133.

avhānena nāmena yutto; *brahme* ti tam brāhmaṇam āla-pati. *Kubbanakan* ti parittavanam; *bahupphalam kāna-nam* āvaseyyā ti anekaphalavikatibharitam kānanam āgamma vaseyya; *appadasse*⁷ ti Bāvariyyappabhuṭike⁸ pa-

1134.

rittapaññe; *mahodadhin* ti Anottattādi(m) mahantam udakarāsim. Ye 'me pubbe ti ye ime† pubbe. *Tamanud'* 1135, 11 *āśino*⁹ ti tamonudo āśino⁹; *bhūripaññāno* ti nānaddhajo, *bhūrimedhaso* ti vipulapañño. *Sandīthikam akālikan* ti 1137. sāmam passitabbaphalam na ca kālantare pattabbaphalam; *anītikan* ti kilesaītivirahitam. Atha nam Bāvari (1138, 1139) āha: kin nu tamhā ti dve gāthā. Tato Piṅgiyo Bhaga-(1140, 1141) vato santikā avippavāsam eva dīpentō nāham tamhā ti ādim āha. . . . Yo me . . . *Passāmi nañi manasā cak-* 1142. *khunā vā*¹⁰ ti tam buddham aham cakkhunā viya manasā

* Pj. I, 184²⁰.

† Cf. 596¹³.

¹ B^a cāpi.

² S^{gn} tam.

³ S^{gn} nam.

⁴ B^a ins. So.

⁵ Sk B^a n i k k a m o. ⁶ B^a saccavho. ⁷ B^a a p p a r a s e.

⁸ Cf. Sum. I, 275³², and 606, note 9.

⁹ S^{kgn} B^a āśino.

¹⁰ S^{kgn} cā; B^a om.

- passāmi; *namassamāno vivasemi rattin* ti namassamāno
 1143. *va rattim atināmemi.* ¹*Tena ten'* eva nato ti yena disā-
 bhāgena buddho, tena ten' evāham pi nato tanninno tap-
 1144. pono ti dasseti. *Dubbalathāmakassā* ti appatthāmakassa,
 a t h a vā dubbalassa duṭṭhāmakassa ca, balaviriyahī-
 nassā ti vuttam hoti; *ten' eva kāyo na pareti*² ti ten' eva
 dubbalathāmakattena kāyo na gacchati, yena vā bud-
 dho tena na gacchati; *na paletī* ti pi pāṭho, so ev' attho;
tatthā ti buddhassa santike; *samkappayattāyā*³ ti tena
 1145. *samkappagamanena;* *tena yutto* ti, yena buddho, tena yut-
 to payutto anuyutto ti dasseti. *Pamke sayāno* ti kāma-
 kaddame sayamāno; *dīpā dīpam upaplavīn*⁴ ti satthārā-
 dito satthārādīm⁵ abhigañchim; *addasāsim sambuddhan*
 ti so 'ham evam duddiṭṭhim⁶ gahetvā anvāhīndanto *atha*
Pāsānake cetiye buddham addakkhim.
- (1146). Imissā gāthāya avasāne⁷ Piṅgiyassa ca⁸ Bāvarissa⁹ ca
 indriyaparipākam viditvā Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam thito
 yeva suvaṇṇābhām muñci. Piṅgiyo Bāvarissa⁹ buddha-
 gune vanṇayanto nisinno eva tam obhāsam disvā 'kim
 idan' ti vilokento Bhagavantam attanā¹⁰ purato thitam
 viya disvā Bāvaribrāhmaṇassa "buddho āgato" ti āro-
 cesi. Brāhmaṇo utṭhāyāsanā añjalim paggahetvā atṭhāsi.
 Bhagavā pi⁸ obhāsam pharitvā brāhmaṇassa attanām das-
 sento ubhinnam pi sappāyam viditvā Piṅgiyam eva āla-
 pamāno yathā ahū Vakkali ti imam gātham abhāsi.
 1146. Tass' attho: *yathā Vakkalitthero saddhādhimutto* ahosi sad-
 dhādhurena ca arahattam pāpuṇi*, yathā ca solasannam eko
 Bhadrāvudho nāma, yathā ca Ālavigotamo, *evam eva tvam*
pi (pa)muñcassu saddhām; tato saddhāya adhimuccanto

* Dhp. A. IV, 118⁷, etc.; Mp. p. 152–154 (*ad* A. I, 24);
 Divy. p. 49.

¹ B^a ins. S a.

² B^a paletī.

³ B^a °yantāyā.

⁴ S^{kgn} uppalavin, B^a upallavin.

⁵ B^a satthāram.

⁶ (?); B^a duddiṭṭhi, S^{kgn} du dd i ṭ ṭ h a m. ⁷ B^a cāvasāne.

⁸ B^a om. ⁹ B^a Bāvariyyassa (605, note 8, 452, note 6).

¹⁰ B^a atta n o.

‘ sabbe samkhārā aniccā’ ti ādinā nayena vipassanam
ārabhitvā maccudheyyassa pāram¹ nibbānam gamissasi ti
arahattanikūṭena² desanam niṭṭhapesi; desanāpariyosāne
Piṅgiyo arahatte, Bāvari anāgāmiphale patiṭṭhahi, Bāvari-
brāhmaṇassa sissā pana pañcasatā sotāpannā ahesum.

Idāni Piṅgiyo attano pasādam nivedento esa bhiyyo
ti ādim āha. Tattha patiṭṭhānavā ti patiṭṭhānapaṭisambhi-
dāupeto. Adhideve abhiññāyā ti adhidevakare dhamme

1147.

ñatvā; parovaran ti hīnappañitam, attano ca parassa ca
adhidevattakaram sabbam dhammadjātam vedī ti vuttam
hoti; kamkhnānam patijānatān ti kamkhnānam yeva satam
“nikkamkh’ amhā” ti patijānantānam.

1148.

Asaṅhīran ti rāgādihi asamhāriyam, asamkuppan ti akuppam avipa-
rināmadhammam, dvihi pi padehi nibbānam bhanati;
addhā gamissāmī ti ekamsen’ eva tam anupādisesam nib-
bānadhātum gamissāmi; na m’ ettha kamkhnā ti n’ athi me
ettha nibbāne³ kamkhnā, evam man dhārehi adhimuttacit-
tan ti Piṅgiyo “evam eva tvam pi pamuñcassu saddhan”
ti iminā Bhagavato ovādena attani saddham uppādetvā
saddhādhuren’ eva ca vimuccitvā tam⁴ saddhādhimut
tatam⁵ pakāsento Bhagavantam āha: evam mam dhā-
rethā⁶ ti

1149.

Niṭṭhito Pārāyanavaggo ti⁷.

Ettāvatā ca, yam vuttam:

“ uttamam vandaneyyānam vanditvā ratanattayam.
yo Khuddakanikāyamhi khuddācārappahāyinā
desito lokanāthena lokanittharānesinā⁸,
tassa Suttanipātassa karissām’ athavānnanan ” ti,
ettha Uragavaggādipañcavaggasangahassa Uragasuttādisat-

¹ Ba m a c c u d h e y y a p ā r a m.

² Ba °nikūṭen’ eva. ³ Ba ad. ca. ⁴ Ba om.

⁵ Skgn s a d d h ā v i m u t t a t a m. ⁶ So Skgn Ba.

⁷ Ba Iti solasasuttapatiñmañđito pañcamo Pārāyanavaggo
parisamatto ti; after 608⁴ Ba ins.: Iti Paramatthajotikāya
pariyattippamānato catucattālīsabhāṇavārapatiñmañđitā Sut-
tanipātavānnanā parisamattā ti. ⁸ So Skgn Ba (< 608^{21?}).

tatisuttappabhedassa Suttanipātassa atthavaññanā katā hoti, ten' etam vuccati:

imam Suttanipātassa karonten' atthavaññanam
saddhammaṭhitikāmena yam pattam kusalam mayā,
tassānubhāvato khippam dhamme ariyappavedite
vuddhim virūlhim vepullam pāpunātu ayam jano ti.

Pariyatti ppmāñato catucattālisamattā bhānavārā.

Paramavisuddhasaddhābuddhiviriyagunāpatimanditena sī-
lācārajjavamaddavādigunasamudayasamuditena sakasama-
yasamayantaragahañājjhogāhanasamatthena paññāveyyat-
tiyasamannāgatena tipiṭakapariyattippabhede sāṭhakathe
satthu sāsane appaṭihatañāṇappabhāvena mahāveyyāka-
ranena karaṇasampattijanitasukhaviniggatamadhurodārava-
canalāvanñayuttena yuttamuttavādinā vādivarena mahā-
kavinā chalabhiññāpaṭisambhidādi[ppabheda]gunāpati-
mandite uttarimanussadhamme suppatiṭṭhitabuddhinam
theravamsappadīpānam therānam Mahāvihārvāsinam
vamsālamkārabhūtena vipulavisuddhabuddhinā Bud-
dhaghoso ti garūhi gahitanāmadheyyna therena katā
ayam Paramatthajotikā nāma Suttanipātaṭṭhakathā
tāva tiṭṭhatu lokasmim lokanittharanesinam
dassentī kulaputtānam nayam silavisuddhiyā,
yāva Buddho ti nāmam pi suddhacittassa tādino
lokamhi lokajetṭhassa pavattati mahesino ti

SUTTANIPĀTATṬHAKATHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.